

1- DEACON THOMAS MIGHELL was born and married in England, came to this

country with his wife and settled first at Roxbury, Mass. about 1636; they were admitted to the church, perhaps as early as 1637. He and his wife Ellen came to Rowley, with Reverend John Millar in 1639, where he was ordained deacon, December 3, 1639 of the church then gathered in Rowley, Mass.; freeman May 13, 1640; his wife Ellen who was the first person buried in Rowley, was buried May 12, 1640. He married secondly, Ann Parrat, sister of Dea. Francis Parrat; he had a three acre house lot on Wethersfield street in 1643. February 7, 1649 it is granted Thomas Mighell that, that Streete which is betweene his house and mault Kilne shall remain as it now is, provided that when the fence is repaired again it shall be made three rods wide, notwithstanding the order to the contrary (Rowley R.). He was buried May 14, 1654. His will recorded June 11, 1654 approved January 27, 1655, mentions beside his wife and children, sister Ann Tenney and Faith Parrat Sr. (Essex Probate). The inventory of his estate, amounting to 571¹/₂ 14s. 11d., was taken June 24, 1654 and filed in court March 27, 1655. Widow Ann Mighell died November 17, 1694; her sister Faith, widow of William Law, was the administratrix of her estate.

1416
A tradition in the family gives the birth date of Dea. Thomas as 1606 and of Ellen as 1610. The house lot laid out to him and registered in 1643 remained in the family name until 1928 and was the last one of the original lots to pass into another name.

Children born in England by Ellen:

- | | | | | |
|-------|--------|------|---------------------------|--------------|
| 11- | Samuel | born | 1632, m. Elizabeth Toppan | Mar. 26, '57 |
| X 12- | John | " | 1634, m. Sarah Batt | Jul. 6, '59 |

Children born in Rowley, Mass. by Ellen:

- | | | | |
|-----|--------|------------------------------------|---------------|
| 13- | Thomas | born Aug. 29, 1639, m. Betula Weld | Nov. 8, 1669. |
|-----|--------|------------------------------------|---------------|

Children born in Rowley, Mass. by Ann:

- | | | | |
|-----|-----------|--|---------------|
| 14- | Ezekiel | born Aug 6, 1642, m. Elizabeth Hobson | |
| 15- | Timothy | " Apr. 21, 1644, d. | buried 1654. |
| 16- | Nathaniel | " 1646, m. Mary | |
| 17- | Mary | " Mar. 1, 1649, m. John Bailey | 1674. |
| 18- | Stephen | " Dec 27, 1651, m. Sarah Phillips | Nov. 3, 1680. |
| 19- | Ann | " Jul. 8, 1654, d. buried Oct. 28, 1654. | |

*The Mighell Kindred of America;
George Mighell Wakefield; 1935*

2 1
11- SAMUEL MIGHELL (Dea. Thomas) was born about 1632 in England; in a

petition to the Probate Court, March 4, 1694-5 states he was his father's eldest child by first wife and that Ezekiel was eldest child by second wife; he married March 26, 1657 Elizabeth daughter of Abraham Toppan of Newbury, Mass. They were mentioned in will of Abraham Toppan June 20, 1670. He died without issue, January 31, 1698-9; his will dated June 10, 1697, mentions himself as not likely to continue long in this world by reason of a cancer in my face. John as only surviving brother; Samuel son of brother John Mighell; Samuel and Elizabeth children of brother Thomas Mighell; brother Peter Toppan's children unnamed; wife Elizabeth who is to be executrix. Widow * Elizabeth accepts March 28, 1699. (Essex Probate). His widow died in Newbury, Mass. before 1704.

2 1
12- JOHN MIGHELL (Dea. Thomas) was born in England about 1634; he was

fined in 1658 for "taking tobacco." " Thomas Leaver deposed that on a dry windy day before the snow fell in the begining of last winter I came into the yard of widow Mighell and found John Mighell between the house and barn smoking tobacco near a dung hill full of hay or straw." " I blamed him for smoking contrary to law and showed the danger. I went away, he said nothing , and when I returned he was still smoking."

John Pearson testified, " That he saw the pipe in Mighell's mouth. (Essex Court Record and Files, May 6, 58 Salem). He married June 6, 1659, Sarah daughter of Nicholas Batt of Newbury, Mass. By deed dated December 26, 1662 he sold to John Dresser Jr. his dwelling house and three and three-quarters acres of land in Rowley, Mass., bounded east by Abraham Jewetts, south by John Dresser, west by Jonathan Platts, north by the town street. (Essex Deeds 2 Ips. 433). He lived sometime at Oyster River in Dover, N.H. and was constable there in 1674. On August 13, 1676 he had three children baptized in Newbury, Mass. He and his sons John and Thomas were in Suffield, Conn. in 1681 and had grants of land there; he died in Suffield, Conn. in 1702; she died May 4, 1714 at Enfield, Conn.

Children born in Newbury, Mass.:

708
21- John born 1662, m.
2- Thomas " 1666, m. Abigail MacLaflin 12/1700
3- Mary " June 2, 1668, m. Thomas Stevens Oct. 13, 81.

Children born in Dover, N.H.:

4- Samuel bp. Aug. 13, 1676, m. Sarah
5- Nathaniel " " " 1676,
6- Nicholas " " " 1676, m. Dorothy Ferman Sept. 16, 13.
7- Sarah 1678, m.
8- Elizabeth m. John Warner 1693.

* 1663 March 31, Elizabeth, wife of Samuel Mighell was discharged from

at Newbury, Mass., probably was born about 1674 at Dover,
(Oyster River) N.H. the third son of John and Sarah Batt
Mighell; In October 1708 he and his brothers John and
Nicholas purchased land from Major Fitch which was locate
near Lake Mashapaug, Conn. They sold this land in 1721.

3 2 1
26- NICHOLAS MIGHELL (John, Deacon Thomas) was baptized August 13,

#354 ✓
at Newbury, Mass. the youngest son of John and Sarah Batt
Mighell, probably was born at Dover, (Oyster River) N.H.;
in October 1708 he and his brothers John and Nathaniel
purchased land near Lake Mashapaug, Conn. from Major Fitch
which they sold in 1721; he married Dorothy Ferman of
Enfield, Conn. September 16, 1713; she died sometime
before July 6, 1756;

Children born at Enfield, Conn.:

- 91- Sarah born June 16, 1714, m. Joshua Root Aug. 7, 1737.
2- Nathaniel " Jan. 21, 15, m. Sarah Sittom Jan. 29, 1737.

3 2 1
27- SARAH MIGHELL (John, Deacon Thomas) was born probably about 1673

↑
at Dover, (Oyster River) N.H. the youngest daughter of
John and Sarah Batt Mighell; (Hartford Probate Record)
Estate of Dorothy Ferman Mighell; order of distribution
date 6 July 1756 mentions, administratrix Sarah Mighell
and gives to heirs of Nathaniel Mighell a double share;
to heirs of Sarah Miles (alias Root, deceased a single
portion; inventory 272 : 1 : 0.

25- ³NATHANIEL ²MIGHELL (¹John, Deacon Thomas) was baptized August 13,

at Newbury, Mass., probably was born about 1674 at Dover, (Oyster River) N.H. the third son of John and Sarah Batt Mighell; In October 1708 he and his brothers John and Nicholas purchased land from Major Fitch which was located near Lake Mashapaug, Conn. They sold this land in 1721.

26- ³NICHOLAS ²MIGHELL (¹John, Deacon Thomas) was baptized August 13,

at Newbury, Mass. the youngest son of John and Sarah Batt Mighell, probably was born at Dover, (Oyster River) N.H.; in October 1708 he and his brothers John and Nathaniel purchased land near Lake Mashapaug, Conn. from Major Fitch which they sold in 1721; he married Dorothy Ferman of Enfield, Conn. September 16, 1713; she died sometime before July 6, 1756;

Children born at Enfield, Conn.:

- 91- Sarah born June 16, 1714, m. Joshua Root Aug. 7, 1737.
- 2- Nathaniel " Jan. 21, 15, m. Sarah Sittom Jan.29,1737.

27- ³SARAH ²MIGHELL (¹John, Deacon Thomas) was born probably about 1673

at Dover, (Oyster River) N.H. the youngest daughter of John and Sarah Batt Mighell; (Hartford Probate Record) Estate of Dorothy Ferman Mighell; order of distribution date 6 July 1756 mentions, administratrix Sarah Mighell and gives to heirs of Nathaniel Mighell a double share; to heirs of Sarah Miles (alias Root, deceased a single portion; inventory 272 : 1 : 0.

91- SARAH MIGHELL (Nicholas, John, Deacon Thomas) was born in

Enfield, Mass. June 16, 1714 the eldest daughter of Nicholas and Dorothy Ferman Mighell; married August 7, 1737 Joshua Root of Westfield, Mass.; she died October 23, 1755; he married secondly Abigail Olds March 23, 1757; he died December 8, 1791, aged 76 years.

Children born in Sheffield, Mass. :

1-	Sarah	Root	born	June	18,	1738,	d..young
2-	Dorcas	"	"	April	14,	40,	m. Lawrence Lynch
3-	Joshua	"	"	Dec.	5,	41,	m. Bethana Dewey
4-	Nicholas	"	"	Sept.	23,	43,	
5-	Moses	"	"	April	3,	46,	m. Sarah Truman
6-	Dorothy	"	"	April	5,	48,	
7-	Mercy	"	"				m. Zenas Keyes
8-	Sarah	"	"	Oct.	23,	55,	m. Matthew Cadwell

92- NATHANIEL MIGHELL (Nicholas, John, Deacon Thomas) was born in

Enfield, Mass. January 21, 1715 the eldest son of Nicholas and Dorothy Ferman Mighell; married January 29, 1737-8 Sarah Sittom of Somers, Mass.; he died August 20, 1750 at Enfield, Mass.;

Children born in Enfield, Mass.:

A 301- Penelope born June 13, 1739, d. February 15, 1741.
 B 2- John " July 19, 41,
 C 3- Ezekiel " Mar. 18, 44,
 D 4- Daniel " May 4, 46,
 E 5- Penelope " May 26, 48,

Estate of Dorothy Ferman Mighell: Order of distribution date 6 July mentions, administratrix Sarah Mighell and gives to heirs of Nathaniel Mighell a double share; to heirs of Sarah Miles (alias Root) deceased a single portion; inventory 272 : 1 : O. (Hartford Probate Record.)

301- ⁵PENELOPE ⁴MIGHELL (³Nathaniel, ²Nicholas, ¹John, Deacon Thomas)

was born in Somers, Mass. June 13, 1739 the eldest daughter of Nathaniel and Sarah Sittom Mighell; she died Somers, Mass. February 15, 1741.

302- ⁵JOHN ⁴MIGHELL (³Nathaniel, ²Nicholas, ¹John, Deacon Thomas) was born

Somers, Mass. July 19, 1741 the eldest son of Nathaniel and Sarah Sittom Mighell;

303- ⁵EZEKIEL ⁴MIGHELL (³Nathaniel, ²Nicholas, ¹John, Deacon Thomas) was

born at Somers, Mass. March 18, 1744 the second son of Nathaniel and Sarah Sittom Mighell;

304- ⁵DANIEL ⁴MIGHELL (³Nathaniel, ²Nicholas, ¹John, Deacon Thomas) was

born at Somers, Mass. May 4, 1746 the third son of Nathaniel and Sarah Sittom Mighell; revolutionary soldier;

5 4 3 2 1
305- PENELOPE MIGHELL (Nathaniel, Nicholas, John, Deacon Thomas)

was born in Somers, Mass. May 26, 1748 the youngest
daughter of Nathaniel and Sarah Sittom Mighell;

Nathan Collins of Brimfield m Phebe Weld 1745. William Nichols of Brimfield m Anna Weld.

John Burroughs was an early settler in the south part of the town & one of the original proprietors. He died 1690 aged 42, left one son named John who had the following sons born in Enfield. John b. 1711, Simon b. 1719 [?], David b. 1726, Abner b. 1728.

[The] whole of this family removed out of town except one daughter who married Nehemiah Chandler [and] who died in Enfield.

Joseph Warrener from Northfield settled in Enfield 1691. He left 2 sons who settled in Enfield Ebenezer & John. The last of this family Samuel born 1719 & died in Enfield 1788 aged 68.

Two brothers named Joseph & Benjamin West settled in Enfield 1686. Benjamin m. Hannah Haddock 1692—had son Benjamin b. 1692. This family removed to Middletown.

Simon Rumerell settled in Enfield early married 1692 Sarah Fairman—son Simon b 1696 Ebenezer 1701 John 1704.

[2 gen.?] John b. 1728 Ebenezer b. 1729.

William Randall settled in Enfield 1689 left no male posterity in Enfield.

Nathaniel Pierce son [of] John Pierce first settler, died 1755 aged 84.—son Nathaniel b. 1704 Joseph b. 1721, m. Elizabeth McGregory 1741 do. Hannah Eggleston 1748.—John Pierce died 1743 aged 61 years—eldest son [of] John Pierce first settler left 4 sons—all out [of] Town.

Andrew Miller first settler died 1708 aged 60—son David m. Hannah Pease 1713 died 1715.

David Hitchcock m. second wife Mary Thomas 1717—son David b. 1708 Paul b. 1714.

Benjamin Citron [Sittan] m. Sarah Bush 1718—sons Benjamin b. 1721, Daniel b 1723.

John Durell—sons John 1721, David 1723.

— Nicholas Mighill—son Nathaniel 1715.

David Bishop—one son Thomas b. in Enfield.

Nathaniel Bliss m. Mary Wright 1697—sons Henry b. 1701, Joseph b. 1704, [Family] removed to Lebanon.

Osee Phelps the son of David Phelps died in Enfield 1848 aged 49. 1691 John Trumbull was admitted an inhabitant it is supposed he removed to Suffield.

1691 A grant was made for a sawmill at Scantic near the mouth of Sawmill brook. This was probably the first building erected in the east part of Enfield.

In 1689 A purchase was made of the Indian Sachem Nottatuck of

Part of the above is back in page 27 through mistake * *
where this ought to have been placed

April 10th 1682

The Committee for Freshwater Brook New Plantation met—Present.

John Pynchon	}	Granted to Isaac Meacham sen ^r an allot-
Lit Thomas Stebbens		ment 60 acres field land and to his son Isaac
De ⁿ Jonathan Burt		Meacham, 30 acres—also 2 home lots to
De ⁿ Benj ⁿ Parsons		them, on the east side of the street at the

upper end or north end thereof next to the field land (viz) 12 acres to himself, and 10 to his son, lying together there 22 rods broad, and running in length eastward from the street 160 rods as all the lots there do, for meadow granted to the father 7 * acres and—7
acres of meadow to the son *Isaac Meacham Ju^r* afterwards * Page 370.
namely August 21st 1682 the Committee for encouragement of Goodman Meachem to come now and settle at Freshwater, do grant him an addition of meadow or low land (viz) Three acres more to Isaac Meacham sen^r which added to y^e former 7 acres makes up his meadow in all 10 acres, provided he come and continue to dwell at Freshwater Plantation.

July 24th 1682

At a Meeting of the Committee for Freshwater Plantation, Present

John Pynchon	}	Granted to John Bement Sen ^r 12 acres for a
Thomas Stebbins		home lot, 36 acres of field land, 4 acres of
Deac ⁿ Parsons		meadow, also to his son John Bement Ju ^r a
Dea ⁿ Burt		home lot of 12 acres, 20 acres of field land with

meadow to it, as in page 35, 2 acres.,

To Thomas Geer which was granted at a former meeting a home lot . . acres, 30 acres field land and 4 acres of meadow.

+ Granted to John Ferman A home lot 12 acres, . . field land *
* * * * *

To Obadiah Abbe a home lot of 12 acres . . field land * *

Whereas Samuel Bliss sen^r had a grant of 50 acres of land, as in page 4, and finding himself at present not in a way to settle there and therefore moving the committee to consider and release grants to him, and so he the s^d Sam^{uel} Bliss says he will resign up the allotment granted to himself and carry on for his son the premises, considered and * that anciently he had same kind of grant from Springfield, we do grant to his son Thomas Bliss a home * Page 377.
lot of 8 or 10 acres, as also 30 acres of land more (viz) upland, his father having a parcel of meadow thereabouts granted from Spring-

Surveyed and Laid out to Thomas Perkins thirteen acres and one
 Entred } half of Land in Somers of the Devision Last Granted to
 January } be Divided Bounded West on his own land south part on
 26th } Land of Ichabod Hall and part on land of Spencer East
 1757 } on land of Ensign Thomas Colton being forty Seven Rods
 north & South and forty six Rods wide by the Com^{tee} & Ephr^m Terry
 Survey^r —

Surveyed and Laid out to Ichabod Hall Thirty one acres of Land
 Entred } in Somers Bounded South on Land of Thomas Perkins
 January } west part on Land of s^d Perkins part on Enfield line and
 1757 } part on Land of Richard French East on land of Thomas
 Colton North part on land laid out to s^d Hall and part on brook
 meadow (so called) begining for the South East Corner and Run
 north Eighty Eight Rods and half to Land laid out to s^d Hall some
 time ago then west about forty six Rods to s^d meadow and then west-
 erly by said Meadow to a small Maple tree marked which stands
 about twenty feets westward of an old dam Called Robert Peases Dam
 then from said Maple (which is Marked) South Eight Degrees and
 half west thirty Eight Rods to Enfield line then South twelve Rods to
 Land of Thomas Perkins then East thirty Eight Degrees north Thirty
 Eight Rods then south by s^d Perkins land forty Eight Rods then East
 by s^d Perkinses Land forty Six Rods to s^d south East Corner; Four-
 teen acres of the above thirty one is on Thomas Days or Hulburds
 Right & seventeen acres is on Samuel Parsonses Right and sold to s^d
 Hall by Ephraim Terry of Enfield—~~By~~ the Com^{tee} & Ephr^m Terry
 Surveyer.

X
 * Laid out to Widow Dorothy Mighills Twenty two acres
 Entred } and Half of Land within the Bounds of the Deed * Page 198.
 January } that James Ferman Late of Enfield Deceased gave her of
 1757 } the Land Near where her Dwelling house Stands there
 being more within the Bounds Claimed by s^d Deed then s^d Deceased
 had Right to; which is now Laid out on the Right that was originally
 John fermans of the Last Devision and by Desire of James ferman
 now of Enfield;

~~By~~ y^e Com^{tee} & Ephr^m Terry Surveyer —

Surveyed and Laid out to Ensign Thomas Colton of Springfield
 Entred } Twenty four acres and one Hundred & fiveteen Rods of
 January } Land in Somers upon Benjamin Wests Right of the Devi-
 1757 } sion Last Granted to be Divided Lying near the northwest

way westerly on s^d land of s^d Bootn southerly part on land of John Kibbe and part on land of Joseph Markham Easterly part on Scantick meadow & part on Land of s^d Markham & part on land of Isaac Kibbe:

Memorandum: Isaac Kibbe one of the Children of the Deceased Came to the Committe and made pitches to lay out the two above Peices of land laid out to the Heirs of s^d Deceased & Desired s^d Comm^{tee} to lay them in the places above Described —

p^r the Comm^{tee} & Ephr^m Terry Surveyer —

Laid out to John Pease five acres of Land within the Bounds of
 Entred } Land he sold to Beriah Tree in Somers there being so
 January } much more then he had a Right to and this is Called over-
 26th } plus by Vertue of a grant of the Proprietors for what s^d
 1757 } Pease wanted of Measure in a lot laid out to him in the
 Inward Commons in Enfield Bounded north & East & South on
 Highways —

p^r the Com^{tee} & Ephr^m Terry Surveyer.

Surveyed and laid out to Ichabod Hall Twenty acres of Land by
 Entred } Grant of the Propiotors within the bounds of the Land
 January } which Widow Dorothy Mighills Claimed Lately Bounded
 26th } North on the Highway west on Land of Ezekiel Pease
 1757 } Southard on Scantick River Eastward on Land of the Es-
 tate of Ebenezer Spencer late of Somers Deceased Begining for the
 north East Corner by the highway and Run Southard on the brow of
 the hill till it comes to the southard End of it or point of the hill
 then South to Scantick River then Westerly by s^d River till it Comes
 to Land of Ezekiel Pease then Northerly by s^d Peases land till it
 Comes to the highway then by s^d Highway to s^d North East Corner.

by the Com^{tee} & Ephr^m Terry surveyer —

Surveyed and Laid out to the Heirs of Elisha Kibbe Late of En-
 Entred } field Deceased ten acres of Land of the Devision Last
 January } Granted to be Divided in Somers Bounded South on Land
 26th } laid out to Obadiah Abbe Late of Enfield Deceased East
 1757 } on Land of Cap^t Dwight north on land of Edward Far-
 rington west on Land laid out to Samⁿ Hall being forty Six Rods &
 half long & thirty six Rods wide at the north End and thirty four
 Rods at the South End.

by the Com^{tee} & Ephr^m Terry Surveyer.

- X 1714 Sarah Mighill y^e Dather of Niccolass Mighill & Dorothy (his Wife) was born June y^e 16th: 1714.
- 1714 John Macgrigery y^e son of John Mackgrigery (& Hannah his Wife) was born July 18th 1714.
- 1714 Esther Colton y^e Daughter of Josias Colton (& Margaret his wife) was born March 31st: 1714.
- 1714 Joseph Meacham y^e son of Isaac Meacham (& Mary his wife) was born ye 15th Day of aprill 1714.
- 1714 Elizabeth Cooley y^e Daughter of Dan^{ll} Cooley (and Jamima his Wife) was born July y^e 28th 1714.
- 1714 * Sarah Weld y^e Daughter of Daniel Weld & Mary his Wife was born *Page 28. August 29th 1714.
- 1714 Anne Jones y^e Daughter of Benjamin Jones (& Anne his wife) was born September y^e 9th 1714.
- 1714 Nath^{ll} Warner y^e Son of John Warner (and Tabatha his Wife) was born octob^r 11th 1714.
- 1714 Abigall Durell y^e Daughter of John Durell & Abigall his Wife was born Octob^r 27th: 1714.
- 1714 Moses Bush y^e son of Jonathan Bush (& Rachel his Wife) was born Decemb^r y^e 8th 1714.
- 1714 Hepzibath French y^t Daughter of Richard French (& Elizabeth his Wife) was born Decembr the 9th 1714.
- 1714 Samuel Parsons ye son of Sam^{ll} Parsons Jun^r (& Abigall his wife) was born December y^e 20th 1714.
- 1714 John Phelps y^e son of Israell Phelps (and Rachel his wife) was born Decemb^r ye 3^d: 1714.
- 1714/5 William Cymons ye Son of William Cymons Ju^r (& Hannah his wife) was born Jan^r y^e 8th 1714/15.
- 1714 Stephon Kibbe y^e son of James Kibbe (& Hannah his wife) was born Novemb^r y^e 18th: 1714.
- 1714/5 Rebecca Pasko ye Daughter of John Pasko (& Rebecca his wife) was born Jan^r ye 11th: 1714/15.
- 1714/5 * Samuel Peese y^e Son of Samuel Peese (& Elizabeth his wife) was *Page 29 born Jan^r y^e 13th: 1714/15.
- 1714 Sarah Root y^e Daughter of Timothy Root (and Sarah his Wife) was born octob^r the 18th: 1714.
- 1714/5 Ebenezer Jones the son of Ebenezer Jones & Priscilla his wife, was born y^e 12 Day of Jan^r 1714/15.
- 1714/5 Bathsheba Geer ye Daughter of Shuball Geer and Sarah (his wife) was born Jan^r ye 16th: 1714/15.
- 1714/5 Mary Parsons y^e Daughter of Christopher Parsons & (mary his wife) was born March y^e 1st 1714/15.
- 1714/5 Bathsheba Jones y^e Daughter of Thomas Jones (& mary his wife) was born Feb^r y^e 16th: 1714/15.

- 1715 Shubell Parsons y^e son of Philip Parsons (& Annah his wife) was born June y^e 11th: 1715.
- 1714/5 Hannah Miller y^e Daughter of David Miller & Hannah his wife was born Jan^r y^e 21st: 1714/15.
- 1715 Margerett Peese ye Daughter of James Peese Ju^r and Mary his wife was born May 16th: 1715.
- X 1715 John Ferman y^e Son of James Ferman & Patiance his wife was born March y^e 31st 1715.
- 1715 Comings Peese y^e son of Isaac Peese & Mindwell his wife was born Novemb^r 21st 1715.
- 1715/6 Joseph Beamon y^e son of William Beamon & Hannah his wife: was born Jan^r 21st 1715/16.
- 1715/6 Mary Abbe y^e Daughter of Thomas Abbe & Mary his wife: was born Jan^r 25th 1715/16.
- 1715/6 * Naomy Kibbe y^e Daughter of Edward Kibbe & Dorothy his wife *Page 30. was born Nov^r 26th 1715/16.
- X 1715/6 Nathaniel Mighill y^e Son of Niccolass Mighill & Dorothy his wife was born Jan^r 21st 1715.
- 1715 Mary Hale y^e Daughter of Thomas Hale (& Mary his wife) was born Octo^r y^e 22^d 1715.
- 1715/6 Israel Jones y^e son of Thomas Jones and Mary (his wife) was born March y^e 18th: 1715/16.
- 1716 John French y^e son of Richard French and Elisabeth his wife was born March 30th: 1716.
- 1715/6 Isaac Gleason y^e son of Isaac Gleason (& Mary his wife) was born March y^e 10th: 1715/16.
- 1715/6 Thankfull Perse y^e Daughter of Nathⁿ Perse and Mary his wife was born March y^e 3^d: 1715/16.
- 1700 Hannah Peese y^e Daughter of James Peese (& Hannah his wife) was born De-semb^r y^e 18th: 1700.
- 1716 Jamima Peese y^e Daughter of James Peese Sen^r (& Hannah his wife) was born July y^e 5th 1716.
- 1716 Hannah Warrener y^e Daughter of Ebenezer Warrener (& Elizabeth his wife) was born April: 17: 1716.
- 1716 John Warner y^e son of John Warner (& Tabatha his wife) was born August y^e 28th: 1716.
- 1716 John Durel y^e son of John Durel (& Abigall his wife) was born August y^e 31st: 1716.
- 1716 Levi Jones y^e son of Benjamin & Ann his wife was born Novemb^r y^e 9th 1716.
- 1716 * Isaac Meacham y^e son of Ichabod Meacham (& Elizabeth his wife) *Page 31. was born August ye 21st 1716: allso Deborah y^e Daughter of ye s^d Ichabod & Elisabeth was born on y^e s^d Day they were twins.
- 1716 David Phelps y^e son of Israel Phelps (& Rachall his wife) was born august y^e 25th 1716.

- 1728 Nath^l Pease (son of Sam^l & Elisabeth Pease) was born September: y^e: 29th 1728.
- 1741 Lucia Pease (Daughter of Benjamin and Abigail Pease) was born Decem^r y^e: 27th 1741.
- 1741 Mariha Pease (Daugh^r of Timothy and Mary Pease) was born the: 10th day of May 1741.
- 1742 Sarah Pease (Daugh^r of Joseph Pease 2nd and Sarah his wife was born July: y^e 26th 1742.
- 1742 Ebenezer Pease (son of Eben^r Pease Jun^r and Mary Pease his wife) was born october y^e: 16th 1742.
- 1742 Deborah Pease (Daugh^r of Timothy and Mary Pease) was born Decem^r 5th 1742.
- 1740 * James Killum (son of Lot & Jemima Killum) was born July the: * Page 54. 6th 1740.
- 1742/3 Jemima Killum (Daugh^r of Lot & Jemima Killum) was born march y^e 2nd 1742/3.
- 1747 Lot Killum (son of Lot & Jemima Killum) was born march y^e 19th 1747.
- 1745 Patience Killum (Daugh^r of Lot & Jemima Killum) was born may y^e 17th 1745.
- 1749 James Killum (son of Lot & Jemima Killum) was born June 22nd 1749.
- 1750 Patience Killum daughter of Lot & Jemima Killum was born Sep^t 30th 1750.
- 1753 Eliphalet Killam son of Lot and Jemima Killam was born february 25th 1753.
- 1755 Elenar killam daughter of Lot and Jemima killam was born may 1st 1755.
- 1757 Tabitha killam daughter of Lot & Jemima killam born may 6th 1757.
- hannah killam daughter of Lot & Jemima killam was born april 23^d 1759.
- Tabitha killam daughter of Eliphalet & Submit killam born december 30th 1774.
- Eliphalet killam son of Eliphalet & Submit killam born November 18th 1779.
- Submit killam daughter of Eliphalet & Submit killam born feb^r 22^d 1781.
- aby Booth daughter of henry & dority Booth born october 10th 1776 and dyed october 1st 1777.
- aby Booth 2^d daghter of henry & dorithy Booth born December 6th 1778.
- Sarah Booth daughter of henry & dorithy Booth born December 5th 1780.
- Eneas Booth son of henry & dorithy Booth born Nov^r 15th 1783.
- X 1741/2 * James Ferman (son of James and Joanna ferman) was born Jan- * Page 55. uary y^e 7th 1741/2.
- X 1743 Sam^l Ferman (son of James and Joanna ferman) was born Septem^r y^e 19: 1743.
- X 1743 Joseph Ferman (son of Benjⁿ & Hannah Ferman) was born June y^e 18th 1743.
- X 1745 Sarah Ferman (daugh^r of James & Joanna Ferman) was born April y^e 28th 1745.
- X 1745 Benjⁿ Ferman (son of Benjⁿ & Hannah Ferman) was born Septem^r y^e: 2nd 1745.

- ✕ 1746 Jacob Ferman (son of James ferman & Joanna his wife) was born Novem^r 27th 1746.
- ✓ 1747/8 Love Ferman (daugh^r of Benjⁿ & Hannah Ferman) was born January y^e 15th 1747/8.
- ✓ 1748 Joanna Ferman (daugh^r of James & Joanna Ferman) was born June y^e 14th 1748.
- ✓ 1749 Hannah Ferman (daugh^r of Benjⁿ & Hannah Ferman) was born Novem^r 21st, 1749.
- ✕ 1750 Patience Ferman daughter of James and Joanna Ferman was born y^e 26th of May 1750.
- ✓ 1751 Hannah Firman daughter of Benjamin firman and abigail his wife was born april y^e 30: 1751.
- ✕ 1752 Sarah firman Daughter of James & Joanna firman was born february the 14 1752.
- ✓ 1752 John ferman son of benjamin and abigail ferman was born June 12 1752.
- ✕ 1753 Richard ferman son of Benjamin and abigail ferman was Born November 24th 1753.
- ✕ 1754 Jared ferman son of James and Joanna ferman was Born January 11th 1754.
- ✕ 1754 abigail ferman Daughter of Benjamin and abigail ferman was Born december 22^d 1754.

1742 * Timothy Brown (son of Daniel and Mehitabel Brown) was Born * Page 56. March y^e: 30th 1742.

Mary Parsons Daughter of Thomas & Lydia Parsons) Born may 1st 1769.

Achsaah Parsons Daughter of thomas & Lydia Parsons Born April 9th 1771.

Mary Parsons Daughter of Warham & Mary Parsons Born Sept^r 10th 1771.

1772 Sarah Parsons Daughter of John Parsons Ju^r & Ann his wife Born August 31st 1772.

Simeon Parsons son of Daniel & Mary his wife was Born June the 20th 1771.

Jehiel Parsons son of Eldad & Elizabeth his wife Born November 27th 1772.

John Parsons son of John Parsons Ju^r & Ann his wife Born April 26th 1771
being omitted in the time of it.

Martin Parsons son of Wareham and mary Parsons Born July 27th 1773.

Levy Parsons son of Thomas & Lydia his wife Born october 24th 1773.

Rhoda Parsons Daughter of John & Ann his wife Born March 13th 1774.

Denis parsons son of Jonathan & trypheny parsons Born Nov 20th 1773.

peter parsons son of peter & anna parsons Born Jan^r 29th 1774.

Lucia parsons daughter of Shubael & Lucy parsons Born october 17th 1774.

Ebenezar parsons son of Eben^r & Elisabeth his wife Born march 1773 and died
april following being about five weeks old.

Elizabeth parsons daughter of Ebenezer & Elisabeth parsons Born June the 4th
1774.

Mehetabel Parsons Daughter of Edward & Mehitabel; Born 22 may 1774.

Elam parsons son of John & Ann parsons Born august 24th 1775.

Intentions of Marriage.

1759

Enfield Nov^{br} 23^d 1735 marriage is intended between Joseph Booth & Sarah chandler both of this town.

Enfield december 28th 1735 marriage is intended between Nathaniel parsons and Alice Collins both of this town.

Enfield Jan^{ry} 10th 1735/6 marriage is intended between Edward Collins and Tabitha Geer both of this town.

Enfield July 17th 1736 marriage is intended between Ephraim Stiles of Westfield and Jemima Meacham of this town.

Enfield September 12th 1736 marriage is intended between John Gains and y^e widow Hannah Chandler both of this town.

Enfield october 3^d 1736 marriage is intended between Gershom Sexton Jun^r & Abigail Gery both of this town.

Enfield october 31^t 1736 marriage is intended between Pelatiah Pease & Jemima Booth both of this town.

Enfield october 31^t 1736 marriage is intended between Charles Sexton and Bathsheba Geer both of this town.

Enfield october 31^t 1736 marriage is intended between Timothy Pease and mary Chandler both of this town.

Enfield December 5th 1736 marriage is intended between Denis Bement and Mary Abbe both of this town.

* Enfield february 13, 1736/7 marriage is intended between Joshua Bush *Page 86. and Experience french both of this town.

Enfield february 27th 1736/7 marriage is intended between David Phelps & Margaret Colton both of this town.

Enfield march 20th 1737 marriage is intended between Eben^r Prior & Hannah Simons both of this town.

Enfield april 3^d 1737 marriage is intended between John allin & Elizabeth Pease both of this town.

Enfield april 24th 1737 marriage is intended between James Prentice (resident in this town) & Eunice Kibbe of this town.

Enfield May y^e 22nd 1737 marriage is intended between Eben^r Bacon of windham and Margery Markham of this town.

Enfield June 5th 1737 marriage is intended between Sam^l Hickox of Durham and Hannah Peirce resident in this town.

Enfield June 12th 1737 marriage is intended between Ralph fargo resident in this town & Elizabeth Gleson of this town.

Enfield June 19th 1737 marriage is intended between Sam^l Osborn of Windsor and Hannah Phelps of this town.

Enfield July 3^d 1737 marriage is intended between Israel meacham and Thankfull Killam both of this town.

X Enfield august 7th 1737 marriage is intended between Joshua Root of Westfield and Sarah Mials of this town.

Enfield october 9th 1737 marriage is intended between Cummings Pease & Elizabeth Pease both of this town.

* Enfield Nov 20th 1737 marriage is intended between Shubal Geer Jun^r * Page 87.
& Hannah Pease both of this town.

Y Enfield Janu^r 29th 1737/8 marriage is intended between Nath^l Mials of this town
and Sarah Sittorn of Somers.

Enfield February 5th 1737/8 marriage is intended between Jonathan Terry & Sarah
Pease both of this town.

Enfield february 26th 1737/8 marriage is intended between Thomas Jones a non
resident and Mary Strong of this town.

Enfield September 24th 1738 marriage is intended between Ebenezer Chapin of this
town and y^e widow abigail Church of Hadley.

Enfield Decem^r 17th 1738 marriage is intended between William Hael of this town
& y^e widow Mary Barker of Springfield.

Enfield Decem^r y^e 17th 1738 marriage is intended between John Abbe Jun^r and
Sarah Root both of this town.

Enfield february 24th 1738/9 marriage is intended between Benjⁿ Pease and Abigail
Rose both of this town.

Enfield April y^e 14th 1739 marriage is intended between Joseph meacham of this
town and Sarah Wright of weathersfield.

Enfield april y^e 14th 1739 marriage is intended between Lot Killum and Jemima
Pease both of this town.

Enfield august y^e 19th 1739 marriage is intended between Nath^l Daniel of windsor
alias allington and mary Gleson of this town.

* Enfield Septem^r 1st 1739 marriage is intended between Ephraim Bancroft * Page 88.
of windsor and Esther Gleson of this town.

Enfield Septem^r 1st 1739 marriage is intended between Eben^r Pease Jun^r & Mary
Terry both of this town.

Enfield october 19th 1739 marriage is intended between Seth Chapin & Elisabeth
Bliss both of this town.

Enfield nov^r 1st 1739 marriage is intended between Sam^l Pearson of windsor and
Jerusha Kibbe of this town.

Enfield November y^e 17th 1739 marriage is intended between John Burroughs of
windsor and Sarah Abbe of this town.

Enfield December 22^d 1739 marriage is intended between Thomas Perkins Jun^r of
this town & Eunice Bidol of Springfield.

Enfield December 22^d 1739 marriage is intended between W^m Ma^{tt} Macarte of
Windsor & Elisabeth Davison resident in this town.

X Enfield January y^e 5th 1739/40 marriage is intended between James Ferman of this
town & Johannah Stebbins of Springfield.

Enfield April y^e 27th 1740 marriage is intended between James Gains & Mehetable
Pease both of this town.

Enfield may y^e 11th 1740 marriage is intended between Ephr^m Pease and Tabitha
Abbe both of this town.

* Enfield July y^e 20th 1740 marriage is intended between Decⁿ James * Page 109.
Wood of this town and y^e widow Thankfull Sikes of Springfield.

- Bennony gains and abbigall ferman was joyned in meragg november y^e 29 1700.
 1700 Isaac meacham Ju^r and mary R[?]oot was joyned in marrag the tenth of december 1700.
 Mr nathaniel collens and M^{rs} Alice adoms was joyned in marrag the 7th day of genewry 1700 & 1701.
 1702 Jonathan Bliss and Sarah Eggelston was joyned in marrag y^e seventeenth of march 1701 & 1702.
 1702/3 Edman Bement and Prissellah worner was joyned in marrag y^e fourteenth day of Jenewry 1702/3.
 1703 Danill marcom and deberah meacham was joyned in marag the second day of aprell 1703.
 1703/4 Israel Phelps & Mary Pese was joyned in marrag the seventh day of March 1703/4.
 1703 Jems keebe and hanah celcy was joyned marrag the twentieth day Jewery.
 1702/3 * Shubaal gers and Sarah abbee was joyned in marrag Jenewry y^e * Page 92. twenty seven 1702/3.
 1704 John howard and Prissilah Jones was joyned in maerriag June y^e thirteenth: 1704.
 1706 David burtt and martha hale was joyned in marag the twenty eighth day of June 1706.
 1707 Williom bement and hanah Tery was joyned in merrag the third day of march: 1707.
 1709 Stephen nobels and aba[g]all morgan was joined in marrag apral y^e 21: 1709.
 1708/9 Josiah colten and margreet pese was joyned in marrag the six day of Jenewry 1708/9.
 1708/9 Jonathan bush and Rachial keebec was joyned fabewry seventeen: 1708/9.
 1708 Thomas Jons and mary meacham was joyned in mariag the twenty forth day of aprel: 1708.
 1700 Edman mashshall [] Leadiah Perce was joyned in marrag July y^e eaughteen 1700.
 1710 Timothy Root and Sarah Pese was joyned in marag november y^e fifteen 171[].
 1710 John warner & abegal pasco was joyned in marrag the fifteen day of november 1710.
 1710 Jems pese Ju^r and mary abbee was joyned in maragg november y^e fifteen day: 1710.
 1710/1 Roberd pese & hanah sexton was joyned marrag y^e fifteen day of febewry 1710/11.
 1710 * Daniel cooly and Jemima Clark was joyned in marrag the seventh * Page 93. day of november 1710.
 1711 Danil weld and mary warrener was joyned in marrag September the twenty eight: 1711.
 1711 Jems ferman and paciance frence was joyned in marage the third day of agaust: 1711.
 1711 John Smith and hester colten was joyned in marrag the forth day of desember 1711.

DEATHS.

- 1683 * The first person that dyed in Enfield was Lot Killum aged be- * Page 53.
tweene 40 & 50 yeares who dyed Octobe^r 26th 1683.
- 1684 A young child of John Burroughs named Rebeckah Burroughs dyed May y^e
1st 1684.
- ✕ John fferman sen^r dyed Decemb^r y^e 13th 1684.
Thomas Bancroft sen^r dyed Decemb^r 14th 1684.
John Beamont sen^r dyed y^e 27th of Decemb^r 1684.
- 1685 John Bancroft son of Tho Bancroft dyed feby 26th 1684.
- 1686/7 Elizabeth Morgin daughter of Isaac Morgin dyed March y^e 5 1687.
- 1688 Elizabeth Geares daughter of Thomas Geares dyed Aprill y^e 1st 1688.
- 1688 Rebeckah Booth wife of Simeon Booth dyed 25th of December 168[] being
aged about 48 yeares.
Elisha kebbec son of Elisha Kebbee aged about 15 yeres died about the middle
agust 1688.
William pease son of Robert aged about 9 yeres dyed about the 27 of october
1688.
Ephram Jons son of ben Jons dyed about 3^d of September 1688.
Ben Denslow dyed about 23 of december aged about 20 yeres 1688.
- 1689 Mr Nathaniel welsh son of Thomas welsh of Charlstown died the 10 of July
1689 being aged about twenty and three yeares.
- 1689 * John pease sen^r dyed 8th of July 1689 aged about 60 yeres. * Page 54.
Ann pease the wife of John pease sen^r dyed the 29 of June 1689 aged about 55
yeres.
Abbegell peas daughter of the above John peas dyed 9th of July 1689 being
aged about 13 yeres.
Mary warriner the wife of Joseph warriner dyed the 22 of July 1689 aged
about 47 yeres.
Abbegall warriner daughter of Joseph warriner dyed the 21 of July 1689 aged
about 10.
william weekes aged about 60 yeres dyed 18th July 1690.
Jone weekes aged about 62 dyed agust 10th 1690 the wife of william weekes.
Mary Booth wife of Zachary booth aged about 22 yeres dyed 12th of Aprill
1692.
- Daniell Collins aged about 42 yeres dyed about the 3 of May 1690.
Josiah Collins aged about 3 months dyed sum time in Sept 1690 and his brother
(1861)

*Samuel Edwards of Hartford Conn. to Zebulon *E. Page 121.
Mygatt of Hartford Conn. (War.)

10 acres in the North field first division—highway north, Capt. Terry south, John Gleason dec^d west, James Kibbee east.

10 acres in the [North field] first division—Richard French north, highway south, William Hale west, John Gleason dec^d east.

Witnesses Tho: Hooker, John Hooker, Anna Stanley.

29 Jan. 1727/28. Recorded 2 Feb. 1727/28.

*Ruth Evens wife of Edmond Evens to Mary Wood *E. Page 443.
and James Wood administrators on Estate of Josiah Wood dec^d.

All right in Estate of Josiah Wood dec^d.

Witnesses Josiah Wood, Ebenezer Pratt, George Wood.

13 Jan. 1728/29. Recorded 6 July 1730.

*Moses Esty of Suffield tailor to John Pingilly jun^r of *O. Page 253.
Suffield yeoman. (War.)

16 acre right I bought of John Pierce jun^r.

Witnesses Abr^m Burbank, John Adams.

10 Jan. 1744/5. Recorded 10 Jan. 1744.

*Moses Esty of Suffield tailor, to John Lancton of Suff. *R. Page 237.
field yeoman. (Mort.)

16 acres with buildings—Town Street east, Joseph Pease north, Connecticut River west, Capt. Ephraim Terry south, which land I hold by deed of John Lancton.

Witnesses Phin^s Lyman, Samⁿ Kent jun^r.

19 July 1748. Recorded 2 Aug. 1748.

*Ephraim French to his "cousin" Richard French. *B. Page 159.
(Gift.)

"All my housings and lands at Enfield after my death." "He to live with me and maintain me," etc.

Witnesses Thomas Marshall, Jonathan Bissill.

5 June 1699. Recorded 5 April 1709.

? *John Ferman of Stoneingtowne Conn. and wife Sarah *B. Page 394.
to James Ferman. (War.)

9 acres in the South field first division—highways north and south, Daniel Collins east, John Burroes west.

15 acres in the south field third division, and is $\frac{1}{2}$ a lot which formerly belonged to Edward Whittington.

5 acres on Scantick river—hills east and west, Daniel Collins south, Thomas Howard north.

Witnesses Ichabod Meacham, Joseph Meacham.

3 Sept. 1705. Recorded 18 April 1715.

* Ephraim French to William Simons sen^r. (War.) *B. Page 167.

2½ acres on Scantick river—John Pierce deceased north, William Simons south, hills east and west.

Witnesses William Beament, Samuel Osborn, Edmond Beament.

4 May 1708. Recorded 13 April 1709.

* Ephraim French to William Beament. (War.) *B. Page 283.

16 acres in the South field first division—Commons north, highways south and east, William Beament west.

Witnesses James Pease Jun^r, Joseph Sexton, Richard French.

2 March 1710/11. Recorded 18 May 1713.

X * Elizabeth Ferman to her son James Ferman. (War.) *B. Page 345.

12 acres homelot—Obadiah Abby north, Isaac Gleason south, Town Street west, Commons east.

9 acres in the South field first division—highways north and south, Nathan Collins east, John Burroughs west.

9 acres in the South field third division—John Pease north east and west, Davisons farm south.

4 acres at Spring meadow—Thomas Perkins south, Simon Rummerill north, hills east and west.

Witnesses Jonathan Pease, Nicholas Mighill, Joseph Sexton.

20 Feb. 1712/13. Recorded 3 March 1714/15.

X * John Ferman of Killingly Conn. to his brother James *C. Page 151.
Ferman. (War.)

All rights to lands in Enfield set out to his father John Ferman deceased.

Witnesses James Killum, Joseph Sexton Jun^r, Joseph Sexton, Sen^r.

11 Feb. 1713/14. Recorded 10 Aug. 1716.

X * James Ferman planter to his sister Dorothy Mighill *F. Page 99.
wife of Nicholas Mighill. (War.)

35 acres north of Scantick near Coronation brook bounded partly by Thomas Abby sen^r.

Witnesses James Pease, John Pasko, Joseph Sexton.

25 Sept. 1714. Recorded 1 Sept. 1731.

* James Ferman to Jonathan Jenkes now resident in Suffield. (War.) *C. Page 161.

12 acres homelot—Obadiah Abby north, Isaac Gleason south, Commons east, Town Street west.

Witnesses Samuel Porter, John Whipple, Eliazer Porter.

20 Sept. 1716. Recorded 21 Sept. 1716.

* Richard French and wife Elizabeth to Capt. Samuel Terry. (War.) *C. Page 347.

26 acres north of Freshwater brook—Commons north, west and east, Thomas Haile, Capt. Samuel Terry, — Colton and John Haile south.

Witnesses Israel Phelps, William Bement, Joseph Sexton.

Witnesses to wifes signature John Sherman, William Pynchon, Daniel Colton.

2 July 1717. Recorded 23 Aug. 1717.

* James Ferman to William Bement. (War.) *C. Page 538.

8 acres at Spring meadow—"my own meadow" north and west, William Bement south.

Witnesses Daniel Cooley, Richard French, Samuel Osborne.

9 March 1718/19. Recorded 7 Jan. 1719/20.

* James Ferman to Samuel Porter of Hadley. (Mort.) *C. Page 520.

20 acres on Coronation brook—Thomas Hale south, Ebenezer Warrener north, uplands east and west.

60 acres—aforesaid land east, Eben Warriner north, "his own land" south, a great rock west.

20 acres east of Coronation brook—"the other land" west, Commons east, — Bush south.

Witnesses Eleazer Porter, Richard Chauncey, Joshua Smith.

8 June 1719. Recorded 26 Aug. 1719.

* Richard French and wife Elizabeth to Benjamin Terry. (War.) *C. Page 613.

15 acres homelot, "a crankey piece" by reason of 4 acres of the 15 acres being bought off the rear of Thomas Perkins home lot—Isaac Meacham dec^d and Thomas Perkins north, Josias Colton south, Commons east, Thomas Perkins and Town Street west.

Witnesses Joseph Sexton sen^r, Deborah Gleason, Samuel Terry.

7 July 1720. Recorded 22 July 1720.

X *Patience Firman widow of James Firman to Samuel Porter of Hadley. (Quit claim.) *D. Page 16.

To satisfy mortgage.

20 acres with house and barn on Coronation brook, Thomas Hale south, Ebenezer Warriner north, uplands east and west.

60 acres—aforsaid land east, Eb^r Warriner north, "his own land" south, Great Rock west.

20 acres—the other land west, Commons east and north, Jonathan Bush south.

Witnesses Joseph Sexton sen^r, Joseph Pease, Benjamin Sitton.

5 June 1721. Recorded 6 June 1721.

X *Patience Ferman "widow Woe man" to Ebenezer Rummerill. (War.) *E. Page 56.

4 acres in Spring meadow—Robert Pease 2^d north, William Beament and John Pryor sen^r south, William Beament east, Capt. Meacham dec^d west.

Witnesses Pelatiah Hitchcock, John Huggins, Joseph Burt.

6 Dec. 1723. Recorded 26 May 1727.

*Joseph Felt housewright to Samuel Felt housewright. (War.) *O. Page 400.

14 acres in the East Precinct—Samuel Felt west, Commons north, James Wood east, Stafford road south.

Witnesses Thomas Jones, Joseph Sexton Ju^r, Elisha Kibbe Ju^r.

— — 1724. Recorded 22 May 1745.

*Timothy Farman carpenter to Edward Farrington carpenter both of Andover. (War.) D. *Page 612.

73 acres Watchoage brook—joining partly on James Killum and partly on Joseph Fisk.

Witnesses Samuel Chickering, Andrew Peters.

22 July 1726. Recorded 30 Aug. 1726.

*Joseph Fisk carpenter to Daniel Chandler cordwainer. (Mort.) *E. Page 185.

— acres on Watchoag brook—Edmond Bement north, Commons west, Timothy Farman south, James Pease east,

36 acres on Watchoag brook—William Bement south.

Witnesses W^m Pynchon, James Killum, John Pynchon Jun^r.

25 June 1728. Recorded 25 June 1728.

* Commissioners to settle estate of John Collins (Ensⁿ and Lieut.), Sam^l Dwight and Dan^l Sexton. * Book 7, Leaf 197 & Leaf 94.

* Administrators Mary Collins, Al^s Sexton. * Leaf 197.

* Ephraim Colton.

Power of administration granted to Josiah Colton of Enfield 12 Jan^r 1715. * Book 2, Leaf 116.

Inventory £148:17:4.

Debts £86:19:1.

To be divided £61:18:3.

Appraisers Sam^l Parsons Sen^r, James Pease Sen^r, Joseph Sexton.

* Town of Enfield.

Presented to court for having no minister date 1684 and in 1686. * Book 1, Leaf 239.

* Presented to court for want of culvers of bricke as also were Springfield, Northampton, Suffield, Deerfield, Hatfield, Hadley. * Leaf 258.

* James Ferman.

Will dated 10 Feb 1720/21. Presented for probate May 16, 1721. * Book 4, Leaf 46.

Husbandman.

Wife Patience.

Children 4 sons, James (eldest), others not named.

Witnesses David Horton, Samⁿ Terry, John Stiles.

Executrix "My well beloved wife."

* Richard Ferman a minor over 14 years of age and one of the heirs of James Ferman dec^d made choice of Richard French to be his guardian. Date May 16th 1738. * Book 6, Leaf 7.

* John Ferman.

Inventory presented by Elizabeth widow of deceased and Isaack Meacham. * Book 1, Leaf 245.

Amount of inventory £55:08:00.

Debts due from estate £5:17:06.

Balance remaining £49:10:06.

Date of inventory January 1684.

Presented to court March 26, 1684/5.

* Settlement dated 2 Feb 1713/14.

Mentions widow Elizabeth.

Children John, James, Sarah (Rumeril), Elizabeth (Mighil), * Book 2, Leaf 99.

Abigail (Gains), Dorothy Mighil is also to have with the others an equal share.

Distributors Cap^t John Pease, Isaac Pease, James Pease Sen^r, Joseph Sexton, and Thomas Abbee.

Administratrix Elizabeth, the widow.

* Isaac Gleason.

* Book 3.

Inventory dated May 14, 1698.

* Appraisors Isaack Morgan, Jn^o Pease and W^m Hulburt. * Page 52.

Amount of inventory £103:12:09.

Debts due from estate £43:09:04.

"Free estate" £60:3:05.

Power of administration granted to Hester the widow, and Ephraim Terry.

* Order for settlement dated January 13th 1708.

* Page 194.

Inventory £96:19:9.

Debts £44:16:7.

Due the widow £35.

Free estate £27:3:2.

Distributors Cap^t John Pease, Ens. Samuel Terry, Serg^t Thomas Abbe.

Heirs not named.

* Settlement by heirs and widow.

* Book 2,
Page 158 &
Page 159.

Date 16 May 1712.

Children named, Isaack (eldest), Thomas (second son), Abigail, Mary, Deborah.

Signed by Esther Gleason (widow), Isaac Gleason, Thomas Gleason, Abigail Gleason, Mary Gleason, Deborah Gleason.

* William Hancock.

* Book 25,
Leaf 142.

Administration granted to Margaret Hancock and Henry Terry Esq.

Estate in Longmeadow \$1117.19.

* Margaret widow receives one third by division.

* Leaf 246.

Date 19 Sept 1804.

Ambrose Hulbert.

(See original file.)

Son and heir of Benjamin Hulbert of Enfield dec^d made choice of Wareham Smith of Hadley to be his guardian—he being a minor over 14 years old.

Date 7 August 1770.

(CONNECTICUT)

RIVER

GREAT

THE

COL. JOHN PYNCHON'S ISLAND

DEEP
HOLD

COL JOHN

PYNCHON'S FIELD LANE

SECOND DIVISION

FIRST DIVISION

THIRD DIVISION

SECOND DIVISION

THIRD DIVISION

FOURTH DIVISION

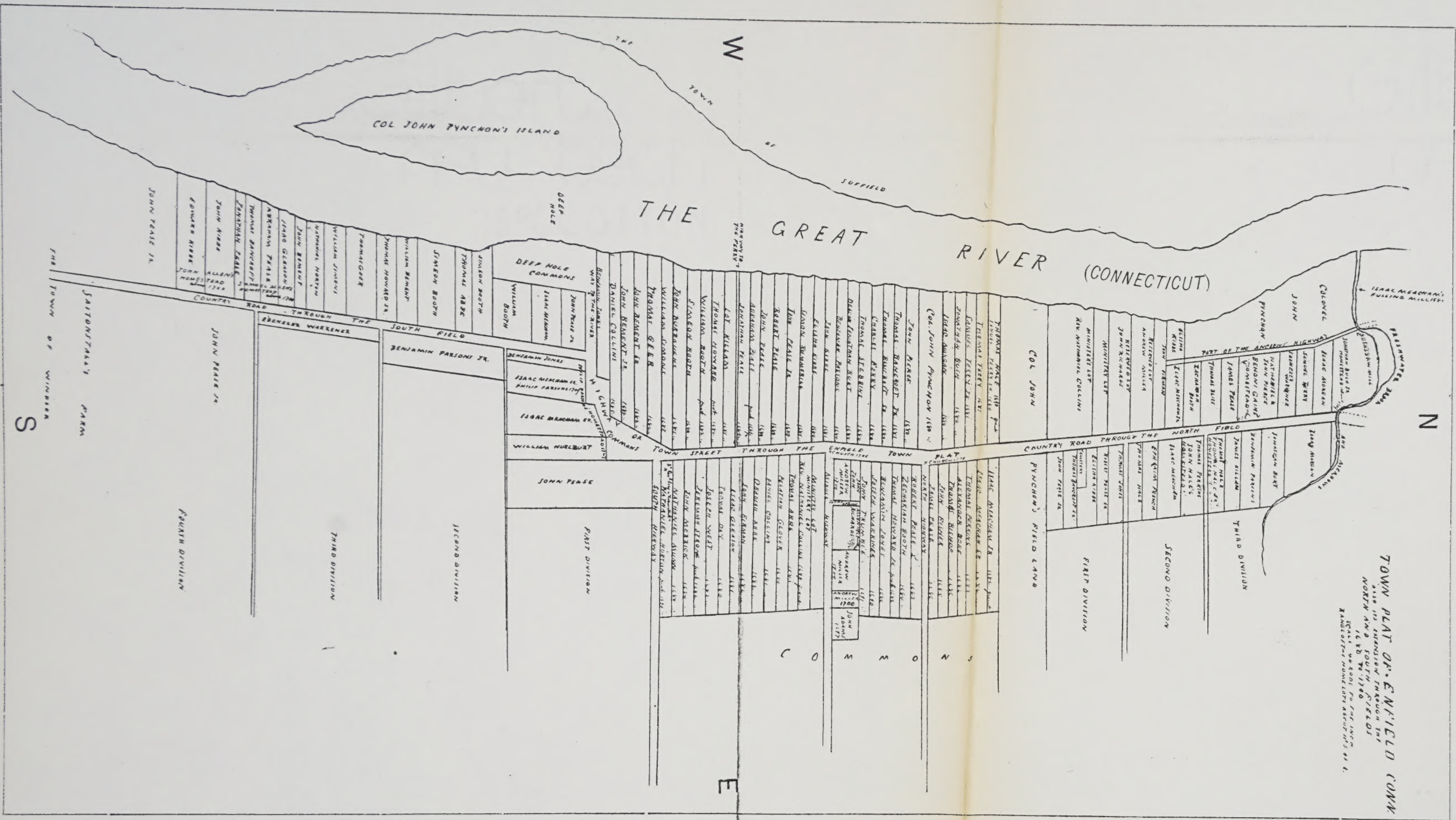
JOHN PEASE JR

JOHN PEASE

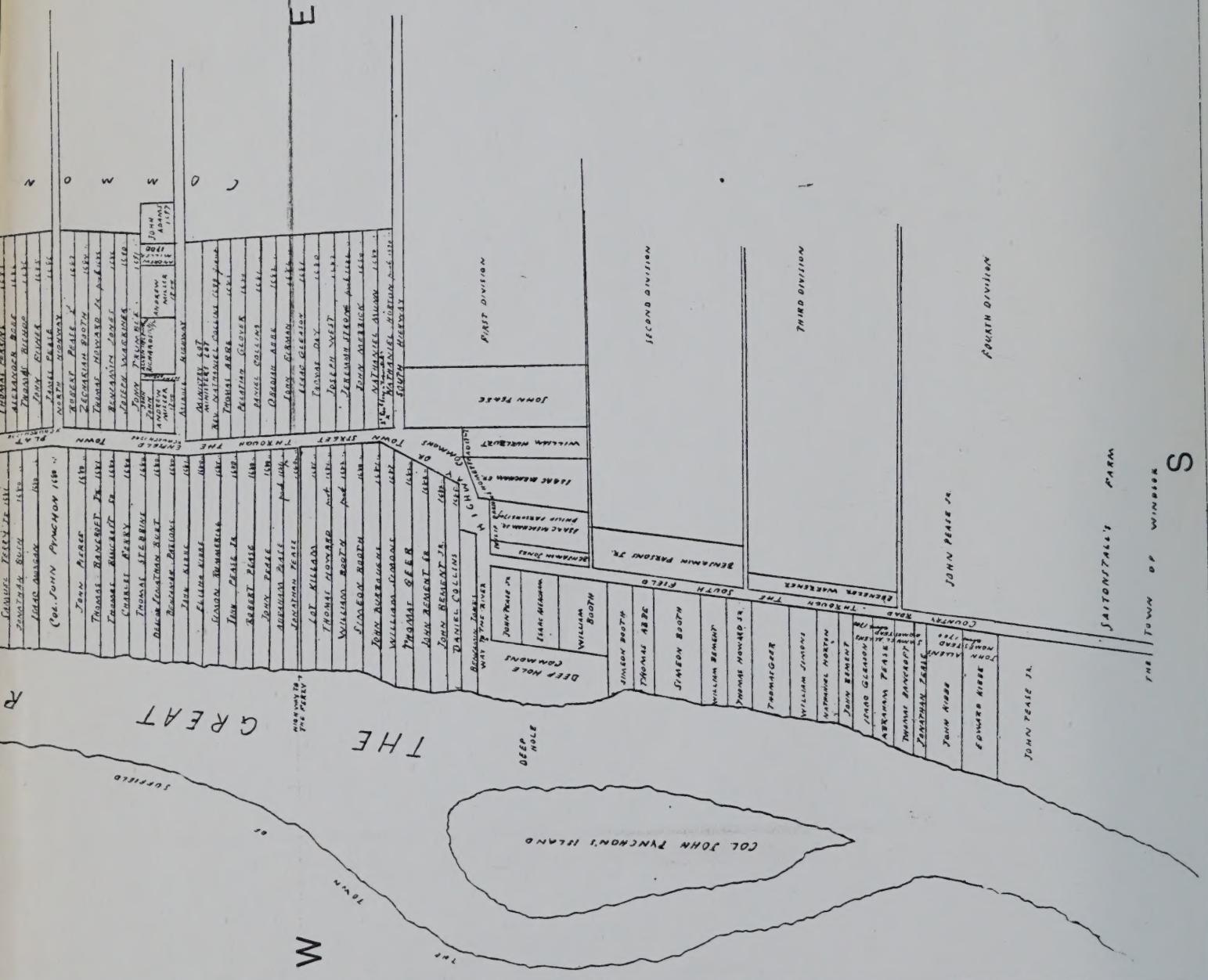
FIRST DIVISION

BENJAMIN PARSONS JR.

JOHN PEASE JR



TOWN PLAT OF ENFIELD CONN
AS IT APPEARED THROUGH THE
NORTH AND SOUTH FIELDS
1636 TO 1780
GIVEN BY THE TOWN OF ENFIELD
TO THE TOWN OF WINDSOR
AND SUFFIELD



207 S. Stearns Rd.
Oakdale, CA 95361
Nov. 3, 1989

Dear Helen,

I spent some time in the LDS library this week and found some possible new names. I checked the Sprague listings again and noted that for Sarah b 21 Aug 1781 Litchfield, CT, d/o Simeon Sprague and Elizabeth Everett. This birth date is more similar than that of the other Sally, d/o James Sprague and Mary Thompson, b 11 Feb 1778. Our Sally is said to have been b 1 Aug 1779 and that could have been mixed up with 21 Aug, but the year is off too. I don't have the Sprague genealogy book, so I don't know whether this Sarah is listed with a husband.

The other family is that of Sarah Miels. Miels is combined with Mills; Miles is listed separately. In CT there was a Nicholas Miles who m 16 Sep 1713 New Haven or Enfield to Dorothy Ferman. Now our Sarah's parents were said to be Nicholas and Dorothy Miels. Nicholas is very rare in the listings for these surnames, so this combination really jumps out. And the year is good too since Sarah should have been born about 1715-1720. There are no other references to this Nicholas/Dorothy family. In Families of Ancient New Haven, Robert Ferman is listed as a judge in Oyster Bay Town May 1664. I haven't found anything else on them so far but am looking. There were very many Furmans in NY, no Dorothy. The name Miles is very flexible, Savage said that people kept changing the spelling back and forth. Under Dorothy Ferman's listing in the IGI the marriage is listed three times, same date, to Nicholas Miles, Nickolas Miles and to Nicholas Mighill, an interesting variation. The Ferman name is spelled different ways too, Firman, Firmin, Furman. There was a Nicholas Miles, s/o John Miles and Sarah, b 24 Feb 1706 Boston, Suffolk. That would make him too young to have m in 1713. No other Nicholas, but I haven't looking in RI yet.

I guess that winter has arrived back there. We're having a late summer right now, but it won't last long. Still finishing the house, flooring, paint, bath fixtures and all that. So much for now.

Charley

with the IGI
that I haven't checked
in the IGI yet.

with me"; Grandson John Todd of Rowley and Samuel Smith of Salisbury, executors. Inventory shows personal estate, £149-7s-4d. (Essex Probate).

Children born in Rowley:

- 123-1. DANIEL,⁴ b. 16 Aug., 1697; d. 5 Nov., 1697.
 123-2. MARY, b. 9 Oct., 1698; d. 17 Dec., 1717; unm.
 123-3. RUTH (Dorothy, Ch. R.), b. 14 Aug., 1701; m. John Todd (203-12).
 123-4. ABIGAIL, b. 2 June, 1703; m. Moses Bradstreet (25-26).

LYON

124. JOHN LYON was called "Goodman Lyons Junior" on Rowley Church Record, 1673.

Child of record in Rowley:

- 124-1. SARAH, b. 19 Sept., 1673.

LYON

125. SAMUEL LYON was dismissed, 28 Aug., 1678, from Rowley Church, "who removes with his family to the church in Roxbury" (Ch. R.).

Child of record in Rowley:

- 125-1. SAMUEL, b. 16 Dec., 1675.

LYON

126. WILLIAM LYON of Rowley and his wife, Martha, by deed, dated 24 Apr., 1677, sell land in Rowley to John Pearson (Essex Deeds, 4 Ips.: 156).

"At the same towne meeting (22 Jan., 1677) it was agreed and voated that the money due fr^t Williaⁿ Lion which he promised to pay the towne in silver and other pay upon condition they confirm a farme to yong Samuell Shiperd which was doubtful before that act the said silver should be demanded received or otherwise prosecuted in a legall way John Pickard and Daniell Wickam are chosen to prosecute this business or to agree with him at their discretioⁿ."

MATHER

126¹₂. SAMUEL² MATHER, son of the Rev. Richard¹ of Dorchester, was born in Lancashire, England, 13 May, 1626 (Savage); Harvard College, 1643. "He spent some time with the church of Rowley, as an assistant unto old M^r Ezekiel Rogers" (Mather's Magnalia).

MIGHILL

127. DEA. THOMAS¹ MIGHILL was first of Roxbury, where he and his wife Ellen were admitted to the church, perhaps as early as 1637 (Savage), then of Rowley, 1639, where he was ordained deacon, 3 Dec., 1639, of the church then gathered in Rowley; freeman, 13 May, 1640.

He brought with him his wife, Ellen, who was buried 12: 5 mo. 1640, the first person buried in Rowley. He married (2) Ann Parrat, sister of Dea. Francis Parrat (136). He had a three-acre house lot on Wethersfield Street, 1643. "february 7th—49, It is granted Tho. Mighill that, that Streete which is betweene his house and his mault Kilne shall Remayne as it is now provyded that when the fence is Repayerd againe it shall be mayde thre Rod wide notwithstanding the order to the Contrary" (Rowley R.). He was buried 14: 5 mo. (?) (4 mo.), 1654. His will, dated 11 June, 1654, approved 27: 1 mo. 1655, mentions, beside wife and children, "sister Ann Tenney and Faith Parrat Sen." (Essex Probate). The inventory of his estate, amounting to £571 14s. 11d., was taken 24 June, 1654, and filed in court 27 Mar., 1655. Widow Ann Mighill died 17 Nov., 1694; her sister Faith, widow of William Law (114), was the administratrix of her estate. A tradition in the family gives the birth of Dea. Thomas as 1606 and of Ellen, his wife, 1610.

The house lot laid out to him and registered, 1643, remained in the family name until 1928 and was the last one of the original lots to pass into another name.

Children born in England:

- 127-1. SAMUEL,² in a petition to the Probate court, 4 Mar., 1694-5, states he was his father's eldest child by first wife and that Ezekiel was eldest child of second wife. He m. 26 Mar., 1657, Elizabeth, dau. of Abraham Toppan of Newbury. They were mentioned in the will of Abraham Toppan, 20 June, 1670. He d. without issue, 31 Jan., 1698-9. His will, dated 10 June, 1697, mentions himself as "not likely to continue long in this world by reason of a cancer in my face"; John, as only surviving brother; Samuel, son of brother John Mighill; Samuel and Elizabeth, children of brother Thomas Mighill; brother Peter Toppan's children (unnamed); wife Elizabeth who is to be executrix. Widow Elizabeth accepts, 28 Mar., 1699 (Essex Probate, 306:199). His widow, Elizabeth, d. in Newbury before 1704.

- 127-2. JOHN, m. Sarah Batt.

Born in Rowley:

- 127-3. THOMAS, b. 29: 8 mo. 1639; m. Bethula Weld.
 127-4. EZEKIEL, b. 6: 8 mo. 1642; m. 10 Oct., 1686, Elizabeth, widow of Humphrey Hobson (89-1). He d., without issue, 3 July, 1694. His widow, Elizabeth, m. (3) Lieut. Thomas Gage (69).
 127-5. TIMOTHY, b. 21: 4 mo. 1644; bur. 1654.
 127-6. NATHANIEL, b. 1646; bur. 14 Oct., 1677 (Rowley R.). The inventory of his estate, taken 27: 9 mo. 1677, mentions his death as of 13: 8 mo. 1677, also "goods at Barbadoes." It may have been his widow, Mary, who m. in Newbury, 13 Oct., 1681, Thomas Stevens of Newbury.
 127-7. MARY, b. 1: 3 mo. 1649; m. John Bailey (10-1).
 127-8. STEPHEN, b. 27: 12 mo. 1651; m. Sarah Phillips (144-2).
 127-9. ANNA, b. 8: 7 mo. 1654; bur. 28 Oct., 1654.

127-2. JOHN² MIGHILL (*Dea. Thomas* 127) was born in England. He was fined, 1658, for "taking tobacco." Thomas Leaver deposed that "on a dry windy day before the snow fell in the beginning of last win-

ter I came into the yard of Widow Mighell and found John Mighell between her house and barn smoking tobacco near a dung hill full of hay or straw. I blamed him for smoking contrary to law and showed the danger. I went away. He said nothing, and when I returned he was still smoking." John Pearson testified that he saw the pipe in Mighill's mouth (Essex Ct. R. and Files, 6 May, 1658, Salem). He married 6 July, 1659, Sarah, daughter of Nicholas Batt of Newbury. By deed, dated 26 Dec., 1662, he sold to John Dresser, Jr., his dwelling-house and three and three-quarters acres of land in Rowley, bounded east by Abraham Jewett, south by John Dresser, west by Jonathan Platts, north by the town street (Essex Deeds, 2 Ips.: 433).

He lived sometime at "Oyster River in Dover," N. H., and was constable there in 1674. On 13 Aug., 1676, he had three children baptized in Newbury. He and his sons John and Thomas were in Suffield, Conn., 1681, and had grants of land there. He died in Suffield, 1702 (Savage).

Children :

- 127-10. JOHN,³
127-11. THOMAS.
127-12. MARY, b. in Newbury, 2 June, 1668.
127-13. SAMUEL, bp. in Newbury, 13 Aug., 1676; mentioned in the will of his uncle, Samuel Mighill, 1697; was a soldier, 23 July, 1706, when he was captured by Indians near Exeter; he escaped (Prov. Laws, 8: 669). His will, dated 20 July, 1736, proved 25 Aug., 1736, mentions himself as "of Newmarket in the township of Exeter," N. H.; his wife, Sarah, to have house, land and personal estate during widowhood; eldest son, Samuel; youngest son, John; daughters Elizabeth, Abigail and Mary; wife, Sarah, to be executrix (Probate R. 14: 164, State House, Concord, N. H.).
127-14. NATHANIEL, bp. in Newbury, 13 Aug., 1676. } mentioned as grand-
127-15. NICHOLAS, bp. in Newbury, 13 Aug., 1676. } children in will of
127-16. SARAH. } Nicholas Batt
(Essex Probate).

127-3. REV. THOMAS² MIGHILL (*Dea. Thomas* 127), born 29: 8 mo. 1639; Harvard College, 1663; married in Roxbury, 8 Nov., 1669, Mrs. Bethula Weld of Roxbury (Boston R.).

By deed, dated 13 May, 1671, Thomas Mighill and wife, Bethula, "sometimes of Oister River in Dover," sold to John Webster of Newbury, house and land in Dover, purchased of Patrick Jerningson in 1669, which said Patrick bought of Valentine Hill in 1659, it being a town grant (Rockingham Deeds, 3: 153).

By deed, dated 16 Oct., 1699, John Webster, Sr., with wife, Ann, sold to George Chisley of Oyster River, Dover, 40 acres of land in Dover, purchased of Thomas Mighill in 1670, that said Thomas bought of Patrick Jerningson, that said Patrick bought of V. Hill (Rockingham Deeds, 5: 152).

"Apr. 18, 1675 Mr. Tho: Mighell admitted into full communion & letters of recomendation given him (at his desire) to y^e church of Christ at Dorchester for his more orderly participation in the holy things of gods house untill the pp have gathered unto church order in

y^e place where he preaches viz: at Milton" (Ch. R.). "Septemb. 22, '84 Letters of dismission sent to M^r Tho: Mighel upon y^e desire of the Church on y^e North River in Sittuate in order to his ioyning with that church & being ordayned their officer" (Ch. R.).

He was a Congregational Minister at Milton and Scituate. He died in Scituate, 26 Aug., 1689 (Savage). His will, dated 26 July, 1689, mentions wife "Bethulia," to be executrix; daughter Elizabeth, unmarried; "other three children" Samuel, Mary and Grace; loving cousin Mr. John Wells, senior, of Roxbury (Suffolk Probate, 3694 and recorded Plymouth Probate).

After the death of her husband, Widow Bethula moved to Boston with her children. Her will, dated 11 Sept., 1711, proved 27 Sept., 1711, mentions herself as of Boston and as widow of Mr. Thomas Mighill, late of Scituate; daughter Mary "in consideration of her weakness"; son Samuel; "my much respected Friend the Hon. Samuel Sewall Esq." to be executor (Suffolk Probate, 17: 315).

Children (first two probably born in Roxbury):

- 127-17. A ELIZABETH, bp. 30 Apr., 1671; mentioned, 1697, in will of her uncle, Samuel Mighill (127-1); m. in Boston, by Samuel Sewall, Esq., 13 Feb., 1700, Paul Batt of Boston; m. (2) in Boston, by Mr. Cotton Mather, 6 Feb., 1704, David Hitchcock, then of Boston. See Mary Mighill (127-19).
- 127-18. B HANNAH, bp. 22 Mar., 1675; prob. d. young.
- 127-18. C THOMAS, bp. 7: 8 mo. 1677 (First Ch. Dorchester R.); prob. b. in Milton; d. young.

Born in Scituate:

- D 127-19. MARY, b. 27 May, 1683; d. 8 Nov., 1715; unm. (Boston R.). Adm. granted, 15 Dec., 1715, to David Hitchcock of Enfield, Hampshire Co., as she was "sister to Elizabeth your late wife, dec'd." (Suffolk Probate, 18: 522).
- E 127-20. SAMUEL, b. — Dec., 1685; mentioned, 1697, in will of his uncle, Samuel Mighill (127-1); Harvard Coll., 1704. He made choice, 4 Aug., 1704, of Capt. Joseph Boynton of Rowley to be his guardian (Suffolk Probate, 15: 313).
- J 127-21. GRACE, bp. 10 Feb., 1688; d. 25 May, 1692 (Boston R.).

127-8. STEPHEN² MIGHILL (*Dea. Thomas* 127), born 27: 12 mo. 1651; married 3 Nov., 1680, Sarah, daughter of Rev. Samuel Phillips (144). He died 16 Apr., 1687. Administration granted, 22 Nov., 1687, to his widow, Sarah. He is mentioned as "late of Rowley deceased" (Suffolk Probate, 10: 150). His widow, Sarah, married (2) Robert Greenough (72).

Children born in Rowley:

- A 127-22. SARAH,³ b. 23 Oct., 1681; m. 24 June, 1700, Jonathan³ Woodman, son of Joshua² of Newbury, soon of Bradford. He was captain of a military company and deacon of the Bradford Church; d. 14 Feb., 1743-4 (G. S. Bradford). She d. 16 Mar., 1772 (G. S. Bradford). Children born in Rowley: Stephen,⁴ b. 15 Apr., 1701; Jonathan, b. 20 Feb., 1702-3. They "owned ye Coven^t" in Rowley Church, 19 Jan., 1700-1, and were dismissed, 10 Sept., 1704, to the church in Bradford (Ch. R.).
- B 127-23. NATHANIEL, b. 4 July, 1684; m. Priscilla Pearson (140-31).
127-24. ANN, b. 8 Mar., 1685-6; m. Benoni Boynton (22-14).

127-23. CAPT. NATHANIEL³ MIGHILL (*Stephen* 127-8; *Dea. Thomas* 127), born 4 July, 1684; married 3 Oct., 1705, Priscilla, daughter of Jeremiah Pearson (140-7). He lived in Rowley, on the land registered, 1643, to his grandfather Mighill; died 24 Aug., 1762 (Ch. R.). His will, dated 7 Jan., 1760, mentions wife, Priscilla; eldest son, Stephen; sons Ezekiel, Nathaniel, Thomas and Jeremiah; daughters Mary Jewett, Sarah Noyes, Priscilla Lancaster and Elizabeth Mighill; grandchildren Mary and Elizabeth Little; son Ezekiel's four daughters (unnamed) (Essex Probate, 340: 21). His widow, Priscilla, died 27 Feb. (26 Feb. G. S.), 1776.

Children born in Rowley:

- 127-25. MARY,⁴ b. 9 Jan., 1705-6; m. Jeremiah Jewett (101-47).
 127-26. STEPHEN, b. 4 Dec., 1707; m. Elizabeth Woodman.
 127-27. EZEKIEL, b. 4 Apr., 1710; m. Sarah Toppan.
 127-28. SARAH, b. 16 Nov., 1712; m. 7 Nov., 1734, Parker Noyes of Newbury; d. in Newbury, 21 Sept., 1768.
 127-29. NATHANIEL, b. 2 June, 1715; m. Elizabeth Payson (138-14).
 127-30. PRISCILLA, b. 23 Sept., 1717; m. 25 Oct., 1753, Thomas, son of Samuel and Hannah (Platts 148-11) Lancaster, as his second wife; d. 31 Aug., 1808. He was b. in Rowley, 25 Nov., 1703, and d. 29 Dec., 1792 (G. S.).
 127-31. HANNAH, b. 3 Jan., 1719-20; m. 12 Nov., 1741, Nathan Little of Newbury; d. in Newbury, 15 Sept., 1753.
 127-32. THOMAS, b. 2 Apr., 1722; m. Hannah Northend (132-21).
 127-33. JEREMIAH, b. 8 June, 1724; m. Sarah Lambert (112-26).
 127-34. ELIZABETH, b. 29 Sept., 1726; m. 9 Dec., 1779, Jeremiah Pearson of Newburyport, as his second wife. He was a descendant of John Pearson of Lynn, and b. in Lynn, 20 Dec., 1715. He d. in Newburyport, 29 Nov., 1797, aged 82 years. She d. in Rowley, 25 Feb., 1817.

127-26. DEA. STEPHEN⁴ MIGHILL (*Capt. Nathaniel* 127-23; *Stephen* 127-8; *Dea. Thomas* 127), born 4 Dec., 1707; married in Bradford, 22 Oct., 1735, Elizabeth Woodman of Bradford. She died 6 July, 1781, in her 68th year (G. S. Georgetown). He married (2) in Boxford, 26 Mar., 1783, Widow Mehitable Kimball of Boxford. He was deacon of the Second Church, Rowley. His home was on Bald Pate Hill, in the Second Parish of Rowley, now Georgetown, where he died 20 July, 1783 (G. S. Georgetown). His will, dated 13 July, 1783, mentions wife, Mehitable; son David, who has the homestead and is executor; daughter Sarah, wife of Asa Nelson; daughter Elizabeth, wife of Solomon Nelson; grandchildren Sarah, Solomon, Thomas, Elizabeth and Jane as children of Asa and Sarah Nelson; and Nathaniel, Jeremiah, Stephen Mighill, Molly and Paul as children of Solomon and Elizabeth Nelson (Essex Probate). His widow, Mehitable, married (3) in Bradford, — Apr., 1788, Samuel Ayer of Haverhill, and died in Haverhill, 17 Mar., 1802, aged 89 years.

Children born in Rowley:

- 127-35. DAVID,⁵ b. 18 July, 1736; d. 10 Feb., 1744-5.
 127-36. An infant, d. 12 Jan., 1737-8.
 127-37. An infant, d. 24 July, 1739.



MIGHILL-PERLEY HOUSE, BAY ROAD

Built in 1737 by Nathaniel Mighill (127-29). The rafters were hewn from logs having a natural crook and reach from the eaves to the ridgepole. The "Country's Wonder," a vessel of upwards of 100 tons, was built in front of this house by Capt. Nathaniel Mighill Perley, a grandson of Nathaniel Mighill. It was hauled to the Warehouse Landing, 2 May, 1814, by more than one hundred yoke of oxen.



NELSON-PAYSON HOUSE, MAIN AND CHURCH STREETS

It stood on the lot registered in 1643 to Mr. Thomas Nelson (130) and was probably built by a Nelson or a Payson. The land was sold to Rev. Edward Payson (138) and later owned successively by Dea. Edward Payson (138-7), Col. Thomas Gage (69-21), Nathan Lambert (112-22), and Joshua Pickard (145-70). The house was occupied by Joshua Pickard, 1768-1814, and later by his descendants. It was taken down in 1883.

- 127-38. SARAH, b. 13 July, 1740; m. Asa Nelson (130-113).
 127-39. ELIZABETH, b. 18 Aug., 1742; m. Solomon Nelson (130-114).
 127-40. DAVID, b. 12 Mar., 1745-6; m. Huldah Dole.
 127-41. MARY, b. 2 May, 1748; d. 13 Oct., 1755.
 127-42. An infant, d. 14 May, 1750.
 127-43. HANNAH, b. 11 Sept., 1751; d. 19 Sept., 1751.

127-27. EZEKIEL⁴ MIGHILL (*Capt. Nathaniel* 127-23; *Stephen* 127-8; *Dea. Thomas* 127), born 4 Apr., 1710; married in Newbury, 9 Oct., 1735, Sarah, daughter of Rev. Christopher and Sarah (Angier) Toppam of Newbury, where she was born 25 Sept., 1707. He resided in Newbury and died there 10 Feb., 1771. His widow, Sarah, died in Newbury; buried 22 Jan., 1785.

Children born in Newbury:

- 127-44. SARAH,⁵ b. 19 Apr., 1738; m. (int. in Newbury, 27 Aug., 1772) Samuel True of Salisbury.
 127-45. ELIZABETH, b. 13 Apr., 1740; m. (int. in Newbury, 5 Apr., 1772) Samuel Brookins, Jr., of Newbury; d., his widow, 7 Sept., 1825 (Newbury R.).
 127-46. MARY, b. 28 Apr., 1742; m. in Newburyport, 3 Apr., 1766, Stephen Giddings, "both of Newburyport."
 127-47. PRISCILLA, b. 28 July, 1747.

127-29. NATHANIEL⁴ MIGHILL (*Capt. Nathaniel* 127-23; *Stephen* 127-8; *Dea. Thomas* 127), born 2 June, 1715, married 27 Oct., 1737, Elizabeth, widow of David Payson (138-14). She died — Sept., 1775. He married (2) 22 Oct., 1776, Widow Judith Dole of Newbury. His home in Rowley was on Main Street, now (1932) the residence of Dr. O. R. Fountain, where he died 26 Mar., 1788 (G. S.). His widow, Judith, married (3) Ensign John Jewett (101-62).

Children born in Rowley:

- 127-48. HANNAH,⁵ b. 11 May, 1753; m. 21 Sept., 1769, John Perley, Jr. He was "drowned at sea," 28 Nov., 1811. She d. 8 Sept., 1812. They had fifteen children born in Rowley.
 127-49. A son, d. 16 Nov., 1755.
 127-50. NATHANIEL, bp. 4 Sept., 1757; d. 23 Sept., 1757.

127-32. CAPT. THOMAS⁴ MIGHILL (*Capt. Nathaniel* 127-23; *Stephen* 127-8; *Dea. Thomas* 127), born 2 Apr., 1722; married 26 Nov., 1747, Hannah, daughter of Ezekiel Northend (132-10). She died 25 Sept., 1748 (G. S.). He married (2) 13 Nov., 1750, Sarah, daughter of John Northend (132-8). She died 1 June, 1778 (G. S.). He married (3) 15 Oct., 1778, Widow Rachel Lane, daughter of Capt. John Rowe of Gloucester. He was many years town clerk, deacon of Rowley Church, and captain in the Revolutionary War. He lived in Rowley, on the west side of Central Street, on the lot formerly of Richard Swan (193). He died 26 Aug., 1807 (G. S.). His will, dated 31 Mar., 1803, mentions wife, Rachel; son Thomas to have the homestead; daughters Hannah Jewett, Sarah Bradstreet, Elizabeth Moody and Dorothy Bishop (Essex Probate). His widow, Rachel, died 17 June, 1824, aged 80 years (G. S.).

Children born in Rowley:

- 127-51. HANNAH,⁵ b. 18 Jan., 1751-2; m. William Gage (69-34).
 127-52. SARAH, b. 20 Feb., 1754; m. Moses Bradstreet (25-61).
 127-53. A son, b. and d. 6 Aug., 1761 (G. S.).
 127-54. ELIZABETH, b. 23 Oct., 1779; m. 24 Nov., 1799, Daniel Moody of Newbury. He d. in Rowley, 23 Oct., 1853. She d. in Hillsborough, N. H., 1869; bur. in Rowley.
 127-55. DOROTHY, b. 18 Aug., 1781; m. 18 Mar., 1802, Joseph Bishop.
 127-56. ANNA, b. 29 Sept., 1783; d. 23 June, 1796 (G. S.).
 127-57. THOMAS, b. 10 July, 1786; d. 8 Apr., 1829; unm.

127-33. JEREMIAH⁴ MIGHILL (*Capt. Nathaniel* 127-23; *Stephen* 127-8; *Dea. Thomas* 127), born 8 June, 1724; married 5 Dec., 1758, Sarah, daughter of Thomas Lambert (112-20). His home in Rowley was the homestead of his father and was, in part, the original lot laid out to Dea. Thomas (127). He died 4 Oct. (3 Oct. G. S.), 1793. His will, dated 1 Aug., 1793, mentions wife, Sarah; son Thomas to have the homestead and be executor; daughters Mehitable Dutch, Sarah Hobson and Elizabeth Mighill (Essex Probate). His widow, Sarah, died 18 Feb., 1799 (G. S.).

Children born in Rowley:

- 127-58. NATHANIEL,⁵ b. 4 Sept., 1759; d. 5 Aug., 1773 (G. S.).
 127-59. MEHITABLE, b. 28 July, 1761; m. 18 Aug., 1780, Rev. Ebenezer Dutch of Bradford; d. 28 Dec., 1795 (29 Dec., 1794, G. S. Groveland).
 127-60. SARAH, b. 4 Sept., 1763; m. Humphrey Hobson (89-31).
 127-61. THOMAS, b. 21 July, 1765; m. Mary Scott (168-49).
 127-62. ELIZABETH, b. 18 May, 1773; d. 15 Feb., 1796; unm. "And intended consort of Rev. Humphrey C. Perley of Methuen" (G. S.).

127-40. DAVID⁵ MIGHILL (*Dea. Stephen* 127-26; *Capt. Nathaniel* 127-23; *Stephen* 127-8; *Dea. Thomas* 127), born 12 Mar., 1745-6; married 9 Aug., 1770, Huldah, daughter of Moses and Ruth (Peabody) Dole of Rowley, where she was born 9 July, 1745. He died 19 Feb., 1812, aged 66 years. She died 5 Nov., 1812, aged 67 years. His home was the homestead of his father in the Second Parish, Rowley, now Georgetown. His real estate was divided 23 Apr., 1813; Irene Spofford, eldest child, Elizabeth Perley, second daughter, daughter Ruth Mighill, David Mighill, eldest son, and Stephen Mighill, youngest son, each receiving a share valued at \$2007.00 (Essex Probate, 383: 626).

Children born in Rowley:

- 127-63. MOLLY,⁶ b. 5 June, 1771; d. 13 Nov., 1774 (G. S. Georgetown).
 127-64. HULDAH, b. 15 Oct., 1772; d. 31 Dec., 1772 (G. S. Georgetown).
 127-65. IRENE, b. 7 July, 1774; m. Dr. Moses D. Spofford (184-151).
 127-66. ELIZABETH, b. 24 Oct., 1776; d. soon.
 127-67. NATHANIEL, b. 20 Apr., 1779; d. 16 Nov., 1779.
 127-68. ELIZABETH, b. 24 Oct., 1780; m. 30 Nov., 1797, Rev. Humphrey C. Perley, of Methuen. Their six children were born in Methuen. She d. in Rowley, 1 July, 1830.
 127-69. An infant, d. 3 Jan., 1783.

- 127-70. RUTH, b. 31 Mar., 1784; m. 2 Nov., 1813, Samuel C. Tidds. Their eight children were born in Second Parish, Rowley, now Georgetown.
 127-71. DAVID, b. 21 Aug., 1786; m. Betsey Mills.
 127-72. STEPHEN, b. 30 Sept., 1793; d. 23 July, 1819.

127-61. THOMAS⁵ MIGHILL (*Jeremiah* 127-33; *Capt. Nathaniel* 127-23; *Stephen* 127-8; *Dea. Thomas* 127), born 21 July, 1765; married 27 Nov., 1792, Mary, daughter of Lieut. Moses Scott (168-41). His home was the homestead of his father on Wethersfield Street. He died 8 Feb., 1821 (G. S.). She died 8 Feb., 1824, aged 55 years (G. S.).

Children born in Rowley:

- 127-73. NATHANIEL,⁶ b. 4 July, 1793; d. 16 Dec., 1793 (G. S.).
 127-74. MARY, b. 25 Oct., 1794; m. Capt. Thomas Todd (203-102).
 127-75. ELIZABETH, b. 13 Mar., 1796; d. 8 Aug., 1816; unm. (G. S.).
 127-76. JEREMIAH, b. 2 Apr., 1798; d. 8 Sept., 1834; unm. (G. S.).
 127-77. NATHANIEL, b. 13 Jan., 1801; m. Maria Proctor.

127-71. DR. DAVID⁶ MIGHILL (*David* 127-40; *Dea. Stephen* 127-26; *Capt. Nathaniel* 127-23; *Stephen* 127-8; *Dea. Thomas* 127), born 21 Aug., 1786; Dartmouth College, 1809; married in Dunbarton, N. H., 7 Sept., 1814, Betsey, daughter of John Mills of Dunbarton. She died in Georgetown, 20 Dec., 1848, aged 63 years. He was a practicing physician in Second Parish, Rowley, now Georgetown, where he died 19 May, 1851.

Children:

- 127-78. JOHN MILLS,⁷ b. in Dunbarton, N. H., 28 Nov., 1815; m. 22 July, 1836, Elizabeth N. Bridges; residence, Georgetown.
 127-79. STEPHEN, b. in Rowley, 3 May, 1821; a physician; soldier; married; d. in Boston, 6 Sept., 1872 (Georgetown R.).
 127-80. DAVID DEWITT CLINTON, b. in Rowley, 23 Aug., 1831; m. Sarah A. Nelson. She d. 3 Feb., 1895 (G. S. Georgetown). He d. 5 Nov., 1905 (G. S. Georgetown).

127-77. DEA. NATHANIEL⁶ MIGHILL (*Thomas* 127-61; *Jeremiah* 127-33; *Capt. Nathaniel* 127-23; *Stephen* 127-8; *Dea. Thomas* 127), born 13 Jan., 1801; married 17 Nov., 1827, Maria, daughter of Dr. Benjamin and Anna (Lambert 112-39) Proctor of Rowley, where she was born 24 Dec., 1802. He was a deacon of the First Church, Rowley, and representative in the General Court. He died 3 Aug., 1845. His widow, Maria, died 26 Nov., 1877 (Monument).

Children born in Rowley:

- 127-81. ELIZABETH,⁷ b. 15 Jan., 1829; d. 14 July, 1891; unm.
 127-82. CHARLES PROCTOR, b. 27 July, 1830; d. 10 Jan., 1926; unm.
 127-83. JULIA MARIA, b. 28 Aug., 1833; d. 18 May, 1921; unm.
 127-84. THOMAS, b. 12 Jan., 1836; residence, Haverhill; m. Jane Downes.
 127-85. NATHANIEL, b. 25 Aug., 1839; Amherst Coll., 1860; Congregational Minister; m. Fannie H. Allen. Children: Ralph Scott,⁸ Amherst Coll., 1896; Hugh Nathaniel, Amherst Coll., 1898.
 127-86. BENJAMIN PROCTOR, b. 17 June, 1845; m. 13 Aug., 1881, Catherine N. Adams of Newbury; d. 12 June, 1922. She d. 30 Mar., 1932.

acquits his uncle of all that might be due unto his father as his portion of his grandfather's estate.

Signed 21:2m:1713. Witness: Jacob Rowell, Jacob Morrill, Josiah Clarke.

The division of the estate of Robart Quenby of Amesbury and Elezbeth his wife, deceased intestate, to William Quenby two thirds of the homestead and 1li. 3s. in moveables; to John Quenby the Bugmore lot and the ox; Thomas Quenby the white thorne hill lot and 20s. of the moveables; to Phillip and Joseph Quenby Burchin meadow lot; Lidea the daughter 9li. out of the moveables to be paid by the administrator upon demand; Robart the administrator, to have the remainder of the estate. This agreement made by the children Dec. 24, 1694. Witness: Jacob Morrill, Jarves Ring, Thomas Currier.

Phillip Quinby acknowledged the receipt from his brother Robbart Quinby administrator to the estate of their father and mother, Robbart and Elizabeth Quinby, of one half of the Burchin Meadow lot, his share according to agreement. Dated Jan. 16, 1699. Witness: Jarves Ring, Thomas Freame.

Acknowledged Jan. 23, 1698 by Philip Quinby before Robt. Pike, Just. of Peace.

John Quinby acknowledged the receipt from his brother Robbart Quinby administrator to the estate of their father and mother, Robbart and Elizabeth Quinby, of the bugmore lot and one ox, his share of the estate according to agreement. Dated Amesbury Jan. 16, 1699. Witness: Jarves Ring, Thomas Freame.

Acknowledged Jan. 23, 1698 by John Quinby before Robert Pike, Just. of Peace.

The acquittance of Joseph Quenby of Amesbury to his brother Robart Quenby of Amesbury, of all portions and demands whatsoever. Dated July 19, 1711. Witness: Benjamin Currier, Thomas Currier.

Essex County Probate Files, Docket 23,160.

ESTATE OF NATHANIEL MIGHILL OF SALEM.

Administration upon the estate of Nathanael Miguel, late of Salem, granted Oct. 23, 1677 to Thomas Miguel and John Bayly, two of his brethren, they giving security to administer according to law and to bring in an inventory to the County court of Essex.

Bond of Thomas Miguel, of Milton, John Bailly, of Rowley and Thomas Swift, of Milton, to the treasurer for the Co. of Suffolk, in the sum of 200li. to administer the estate of Nathaniel Miguel of Salem, dated Oct. 23, 1677. Signed Thomas Miguel, John Bay——, Thomas Swift.

Suffolk County Probate Records, Docket 917.

Inventory of the estate of Nathaniel Mighell, deceased the 13:8:1677, taken, 27:9:1677, by Wm. Browne, jr., and Benja. Browne, 27:9:1677: New England money in his mother's hand, 23li. 4s.; Old England money, 2li. 2s.; one Guinne, 1li.; ten fifty nine pieces of eight and six Rayalls, 16li. 7s. 6d.; in Mr. Nowel's hands in Boston, 13li. 14s.; mony received of John Endicot of Boston, part of the effects of 3,904 lb. of sugar in partnership with John Apleton, 17li.; the effects of 4,875 orringes and 7 baskets sould at Boston in mony, 14s. 4d.; In stuff, 17 yds. 1-4 at 4s. per yard, 3li. 9s.; eleven pair of french heeld shoes left at Boston and delivered to Ezekiell Mighill, 3li. 14s.; Orringe flower butter as per invoice, 8s. 10 1-2d.; Money in Mr. Benjamin Browne hands, being effects of sugars sould by John Appleton, 33li. 10s.; John Appleton debtor, 9li. 8s.; book debts, 30li. 16s. 4d.; a bill under Samuella Browns hands, 6li. 10s. 9d.; several things appraised at Rowly in apparel, woollen, linen, stockings and shoos, 8li. 18s.; a horse and saddle, 4li.; One ink-horne, 6d.; severall things appraised at Salem by Mr. William and Mr. Benjamin Browne, in Mr. William Jordins hand in Barbados as appears by letter, 2,000 sugar, 10li.; one chest and severall things in it, 16s.; one cabin bed, a rug, two pillows and blanket, 2li.; 29 Baskets, at 6d. per, 14s. 6d.; one chest at Mr. William Brown, sr.'s, 7s.; in that chest, a hammock, 10s., a camlet cloak, 2li.; a stuff coat and breeches, 10s., 2 pair of shoos, 12s.; a parcel of linnen clothes in a new pillow beer, 2li. 10s.; a bible, 3s.; a new pocket book, 6d.; parcell of white thread, buttons, 13s. 6d.; seven Ivory combs, 7s.; piece of red ribbon, 16s.; remnant of black ribbon, 4s. and bone lace, 13s.; fine piecis of course cambricke, 7li.; course kenting, 8 pieces, 6li.; sugars in Mr. Bartholmew's warehouse, two hogsheads, one Terce and a barrell Judged in partnership with Mr. John Apleton and the one-half appraised at 10li.; one small case with five bottles, 5s.; one half of a barrell of Indico, 2li. 10s.; one-half of 3-4 of a hundred Ging., 4s. 6d.; 10 baskets at 6d. per, 5s.; about 700 orringes at Marblehead, 10s.; total, 224li. 7s. 3 1-2d. Due from Mr. William Brown, jr., on balance 21:9:

Little on last pg

1677, 6li. 14s. 10d.; sperma: Cati, half a pound or thereabouts at 8s. p., 4s.; a receipt of Samuell Williams, dated 12: 10: 1676, of seven bushels of peas at 3s. 4d., 1li. 3s. 4d.; bill of Thomas Grinslett, 1li. 13s.; total, 9li. 15s. 2d.

Attested in Salem court 28:9:1677 by Mr. Thomas Michaell and John Baily, the administrators.

Petition of Ezekiel Mighel, John Bayly and Stevin Mighell, dated Nov. 26, 1677, that the estate of their brother by will belongs to them, they being the youngest children, by expressions in their father's will which says that if Thomas die under age, his portion should fall to Samuell and John, and if any of the youngest die under age, their portions to fall to the youngest children. Therefore their brother dying without a will, they considered themselves the beneficiaries, and if not they, then their mother should have it, she having put her own estate into their brother's hands to trade, having no receipt, etc.

Essex County Quarterly Court Files, vol. 27, leaves 98, 99.

There being an inventory of the estate of Nathanll Michaell, who died intestate, presented to this court by Tho. Michell, administrator, amounting to 234li., court 27:9: 1677. judged that although the estate may of right belong to the youngest children had by the mother now surviving, yet Mr. Thomas Michell, administrator, should have 34li.; Ezekieil, the eldest brother, 60li.; the daughter, viz., his sister Mary, 40li.; and the mother and other brother Steephen, 50li. each; the debts being paid first out of the whole estate, and the rest of the estate, according to proportion as above expressed.

Salem Quarterly Court Records, vol. 5, leaf 111.

ESTATE OF ABRAHAM WARR.*

Henry Goold was appointed 27:9:1677, administrator of the estate of Abraham Warr, deceased, with Phillip Fowler as surety, and was ordered to bring in an inventory to the next Ipswich court.

Salem Quarterly Court Records, vol. 5, leaf 111.

Inventory of the estate of Abraham War. deceased: received by Henerey Goold of Mister Baker by judgment of Ipswich court. 10li.: more in land. 14li.: deduction by agreement with Mr. Baker. 2li.: leaving 22li.

Attested 2:9:1677, by Henry Gould.

Essex County Quarterly Court Files, vol. 27, leaf 98.

*See Records and Files of the Quarterly Courts of Essex County, Mass., vol. 6 (1917) p. 350.

GUARDIANSHIP OF MARTHA ROGERS OF IPSWICH.

Martha Rogers, aged about sixteen years, chose her mother Mrs. Margrett Rogers as her guardian, 6:9m:1677, and she was also appointed guardian of the other children of Mr. Ezekieil Rogers who were under age, Nathaniell, Ezekieil, Timothy and Samuell.

Ipswich Quarterly Court Records, vol. 5, page 299.

Mrs. Margrett Rogers having received of Mr. William Hubbard 200li. for land in England belonging to Ezekieil Rogers, she bound her houses and all land she possessed in Ipswich excepting about three quarters of an acre near to Andrew Peter's land as security.

Copy, Ipswich Deeds, vol. 4, page 113.

ESTATE OF THOMAS LOW, SR., OF IPSWICH.

"In the Name of God Amen. the Twentieth day of Aprill in the yeare of grace one Thowsand Six hundred Seauenty & Seauen, I Thomas Low Sen^r. of Ipswich in America in the Shire of Essex, being weake in body; but of good & perfect memory, thanks be vnto God, Doe ordaine & make this my last will & Testament in manner & forme following, first I bequeath my Soule into the hands of the Almighty God my Creator & redeemer, by whom, through whom, & in whom I trust to haue remission of all my Sinnes, & to be an Inheritor of the Kingdome of Heauen, & my body to be buried at the discreession of my Executor. Item I giue & bequath vnto Susannah my loueing wife, what goods she brought with hir, And also I give hir the vse of that roome which I Lye in & the free vse of those things that are in it, And also the vse of one Cow which she liketh best, & will is that my sonne John shall mainteine it winter & Sumer & also my will is, that if the Cow Come to any Casualty hee shall find her another Cow & mainteine it likewise as beforesaid, Also I giue vnto my wife one fourth part of her labor that she hath Spunn both Lening & woollen, & Also she shall haue hir beere as shee hath now, & also free vse of the fire: & Also John shall reare hur vp a shoate yearely for Sum meate for hir, & also shee shall haue the free vse of a Garden plott, & also a litle ground to sow half a peck of flax seede yeerely. And also I giue vnto hir Thirty shillings yeerely to be paid by my Executor in Such things as shee shall stand in neede of, during her naturall life: moreouer I giue vnto my loueing wife five pownds to dispose of as shee shall thinke good. And my will is That in

of cottrells, 10s.; a small cart rope & halfe bushell & a pecke, 5s.; a small cubberd & 2 chests, 16s.; one drinke vessel, 2 wheels, one powdring tub, ten milke trayes & 3 cheesfats, 2li.; total, 84li. 6s.; his debts for Rent due to Mr. Cutting, 5li.; in small debts, 2li.

Essex Co. Quarterly Court Files, vol. 3, leaf 10.

ESTATE OF THOMAS MIGHILL OF ROWLEY.

"The last Will & Testament of Thomas Mighill of Rowley I Thomas Mighill being sicke in body but of pfect memory (blessed be God) doe constitute & appoint this my last Will & testament in maner & forme as ffolloweth. Imp^r I giue & bequeath my soule to God that gaue it in comfortable assurance of a glorious resurrection at that day, & my body to be interred in the Comon burying place of Rowley aforesaid. Ite my will is that all debts be first discharged & all necessary expences for my decent & Comely buryall. Ite I giue to my loueing wife Ann Mighill one hundred and ten pounds. Ite I giue to my Son Samuall Mighill seaenty pounds to be paid vnto him wthin one halfe yeare after the date hereof. Ite I giue to John Mighill eightene pounds part whereof my Will is shall be paid vnto him out of my inheritance at the place Comonly called the Village, the rest of it wthin one yeare, & seaunteene pounds more three yeares after the day of the date hereof: Prouided his Cariage be such dureing that whole time as giue sattisfaction to the Rev^d Elders of this Church of Rowley m^r Ezekiell Rogers m^r Samuall Philips m^r Humfrey Reyner mathew Boyes maximilian Jewet & ffrancis Parrot or the suruiueing of them. Ite I giue to my Son Thomas mighill thirty pounds & a young black mare that comes three yeares old to be paid into my Son Samuells hand wthin two yeares after my death & my will is that it be expended on him towards his bringing up in learning, or otherwise if the abouesaid Elders & brethren Judge meete. And my Will ffurther is concer[n]ing my abousaid Son John mighill that if his Course & caryage be such at the end of the aforesaid three yeares that the aforesaid Elders & Brethren doe not Judge meete that he should haue the said seaunteene pounds abouesaid that then it shall be equally diuided betwixt my two Sons Samuall & Thomas mighill & my will further concerning the Legacy bequeathed to my Son Thomas mighill is that vpon payment of it into my Son Samuells hand as abouesaid his acquittance shall be a full dis-

charge to my Executour & in case my said son Thomas dy before he haue fully compleated the age of twenty one yeares his portio shall fall halfe of it to my Son Samuall & the other halfe of it to my Son Samuall or John as the aforesaid Reuerend Elders & Brethren or the suruiueing of them shall Judge meete. Ite I giue to my Son Ezekiell mighill thirty fue pounds. Ite I giue & bequeath to my Son Nathaniell mighill thirty fue pounds. Ite I giue to my Son Stephen mighill thirty fue pounds w^{ch} three said last Legacyes my will is shall be paid vnto my three said last sons when they shall be twenty one yeares of age. Ite I giue to my daughter mary mighill thirty fue pounds to be paid to her at the age of twenty one yeares or at the day of her maryage w^{ch} of them shall first be. & in case my wife be wth Child I bequeath thirty fue pounds to it. And in case any of the last mentioned foure or fue Children dy before the age of twenty one yeares my will is that their portion or portions shall be equally diuided amongst the rest of them; saue only that in Case my said daughter Mary shall mary & after dy before the age of twenty one yeares my will is not that it be repaid againe. And in case my wife desire it my Will is that these last Legacyes bequeathed to my younger Children w^{ch} I had by her be set out for them & shee my said wife to haue the benefitt of them for their education till the age of twenty one yeares. Ite I giue to my sister Ann Tenny one pound. Ite to ffaith Parrot Senior one pound. Ite to the use of the Church of Rowley one pound ten shillings. & in case my estate doe amount to || more || then the discharge of the aforesaid debts expences & Legacyes upon Just apprizall my will is that the ouer plus shall be proportionably diuided amongst my wife and all my Children according to their seuerall disproportions. & lastly I Constitute & appoint my deare & loueing wife Ann mighill as my sole executrix of this my last will & Testament. ||and I|| desire & appoint my trusty & beloued ffrinds & Brethren m^r Humfrey Reyner Mathew Boyes maximilian Jewet & ffrancis Parrat as ouerseers their unto. In witnes here of I haue here unto set my hand this 11th of June 1654.

"Before the signing of this my last will & testament I the said Thomas mighill haue and doe by these presents further giue to my wife Ann mighill one ewe to my son Samuall one third pt of my Corne growing at my ffarme at the Pen and one third pt of my Corne at my lott in the northeast field

containeing about six Acres I also giue to my daughter mary mighill one Ewe."

Thomas Mighill

Witness: Humfrey Reyner, Mathew Boyes, ffancis Parrat, Maxi: Jewet, John Harris.

Proved in Ipswich court 27: 1: 1655 by Maxemillian Jewitt and ffances Parret.

Inventory taken June 24, 1654, by Maximilian (his I mark) Jewet, Mathew Boyes and Samuell Brockelbanke: his purse and apparell, 7li. 5s. 6d.; foure paire of sheets, 2li.; 5 pillow beares, 13 napkins, one table cloath, 1li. 8s. 6d.; one Carpett, 10s.; two Curtans, 3s.; bookes, 18s.; two Childs mantles, 1li. 5s.; Puter, 1li. 10s.; one bedstead & bedding, 5li. 5s.; bedding in one Chamber, 3li. 13s.; woole and spinning, 3li. 10s. 8d.; Corne, meale & mault, 3li. 4s.; baggs, 13s.; haire sieves and other sieves. 5s. 8d.; Corne measures & old tubs, 6s.; Iron tooles in the Chamber, 1li. 12s.; bacon, 5s.; Iron Potts, kettles, a warming pan wth other Vtinsills, 2li. 10s.; Tubbs, trayes & other wooden ware, 1li. 12s.; Sawes, Gallow balke & other Vtinsells, 1li. 2s.; a Table & forme, 1li.; a Boxe, Trunke, Wheele & other things, 18s.; 6 Cushins, 9s.; a Cupboard & a Cushin, 5s.; 5 Chaires, 4s.; one muskett, sword & Bandiliers, 2li. 3s.; one breaking up plow wth her Irons, 1li. 2s.; 3 other Plowes & their Irons, 1li. 1s.; 3 Chaines, 2 bolts & shackells, 16s.; 3 yoakes & tyre for another, 10s. 6d.; axes, spade, dung forkes & other Vtinsills, 17s.; a Cart rope, 2s.; a dung Cart & wheelles & a slead, 1li. 10s.; 6 oxen, 42li.; 5 Cowes, 23li. 5s.; the third pt of a mare, 6li.; one Gray mare, 16li.; Swine, 8li. 10s.; one bedstead & bedding, 1li. 10s.; sheepe, 19li. 10s.; one bull & a steare, 10li.; 4 two yearing Cattle & one 3 yeare old, 14li. 10s.; 2 yearing Calves, 3li. 10s.; the dwelling house, barne & oarchard, 59li.; the kilne wth the Utinsills ther to belonging, the kilne yard & Crop their on, 40li.; Arrable Ground at home, 7 Acres and an halfe, 37li. 10s.; 4 Acres & an halfe in the Lott on the right hand Ipswish way, 20li. 5s.; 3 Acres in the Lott on the left hand Ipswish way, 13li. 10s.; 12 Acres in the Northeast field, 39li.; 3 Acres of meadow in Satchells, 9li.; 18 Acres of Rough & Salt meadow at the Cowbridge, 38li.; 2 Acres of upland at the ffarme, 1li.; 6 Acres of salt marsh and foure of upland at the ffarme, 19li.; 6 Acres of salt marsh at Mr. Nelsons hand, 7li. 10s.; the ffarme in the Country at the

pen, 29li.; 7 Acres & an halfe of wheate & barly at the home Lott, 8li. 5s.; 4 Acres & an halfe of Corne in the field on the right hand of the way to Ipswish, 5li. 8s.; 3 Acres of Indian Corne in the other ffield on the left hand the way to Ipswish, 3li. 12s.; in the northeast ffield 4 Acres of wheate and Indian Corne, 4li.; Corne at the pen, 3li.; dung, 2li.; land at the Village, 12li.; 13 gates & an halfe, 10li. 8s.; a buffe Coate, 15s.; an Iron morter, 2s. 6d.; 2 musketts, 2 rapiers & bandiliers, 1li. 16s.; oweing by John Mighill, 1li. 11s. 8d.; total, 571li. 14s. 11d. The debts of the deceased Thomas Mighill, 70li. 10s. 9d.; deducted from the total leaves 501li. 4s. 2d. Out of which said sune all the severall Legacyes mentioned in the Will of the deceased Thomas being discharged their remaines over plus to be divided amongst the partyes specified in the Will aforesaid, 81li. 1s. 2d.

Petition of Ezekiehl Mighell to the Ipswich court Mar. 25, 1690, as the estate left by our father Thomas Mighill "belonging to yo^r seruant & his Br^o Steuen deceased was not wholly divided betwext us in his life time Brother leaueing three Children, which will haue Right when they Come to Age," that the lands given to us may be devided and the parcells which fall to the children may be improved or kept as their parents think best, and the part belonging to himself may be disposed of according to his discretion; and if the court pleases, to leave the care in the devisiion to their father, Mr. Robert Greenough, or other guardian.

Mr. Robert Greenough and his wife the mother of said children request that the above petition may be granted.

Petition granted Apr. 22, 1691.

Petition of Samuel Mighell of Rowley, dated Mar. 4, 1694-5, that there may be a settlement of the estate, showing "as his Father Thomas Mighell Formerly of Rowly dec^d. made his will & amongst other things therein Contained: had a clause in it That if any of the Children of my first wife died under age they Should inherit one for another; and soe of the Children of his Second wife; but none died under age (except one which the Second wife was then with child with) but all y^e Rest of the Second womans children ariued at full age & are Since all dead, & Ezekiel Mighell the Eldest Son of the Second wife my half Brother dec^d. without Issue who died possessed of A Considerable part of my Father Thomas Mighell's Estate & I being the Eldest

Son by y^e first wife do think I ought of right to Enjoy my S^d Brother Ezekil's Estate or the greatest part thereof."

Essex Co. Probate Files, Docket 18,428.

ESTATE OF ROBERT MOULTON, SR. OF SALEM.

"Salem dated 20th febr^y: 1654-5. By theise p^rsents be it knowne, that I Robert Moulton Senio^r being by Gods hand one my sicke bed of pfect memory Doe ordaine & Appoint my sonne Robert Moulton, whole Executor of this my Last will & Testament. I Giue my Daughter Dorothy Edwards twenty marke, Allsoe Two pillow bers marked with R & M. Item My farme I Leaue with my sonne, till my Grandsonne Robert Moulton be twenty one yeares old & then he to Enjoy the one halfe with the Apple trees, & After his father & mothers death to Enjoy the farme wholly, & in Case my Grandsonne Robert dye first that it fall in like manner to his next Elder brother ||& soe|| successively if he That Enjoyes it haue no issue; To Goodwife Buffum I give twenty shillings. To Joshua Buffum ten shillings. The Rest of my Goods & Cattell I leave with my sonne Robert and he to pay my debts."

Robt moulton, Sen.

Witness: George gardner, Henry Phelps, Nich. Phelps.

Proved 26: 4: 1655 by George Gardner, Henry Phelps.
Essex Co. Quarterly Court Files, vol. 3, leaf 14.

Inventory taken by Jo. Alderman and Robert (his R mark) Buffum: One farme with all the housing on it, 35li.; the howses and ground in the towne, 10li.; 8 Cowes, 28li.; 5 yonge Cattell of two yeares old a peec, 11li. 10s.; one steer of foure yeares old, 4li.; two yearlings, 2li. 10s.; seaven wether lambs, 3li. 10s.; one fetherbed and a bolster, a pillow and a coverlid, 14li.; nynne peeces of pewter and a candlestick and a little mortar, 1li.; two paire of sheets and two pillowbers and a ruffe and a peace of demetey, 2li. 10s.; one fowling peece and two old muskett bariell and one muskett, 1li. 10s.; one Desk, 3s.; two old Casks, 2s.; for tooles and old Iron, 2li. 12s.; one Iron pott and an old brasse Cettle, 15s.; seven Books, 16s.; other small books, 14s.; halfe a hundred pound of brand, 6s.; halfe an hower Glasse and three old Candlesticks and two lamps, 4s.; two spitts and a old dripping pan, 4s.; one chest and an old Trunk and a Case of Bottles wth Glasses, 13s.; an old table and chairs and 2 Jars wth all other things forgotten, 6s.; total, 106li. 5s. Goods at

his farmhouse, appraised by Henry Phelps and John Hill, 15: 3: 1655: One irne kittle, 10s.; 2 irne pots & a skillet, 11s.; a brasse kittle & skillet, 5s.; 1 copper kittle, 12s.; 3 pairs of pot hooks, a griddirne, a paire of tongs, a chopping knife & a cleaver, a flesh hooke, a skimmer & a warming pan, 8s.; 3 spitts, 5s.; a whipsaw, 8s.; 4 axes, 12s.; 2 adses, 5s.; halfe a dozen augurs, 6s.; a handsaw & 3 chissels, 4s.; 1 crowe of irne, 4s.; 1 fro, 1s.; 3 hammers, 1s.; woollen cloth & 2 hats, 5li.; linnen cloths, 1li.; a looking glasse & a paire of gloves, 3s.; a chest and a box, 7s.; in bedding, 1li.; pales & tubbs & wooden ware, 10s.; indian corne, 1li. 16s.; a bible, 5s.; total, 15li. 3s. Whole value of the estate, 121li. 8s.; debts, 8li.; total, 113li. 8s. *Essex Co. Quarterly Court Files, vol. 3, leaf 15.*

ESTATE OF ELINOR TRESLER OF SALEM.

"Salem dated 15th february. 1654. By these p^rsents bee it knowne that I Elinor Tresler, being by gods will vpon my sicke bed, but of perfect memory thanks bee to the Lord, doe Appoint my sonne Henry & Nicholas, to bee Joynt Executors of this my Last will & testament. That is to say || I Bequeath || My ffarme To || my sonnes || Henry And Nicholas with the houseing, my ten Acre Lott in the North feild to Henry, My house & ground at the Town to my sonne Edward, My Houshold stuffe I bequeath in this manner one bead to Henry & the other to Nicholas & the sad coloured cloake to Edward & the Other Cloake to Henry, the old Brass Pott & the Least of the Brass Pans, & Two Deepe pewter platte^m & one Broad one & A Couerled & a Blanklett || with || one Paire of sheetes to my sonne Edward, My wascoate Safegard & Gounne to goe together, & my Best Petticoate || with the rest of my wearing clothes || to goe together & my Daughte^m to haue them; the Rest of my wearing Linnen to my two Daughte^m & my other Linnen to the Executors. To John Phelps my Gran-child two oxen & Cheine, with one yew, Item To my Grand Draughte^r Elizabeth one yew. The other two || yewes || to Nicholas his two children. To my Grand-Children Samuell & Edward I giue Either of them a yeareling Calfe. The Rest of my Goods & Cattell to be left with my Executors to Pay my Debts & the Legacy bequeathed by my Late husband to his Daughter in England, To witt the summe of Ten Pounds."

her mark
Ellinor E Treslor.

Probate Records of Essex Co. - MA
Vol. 3; Essex Inst. 1920; Rep. 1958

*James of Early Hartford, CT; Luccia's
Barnes Barbour; rep. 1977*

& Lydia Cole bp Oct 26, 1673. Had 2 ch.

SAMUEL MIGHILL

Samuel Mighill s of Rev. Thomas born 1685 (Scituate) died Apl 11, 1769 (S Hadley) mar/1 July 4, 1709 Sarah Dickinson born Apl 19, 1686 died Sept 26, 1712 (HTR) dau of Nehemiah Dickinson & Mary Cowley. Mar/2 Nov 2, 1714 (New London) Mrs. Sarah Prentiss. H.C. 1704. Sarah wife of Samuel Mighill rec'd 2 Ch Nov 29, 1719. In 1728 he deserted his wife and removed to Hadley. She in 1733 sued for divorce. They had no children. Taught the Grammar School in Hadley. Children:

Sarah b Apl 12, 1710 m Moses Gunn Jan 18, 1739

Sarah b Sept 20, 1712 (HTR)

Mary dau of () Mighill bp Sept 28, 1712 (2 Ch Rec)
(See Hadley Fam p 97) Caleb Watson gives land to his kin-
swoman Sarah present wife of Samuel Mighill 23 Aug 1715.

DANIEL MILES

Daniel Miles mar Elizabeth who died Sept 15, 1750 (1 Ch Rec) bur Center Ch.

Children:

Abigail b Feb 10, 1718 (HTR) bp Mch 1, 1719 (2 Ch Rec)

Mary b Feb 8, 1720 " bp Feb 12, 1720 "

Daniel b Aug 20, 1723 " bp Aug 25, 1723 "

RICHARD MILES

Richard Miles mar Hannah Easton dau of Joseph Easton and Hannah. Hannah Miles owned cov 1 Ch May 17, 1696. Did he m/2 Abigail (Minor) Treadwell. (See Amer. Anc Vol 4, p 123).

Children:

Elizabeth bp May 17, 1696 (1 Ch Rec) dau of Hannah

Hannah bp May 15, 1698 "

Samuel bp May 17, 1702 " s of Richard of
New Haven

MILARD

Son of Joseph Milard died Oct 9, 1803 ae 9 bur Center Ch.

MILLER

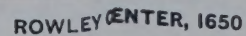
Charles Miller m Violet Brace dau of Nathaniel Oct 26, 1769 (1 Ch Rec).

Nathaniel Miller Jr. (Middtn) m Elizabeth () Bunce Dec 7, 1794 (2 Ch Rec).

Joshua Miller (Hfd) m Sally Cook (Hfd) July 4, 1797 (2 Ch Rec).

Joseph Miller (E Hfd) m Sally Burnham (E Hfd) Apl 4, 1816 (2 Ch Rec).

Widow Annah Miller (Vt) m Ebenezer Bevins (Vernon) Sept 30,



Charles Simon

Dec. 30, 1949

207 S. Stearns Rd

Oakdale CA 95361

Dear Charles,

I fear I'll never get the enclosed info. on "John Fairman" to you.

I received it from Lillian Trefen (her address is on it). She is descended from John Mighel (b1662) & Elizabeth Simon. (apparently sister to your ^{high} Carolyn).

Mighel is said ~~but~~ like High (el), as far as I can tell, consequently after the Revolution many of the families became Miles. There are still some branches that are Mighel (that spelling).

I have not come into contact with an official or unofficial Mighel family historian, if I do I'll let you know. I wish you'd keep me informed also if you acquire new Mighel data that proves or disproves Mighel kindred of America especially pre 1775.

I'll be trying to verify data from John & Submit Menger Mighel back to Thomas Mighel & Ellen of Rowley, Ma.

(Thanks for writing)

Barbara J. Miles

enc: Desc. of John Fairman of Confield CT 1647-1684
FGS
bedyree

(over)

question:
under

John + Sarah Batt Dwyer

7. Sarah

b Dover, N H, ca 1678 probate Jul 1756

[earlier [^]
than her birth]

Ronald C. Nelson

170307-12080

Dallas, TX 75225

sent to me JUN 1987

→ Leitha Trefren
135 Clover Ln
Medford Or
97501

THE DESCENDANTS

OF

JOHN FAIRMAN

OF

ENFIELD CONNECTICUT

1647-1684

Compiled by

Charles G. Fairman

Springfield, Mass.

1941

has ERRORS!

in the Michels

family.

[Trefren]

Waterbury
Elizabeth Pease

JOHN¹ FIRMIN, B. about 1647. (He took the Oath of Allegiance in Newbury, Mass., in 1688, giving his age as 31.) First mention is the birth record of his dau. Elizabeth in Salem, Mass.: "John Ferman, his daughter Elizabeth borne by Elizabeth his wife, the 11th, 12th mo., 1674." (Salem VR, Vol. I, p. 21.) His name appears in a list of those paying a town fortification tax in Salem in 1677 (Vol. I, p. 291), although the birth of his dau. Abigail was recorded in Newbury, Mass., in 1676 and of his son John in that town in 1678. He bought a house and nine acres of land in Newbury from Hugh March, Sr., of Newbury, Joiner, for £40, on May 17, 1677, and was described in the deed as a house carpenter, having his residence in Newbury. The land was called "upland ground," and "formerly the land of Stephen Gordon which he purchased of Robert Crosse, and lyeth next the land of William Sawyer, Sr., and also butting upon the highway." The deed was signed by Hugh and Dorcas March. (Ipswich Deeds, Vol. IV, pp. 433-34, on file in Salem Registry.) On May 7, 1679, John Firmin deeded to Caleb Moody of Newbury all of this nine acres of land, except one acre on which the house stood, "being eight rods broad to the highway and twenty rods long," for £24, Hugh March having been "dismissed, satisfied and contented" in relation to the previous obligation. However, a supplementary deed given by John and Elizabeth on May 14, 1680, specifies that Caleb Moody having paid the "full sum of sixteen pound more," they do convey to him "the whole nyne acres, with the house, fences, libertyes, peveledges and all other appertinances thereunto belonging." John and Elizabeth acknowledged this to be their act and deed, May 15, 1680, before John Woodbridge, counsel. The first two transactions were recorded March 6, 1681/2, and the final transaction on May 7, 1681/2. The name in all these instruments is spelled Ferman, the common form in Colonial records in New England.

The next mention of John Firmin is in the town records of Haddam, where his dau. Dorothy is recorded as b. May 10, 1681. Whatever his connection with Haddam may have been, his stay there was evidently brief, for he was granted land on Freshwater Brook, in a new settlement then part of Springfield, in Massachusetts Bay Colony, now in Enfield, Conn., in 1682, and probably settled there that year. His home site was the seventh lot north of the lower end of the town, on the east, being 12 rods in breadth and 160 rods in length, between the lots of Obadiah Abbe and Isaac Gleason, and comprised 12 acres of field land. (This was near the cemetery on Enfield Street, close to the present village of Thompsonville.) On April 10, 1683, he was granted seven acres in Scantic in the eastern part of the district, which was set up as the town of Enfield, May 16, 1683, but remained part of Massachusetts Bay Colony until 1749. Other grants consisted of four acres of meadow and three of field land.

His name appears on a petition to the General Court, dated May 12, 1683, by settlers at "Freshwater Brocke Plantation." This document is filed in Massachusetts Archives in the State House. In the record of a town meeting held in Springfield some time in 1683 it is stated there were present "some from Enfield who were made choice of by the inhabitants," consisting of John Pease, Sr., Isaac

2

Meacham, Simeon Booth and John Ferman." James, the second son and youngest child of John and Elizabeth, was b. at Freshwater Brook, April 8, 1683. Established as the town of Enfield that spring, the settlement became part of ~~the~~ Connecticut when the interstate boundary was changed in 1749, effecting an exchange of land between the two colonies.

The death of John Firmin was probably sudden, and the tradition is that he d. out of town, but his death was recorded in Enfield as of Dec. 13, 1684. Administration of his estate was granted to the widow Elizabeth (Hampshire County Court Rec., Vol. I, p. 91) March 31, 1685: "Isaach Meacham exhibited to this corte the inventory of the estate of John Ferman of Enfield, deceased, to which oath was made by his widow before the Worshipful Major John Pyncheon: And this corte have granted power of administration upon sd. estate to sd. widow Elizabeth Ferman."

Lands were distributed "by joint agreement," May 27, 1703. (Committee Book at Enfield, Vol. 4 1/2.) Terms of final settlement are set forth in Hampshire County Court Rec., IV, p. 39, as of Feb. 3, 1713/4. The court ordered that the widow Elizabeth, administratrix, should have "all the moveable estate for payment of debts." The real estate was distributed as follows: To the widow one third part during her natural life, the rest to be distributed among the children. To John was given a double share, and to James and Sarah, alias Rommerill; Elizabeth Ferman, alias Mighill; Abigail Ferman alias Gaines, and Dorothy Ferman, alias Mighill, equal shares. All the real estate was to be settled upon John and remain his, he making payment to his brothers and sisters for their due proportion, according to a just appraisal. Distribution was placed in the hands of Capt. John Pease, Isaac Pease, James Pease, Sr., Joseph Sexton and Thomas Abbe. The widow's third was to be distributed among the other heirs after her death.

The birth date and parentage of this widow Elizabeth are unknown. Apparently she did not remarry, and her acceptance of the terms of this distribution on Feb. 3, 1713/4, is the last record of her that has been found.

More detailed information as this family part in the early history of Enfield will be found in Allen's "History of Enfield, Conn.," which is essentially a compilation of official town records.

Children of John and Elizabeth Firmin:-

Sarah; date and place of birth not shown, but she was evidently the oldest; m. in Enfield, Feb. 3, 1690, Simon Rumrill. They lived in Enfield. He d. April 13, 1705, aged about 42. She m. (2) Nov. 26, 1717, John Stiles of Windsor. They probably lived in what is now Ellington and formerly part of East Windsor. She d. April 5, 1743 (East Windsor Ch. Rec.). He d. May 20, 1753.

3
Elizabeth; b. in Salem, Mass., Dec. 11, 1674 (Salem VR);
m., Sept 27, 1693, John Mighill of Suffield, Conn.
They lived for some time in Suffield, but removed to
Killingly, Conn., where they passed most of their mar-
ried life. He d. there Nov. 13, 1743 (VR); she d.
there April 3, 1753 (VR).

Abigail; b. in Newbury, Mass., Nov. 10, 1676 (VR); m.,
Nov. 20, 1700, Benoni Gains. They lived in Enfield.
Her death was not recorded. He was living in 1745.

John; b. in Newbury, Mass, Oct. 5, 1678; m. before 1705,
Sarah -----, in which year they were living in
Stonington, Conn. Her death was not recorded. He re-
moved and m. (2), Feb. 8, 1715, Hannah Spaulding, dau.
of John Spaulding of that town. He d. May 27, 1753
(VR). She was living in 1756.

Dorothy; b. in Haddam, Conn., May 10, 1681 (VR); m.,
Sept. 16, 1713 (Enfield VR), Nicholas Mighill of Sur-
field, and lived in Enfield. She d. before March 24,
1756.

✓ James, b. in Enfield, April 8, 1683; m., August 3, 1711,
Patience French of Enfield, dau. of John French of
Topsfield, Mass. He d. before May 10, 1721. She m.
(2) Ebenezer Spencer and continued to live on her home
place in Enfield. She m., Oct. 25, 1749, Ephraim
Colman of Coventry, Conn. (VR). She d. in Coventry,
Dec. 4, 1750 (VR).

SECOND GENERATION.

SARAH² FIRMIN (John¹). B. at time and place not learned. M. in Enfield, Conn., Feb. 3, 1690 (EnfieldVR), Simon Rumrill of Enfield, supposed to have been b. on the Isle of Jersey, about 1663. He was of Salem, Mass., 1676-8, and settled at Freshwater Brook (Enfield), in 1680. He d. April 13, 1705 (VR). She m. (2), Nov. 26, 1717, John Stiles (John², John¹) of Windsor, Conn. He m. as his first wife, Ruth Bancroft, dau. of Samuel of Westfield, Mass., and she d. of childbirth in 1714. His son by his first marriage, Rev. Isaac Stiles, was father of Rev. Dr. Ezra Stiles, president of Yale College from 1772 to 1795. John and Sarah Stiles lived in what is now East Windsor. Sarah d. April 5, 1743, according to Stiles' "Ancient Windsor," Vol. II, p. 704, which gives East Windsor Church Rec. as authority. However, on April 3, 1722, John Stiles deeded to "benezer Rumrill all his right and title to estate belonging to Simon Rumrill, deceased," no mention being made of his wife Sarah. It is possible this refers to a claim that did not come by inheritance. (Vol. D, p. 104, Hamp. Co., Mass., Deeds.) On Jan. 15, 1729/30, John Burroughs and wife Sarah of Windsor and John Rumrill of Enfield deeded to Ebenezer Rumrill of Freetown, Bristol county, Mass., their interest in eight and a half acres of home lot land in Enfield, lying between the home lots of Elisha Kibbe and John Pease, "which the said Burroughs and John Rumrill should have after the decease of Sarah Stiles of Windsor, mother of the said Sarah Burroughs and John Rumrill, and which was settled on the said Sarah Stiles as her dower in the estate of Simon Rumrill, deceased, late father of the said Sarah Burroughs and said John Rumrill. (Vol. N, p. 540.) After the death of his wife Sarah, John Stiles is said to have removed to North Haven, Conn., and lived with his son Isaac until his death, May 20, 1753. He had no children by second marriage. The compiler of these notes is indebted to Miss Winifred Lovering Holman, genealogist, for contributions, particularly respecting Rhode Island data. See also Stiles Genealogy by Henry R. Stiles.

Children of Simon and Sarah (Firmin) Rumrill:-

Sarah; b. in Enfield, Feb. 14, 1691 (VR); m. in 1718, as his second wife, John Burroughs of Enfield, b. August 10th 1685, son of John who settled in Enfield in 1680. They lived in Enfield ~~xx~~ until 1721 or later, removing to Windsor. He made his will Dec. 22, 1756; presented for probate March 11, 1757; son Abner, executor. Bequests were to his wife Sarah; sons Simon, Jonathan and Abner (youngest), and dau. Mary, Hannah and Sarah. John m. Sarah Abbe (int. Nov. 17, 1731). There was also a son David, of Stafford, Conn., who m., May 24, 1744, Sarah Tyler of Tolland. Sarah (Rumrill) Burroughs was living in 1744.

Simon; b. Nov. 23, 1694; d. April 13, 1705.

Simon; b. July 26, 1696; m. (int. Oct. 23, 1722), Mercy

Spaulding, b. Chelmsford, Mass., Oct.--, 1703 (Chelmsford Rec.), dau. of Joseph and Mary (Jewell) Spaulding. They were living in Enfield in 1718. Removed to Chelmsford and lived in west precinct, erected into the town of Westford in 1729. Bought of Joseph Spaulding, farm at head of Long-Sought-For Pond, 1727. He was listed in Capt. Robert Richardson's shoeshoe company, 1724, and took part in Lovewell's Fight of May 8, 1725. Removed to Canterbury, N. H., and is listed in Capt. Jeremiah Clough's scouting party, 1745, and in Capt. Ladd's company, 1746. Lyford's "History of Canterbury" says he "appears to have been an Indian scout employed in several commands from 1736 to 1748." Was living in Canterbury in 1751, but returned to Westford and was living there in 1755.

Ebenezer; b. March 23, 1700/01; m., Nov. 9, 1725 (Freetown Rec.), Sarah Evans, dau. of David and Sarah of Freetown. On April 23, 1726, he bought of Nathaniel Pierce of Enfield, 120 acres in the east precinct of Enfield, on the south side of the Scantic river, adjacent to property he already possessed and bounded on the west by land of his uncle, James² Firmin. The next day he acquired 15 acres and a house from Benjamin Sitton, Jr., also adjacent to his own land and that of James² Firmin. By Jan. 15, 1729/30, he had removed to Freetown, Bristol Co., Mass., where he had m. his wife. He was still living in Freetown on July 5, 1732, when he conveyed to Israel Phelps of Enfield, one fifth of a common right of a common right of 46 acres that was originally granted to his father, Simon Rumrill. (Hamp. Co. Deeds, Vol. C, p. 456.) He removed to Newport, R. I., prior to March 16, 1736/7 (Hamp. Co. Deeds, Vol. R, p. 262). Simon Rumrill d. in Newport, Dec. 19, 1743, aged 42 years. Sarah, his wife, d. in Newport, August 18, 1788; called "an ancient and respectable lady" in death notice printed in Newport Herald. They were both bur. in Newport. Children included Sarah and Ebenezer, b. in Enfield, and Mary, David, Abigail, Ebenezer, Thomas and Susannah, b. in Freetown. and Newport.

John; b. Sept. 15, 1704; m., Feb. 14, 1727/8, Abigail Chandler, dau. of Henry and Lydia (Abbott) Chandler. They passed their lives in Enfield. He d. Nov. 28, 1770; sh d. June 21, 1772. They had 11 children. for list and account of these see "Descendants of William and Annis Chandler," by George Chandler.

(6)

16 SEP 1648

✓ ELIZABETH² FIRMIN (John¹). B. in Salem, Mass., Dec. 12, 1674 (Salem VR). She was about seven years old when taken to Enfield, Conn., by her parents. M., Sept. 27, 1683, John Mighill, son of John and Sarah (Batt) Mighill of Suffield, Conn. (Enfield VR and Pynchon Magistrate Book.) They apparently lived for a short time in Enfield, but soon removed to Suffield. On May 4, 1704, John and Nicholas Mighill, both of Suffield, deeded to Nathaniel Gaylord of Windsor, Conn., their interest in land in Suffield, which was the property of their father, John Mighill, deceased, "the aforesaid John Mighill with the consent of Elizabeth, his wife, and the said Nicholas Mighill with the consent of Sarah, his mother, widow of John Mighill, deceased." On May 11, same year, John and Elizabeth deeded to James Howard, land on Stony brook in Suffield, bounded by land of Thomas Stevens. (Vol. B, pp. 203 and 394, Hamp. Co. Deeds.)

EN
FIELD
1702
KILLINGLY
1020

ELIZABETH
JOHN MIGHILL
WIDOW MIGHILL
KILLINGLY
FROM
ODSTOCK
AT LEAST
3 CH B
BURY MA

THUS
BY BIKON

WINDHAM
DISTRICT
1743

In 1708 John Mighill, in common with his brothers, Nathaniel and Nicholas, acquired from Maj. James Fitch, patentee, land in Killingly, Conn., extending from the middle of the "long interval" to Lake Mashapaug. They are on a proprietors' list of Oct. 13, 1709. (Hist. Windham County, Vol. I, p. 333.) Apparently Nathaniel and Nicholas did not live in Killingly, but John and Elizabeth settled there before Feb. 9, 1716, when he deeded property in Suffield to John Warner, 2d, of that town. (Hamp. Co. Deeds, Vol. E, p. 13). Later they may have lived in Brimfield for a time. The Mighill grantees are referred to as non-residents of Killingly in 1721. In a Hamp. Co. Court Rec. which appears to be of 1722, the name of John Mighill appears as a surety (Vol. for 1710 to 1782, p. 262, on file in Springfield). Also, on Dec. 2, 1722, the name of John Mighill appears as one of the signers of a statement of grievances by inhabitants of Brimfield, addressed to the General Court in Boston. However, these records may relate to John Mighill, Jr.; but the latter was not granted land in Brimfield until 1732, and we find no record that he had a wife before that year. If his parents lived in Brimfield, it was for only a short time, following which they settled permanently in Killingly.

The death of John Mighill is recorded in Killingly as of Nov. 13, 1743,* but his estate was not settled until 1750, after the death of his son James, when the two estates were settled together. Probate records (Windham Dist.) on file in the State Library in Hartford give a list of John's children as heirs, none of whose birth dates, save that of Hannah, appears in the town ~~records~~ records. Mention is made of dowry paid to the widow Elizabeth, and that paid to Mercy, widow of James. The death of Elizabeth is recorded as of April 3, 1753, in Killingly. The order of the children has not been fully determined. One was b. as early as 1794, but whether this ch. arrived at adult stage is not shown. 1644

Children of John and Elizabeth (Firmin) Mighill:-

JOSEPH Ezekiel; b. ca 1704; m. (int. May 22, 1727), Elizabeth Hitchcock, b. Jan. 22, 1701, dau. of Luke and Elizabeth Hitchcock of Springfield, Mass. They were adm. to the church in Pomfret, Conn., in January, 1728. He d. leaving heirs before July 6, 1742, for on that date his

* PROBATE COURT ORDER 21 JAN 1744
DIVISION OF ESTATE - JAMES LISTED AS
5TH SON.

widow m. Ephraim Colton of Longmeadow, b. there May 9, 1705. He d. Sept. 30, 1750, leaving no children by his second wife. (See "Quartermaster George Colton and His Descendants;" also "Genealogy of the Hitchcock Fam.;" by Mrs. Edward Hitchcock.)

15
THIS IS JOHN b.
1704 TO THOMAS
& ABIGAIL McCLAFIN?

John; b.-----; settled in Brimfield, Mass., where he m., Feb. 8, 1731/2, Submit Munger. Thirty acres of land and mill privilege were granted to him by the town in 1732. He served as corporal in the French and Indian war, 1755; roll indorsed "Capt. Daniel Burt's company, Crown Point expedition;" also was in Capt. Tristram Davis' company, Col. Dwight's Regt', Crown Point expedition, 1756. He was the oldest son living when his father's estate was settled, but declined his share of the property, as affairs were entangled, and his bro. Thomas served as administrator in his place. He may have been the John Mighill of Killingly, cordwainer, who sold property in Brimfield, 1753, to Asa Merritt of Leicester Mass., but if so he soon returned to Brimfield. Children included Dorothy, John, Samuel, Stephen, Aaron, Submit, Thomas, James, Timothy and Abner. Aaron was 1st lieut. and Abner a priv. in the Revolutionary war. John Mighill d. in Brimfield, May 16, 1775, age not recorded.

THIS IS THOMAS
(MARRY BACON) SON
OF THOMAS & ABIGAIL
McCLAFIN. He d. 1755.
HAD SON THOMAS WHO
COULD HAVE SOLD LAND
1759. (SEE SAMUEL'S
K. FROM HIS CO. IN

Thomas; b.-----; m. Mary-----; settled in Brimfield by 1734, when he was adm. to the church. On April 28, 1736, Thomas and Nathaniel Mighill, both of Brimfield, bought land in that town of Samuel Bliss, father of Sarah Bliss, who first m. Nathaniel Mighill of Westfield, had children Margaret and Nathaniel, and, after second marriage to William Nichols, settled in Brimfield with her children. As it is quite evident she had no son Thomas, we may assume the grantee of that name was son of John and cousin of the grantee Nathaniel in deed referred to (Vol. I, p. 185). On June 11, 1736, Thomas bought land in Brimfield of Nathaniel Brewer (Vol. I (not Vol. One), p. 227. In 1750, the year that his father's estate was settled in Killingly, Thomas and his wife were dismissed to Killingly by the Brimfield church. On August 26, 1759, then of K., Thomas sold land in Brimfield. (Hamp. Co. Deeds, Vol. T, p. 379.)

4th son Samuel; b.-----1711 Roxbury; m. HANNAH-----; probably settled in Pomfret, Conn.

5th son James; b.-----; m. Mrs. Mercy Burch, both of Killingly (Kil. VR, Vol. I, p. 76). They lived in K. He d. 1750 or earlier, she surviving.

Elizabeth; b.-----; m. in Pomfret, Jan. 12, 1725/6, (VR), William Earl of Pomfret. She was living in 1774. He d. Jan. 5, 1775. They had son Daniel (oldest), son William, b. Dec. 23, 1728, who was killed at the battle of Lake George, 1755; Prudence (m. Adams) and Elizabeth (m. Cady) daughters.

8

Sarah; b.-----; m. Nathaniel Colton, b. August 22, 1703. He lived in Killingly until after the birth of his last child, when he removed to Cape Breton with his family and nothing further was learned about them, according to J. M. Colton in "Quartermaster George Colton and His Descendants." Their children were Rhoda, Abigail, Job, Ruth, Deborah, Alice and Tryforce.

Hannah; b. May 1, 1715 (Kil. VR); m. Richard Whittemore of Killingly and lived in that town, where he d. March 27, 1753. Their children included Elizabeth, who m. Josiah Hulet, Richard, Rhoda and two Hannahs, the first of whom d. in infancy. *ALSO JOHN b 1749 & LYDIA b. 1743*

NOTES ON MIGHILL FAMILY.

Dea. Thomas Mighill, supposed to have been b. 1606, came from England to Massachusetts. He and his wife Ellen were adm. to the Roxbury church, perhaps as early as 1637 (Savage). Soon was of Rowley, where he was ordained ~~deacon~~ deacon, Dec. 3, 1639, of church then gathered there; freeman May 13, 1640. His wife Ellen d. 1640, and he m. (2), Ann Parratt. He d. 1654. (See Blodgette and Jewett's History of Rowley.) His two oldest children were b. in England, and seven younger in Rowley. Samuel was the oldest by first wife, and Ezekiel the oldest by the second. The children are listed as follows:-

Samuel; m., March 26, 1657, Elizabeth Tappan, dau of Abraham of Newbury. He d. Jan. 31, 1698/9, leaving no child. She d. in Newbury, before 1704.

John; m., July 6, 1659, Sarah Batt, dau. of Nicholas of Newbury. Was of Newbury, 1662-4, called carpenter (Ipswich Deeds), having sold ho. in Rowley, 1662. Removed to Otter River in Dover, where he was constable in 1674. In 1682 he and his son Thomas were granted, in Suffield, Conn., "100 acres or less, lying on the south side of Stony river, the east end butting on the Conn. river, bounded on the west end by the common, on the south side by John Huggens and on the north side by Thomas Stevens." He d. in Suffield before April 22, 1701 (Hamp. Co. Prob. Case XVII, No. 40). Sarah d. in Enfield, May 4, 1714 (VR).

Thomas; b. August 29, 1639; grad. from Harvard College, 1663; m., in Roxbury, Bethula Weld; minister in Milton and Scituate; d. in S., August 26, 1689.

Ezekiel; b. August 6, 1642; m. Mrs. Elizabeth Hobson; d. July 3, 1684; no children.

Timothy; b. April 21, 1644; d. 1654.

(3)

Nathaniel; b. in 1646; bur. in Rowley, Oct. 14, 1677. ~~She~~
His widow, probably, was the Mary Mighill who, Oct. 13,
1681, was m. in Newbury, Mass., to Thomas Stevens,
then of N. Thomas Stevens that year was granted 50
acres south of Stony river, in Suffield. He removed
to Middletown, Conn., by Dec. 21, 1715, when he granted
land on Stony river, adjacent to that of John Mighill,
Sr., and John Mighill, Jr., in Suffield, to Jared
Huxley. (Hamp. Co. Deeds, Vol. D, p. 311.)

Mary; b. March 1, 1649; m., June 17, 1668, John Bailey.
She d. March 30, 1894.

Stephen; b. Dec. 27, 1651; m. Sarah Phillips, dau of Rev.
Samuel Phillips. He d. in Rowley, April 16, 1687.

Anna; b. July 8, 1654; d. Oct. 28, 1684.

Stephen^s Mighill had a son Nathaniel, who had a son, Dea.
Stephen Mighill, who lived on Bald Pate Hill, in the south parish of
Rowley, which became Georgetown. This Stephen occupied, about 1733,
a house built by his father and himself, which, later enlarged became
the Baldpate Inn made famous by Earl Derr Biggers' "Seven Keys to
Baldpate," and subsequent stage and screen productions. The struct-
ure contained 41 rooms. In more recent times it was the property
of members of the Sposscddfamily, Mighill descendants, who let an inn
there in the "Gay Nineties." Dea. Stephen Mighill was a leading citi-
zen of Georgetown, following the business of a malster, and was made
deacon in "1747." "The Mighills were one of the most aristocratic
in this vicinity, and had negro slaves." (See Essex Institute Hist. Coll.
Vol. XLI, p. 178, and feature article in Christian Science Monitor for
August 27, 1938.)

John^s Mighill, who m. Elizabeth Firmin, was granted 40 acres
of land on Stony river in Suffield at the same time that grants were
made to his father John and his bro. Thomas. (Suf. Town Rec., Vol. I,
p. 59.) Thomas later had a grant of 10 acres, south of his father's
land, and still later these brothers were granted 30 additional acres
north of their father.

6 18
I THOS
0 m
and
RTSHORN

× Thomas^s Mighill m. in Suffield, Dec. 12, 1700, Abigail
Meclaflin (Suf. VR, Vol. I.) He removed to Killingly, Conn., and on
May 28, 1712, deeded land in Suffield, bounded on the north 1 nd laid
out to his father, John Mighill, then deceased, to Nathaniel Hamlin
of Suffield, conveying 40 acres all told. His son Thomas of K. and
m. Mary Bacon of Woodstock (Int. Jan. 12, 1723/4.) B. to them in K.
were Eleazer, Aug. 12, 1730 (m. Zaviah Cady); Ezekiel, Dec. 21, 1732,
and Thomas, Dec. 15, 1734. They rem. to Canterbury, where Mary d.
Dec. 9, 1747, and he m. (2) Dec. 1, 1748, Sarah Hartshorn. Six child.
recorded in Cant. They rem. to Pomfret, where one ch. was rec.
Thomas d. there Jan. 19, 1864. ~~Saxxxxx~~ *this is John's son Thomas 1712/15 Mary Hamlin*

Samuel^s Mighill (John^s), m. Sarah-----, settled in
Hartford, where they both d. in 1712.

14
Nathaniel³ Mighill (John²) settled in Westfield and m., Jan. 15, 1701/2, Sarah Bliss, b. Oct., 1681, dau. of Samuel and Sarah (West. VR and Pynch. Mag. Bk.). They had children Margaret and Nathaniel. He d. in Plainfield, Mass., Feb. 8, 1709. She m. (3) William Nichols and settled in Brimfield, taking her children with her. See Bliss Gen. and Hamp. Co. Deed, Vol. I, p. 187)

Nicholas³ Mighill (John²) m. Dorothy³ Firmin (data to fol.)

Sarah³ Mighill (John²). Data lacking; possibly, though unlikely, was first wife of John² Firmin of Stonington.

Elizabeth Mighill, who m. John Warner of Suffield (Suf. VR. Vol. I, p. 24), is unidentified.

✓
ABIGAIL² FIRMIN (John¹). B. in Newbury, Mass., Nov. 10, 1678. M., in Enfield, Conn. Nov. 29, 1700, Benoni Gains, b. about 1666, son of Samuel² (Henry¹). Earliest mention of him in Enfield records is on August 18, 1697, when he witnessed a deed. His name appears frequently in land records until 1745. Benoni and Abigail lived in Enfield. "His house was on the county road. He owned land between Kibbe's spring and Prior's spring, and also between Freshwater brook and Grape brook" (H. W. Brainard). In 1739 they owned land bounded northerly by Grape brook and westerly by the Connecticut river, according to records of a lawsuit brought by Benoni Gains against Isaac Kibbe (Hamp. Co. Court Rec., Vol. III, p. 472). He was a cooper as well as farmer. See Brainard's "Descendants of Henry Gaines of Lynn, Mass., N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg., Vol. LXXXV, p. 30.

Children of Benoni and Abigail (Firmin) Gains:-

Abigail; b. April 27, 1703; m. Jan., 1734/5, Noah Stiles, b. in Windsor, Jan. 31, 1702/3, son of John and Ruth (Bancroft) Stiles. He was described by President Ezra Stiles of Yale College as "gloomy, splenetic, full of complaints, but an honest man." They had a son Noah, said to have been "of the same gloomy and plaintive disposition as his father."

Benoni; July 7, 1706. There is no record of his marriage; d. in Enfield, March 29, 1741.

John; b. April 12, 1708; m. (1), Nov. 9, 1738, Hannah (Foster) Chandler, widow of Dea. Henry Chandler of Andover, Mass.; (2), Hannah-----, who d. in Enfield, May 28, 1791. He was a farmer in Enfield, where he d. June 2, 1784.

James; b. Feb. 7, 1709/10; m. Mehitabel (or Mabel) Pease, b. about 1712, dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth (Warner)

11

Pease of Enfield. They had son James, b. in Enfield, April 20, 1741. James, Sr., d. about 1779; his widow d. May 23, 1790.

Hannah; b. June 1, 1713 (VR); mm. on date not learned, -----Stevens. Killingly deeds show her living in that town in 1762, apparently a widow, when she signed an agreement to keep her proportional share of a line fence in repair, premises described as on road over Colton's bridge across the Quinebaug river to the south society meeting house. She was still living in K. in 1774, when she signed an affidavit in which she said she was a granddaughter to John Fearman and that she "had always been told her grandfather came from Great Britain." She gave her age as 61 years. The affidavit in 1936 was in the possession of Miss L. Luella Wilson of Norwich, Conn., a Fairman descendant.

JOHN² FIRMIN (John¹). B. in Newbury, Mass., Oct. 5, 1678 (VR). He was taken by his parents to the Connecticut valley, where they settled in Enfield. He m., before Sept. 3, 1705, Sarah----- On that date, then of Stonington, Conn., they deeded lands in Enfield to his bro. James. (Hamp. Co. Deeds, Vol. B, p. 394.) Apparently he bought no real estate in Stonington, and his temporary residence there may have been due to his wife being connected with a Stonington family.

On Feb. 21, 1713/3, then of Killingly, Conn., he bought from John Mighill, Jr., and Nicholas Mighill, two tracts of land on the Quinebaug river in K. (Kil. Deeds, Vol. I, p. 67.) On April 2, 1713, he deeded to Simon Bryant of Killingly, land on the Quinebaug river and Mashapaug pond (Vol. I, p. 67).

The date of the death of his wife Sarah have not been learned. He m. (2), Feb. 8, 1715, Hannah Spaulding, b. in Chelmsford, Mass., August 25, 1684, dau. of John and Ann (Ballard) Spaulding. On Dec. 3, 1714, he had deeded to his bro. James his right to the real estate he had inherited from his father in Enfield. On Nov. 5, 1717, he bought from Robert Burch and others, land on the Quinebaug river, adjoining that which he already possessed. On Dec. 16, 1737, he bought from Samuel Spaulding of Plainfield, Conn., land in Killingly, contiguous to land of Jacob Spaulding. (Vols. I, p. 130, and III, 107.) He continued to live in Killingly, where he appears to have prospered.

In May, 1753, seemingly aware of his impending death, he disposed of various pieces of real estate by deeds. On May 25 he deeded to his son William "part of the land I now dwell on." (Vol. V, p. 260.) On June 4, 1756, William Fearman, with Hannah and Abigail Fearman, signing the deed with him, conveyed to Samuel Cady of Killingly, "part of the farm my honored father, John Fearman, late of Killingly, gave me a deed of, May 25, 1753." (Vol. VI, p. 143.) On May 26, 1753, John Firman deeded to "my grandson Jonathan Firman and the heirs of Abraham Firman, late of Killingly, deceased, land in Killingly, which joined to the northeast corner of land of Thomas M. Hill. (Vol.

12

v, p. 260.) This phraseology is a plain indication that at this time his son Jonathan was not living, having left a son Jonathan as his only heir. This agrees with probate records and other evidence going to show that the elder Jonathan had only one wife and one child. On July 13, 1774 (Vol. IX, p. 123), Abraham Fairman of Killingly deeded Caleb Allen of Killingly, land in South Killingly, the whole of the land given me by the last will and testament of my honored grandfather, John Fairman, late of Killingly." As no record of a will has been found, it may be that this refers to the deed to heirs of his son Abraham, already noted. On May 3, 1753, Sarah Firmin (no doubt widow of Abraham) gave a quit-claim deed to her "father-in-law, John Fairman of Killingly (Vol. V, p. 260). The family name is commonly spelled Firman in Killingly deeds of that period.

John Firmin d. May 27, 1753 (Killingly VR). The deed signed by his widow in 1756 is the last mention of her that has come to notice and indicates she passed her last years with William and Abigail.

Children of John^d Firmin (by wife Sarah):-

Elizabeth; b.-----; m., Feb. 2, 1726, John Moffit of Killingly (Church Rec.).

Sarah; b.-----; bap. in Killingly, June 10, 1722.

Abigail; b.-----; bap in Killingly, June 10, 1722.

John; b. Prob. in 1709; m., March 11, 1736, Elizabeth Hughes (Kil. VR). He d. March 29, 1773, in his 69th yr.; she d. Nov. 1, 1787, in her 76th yr. (Gravestone rec. in old family cemetery in South Killingly.)

Dorothy; b. prob. in 1711; m., about 1730, Seth Green of Killingly. They lived in Killingly and Thompson. See deed of land in Killingly, April 21, 1747 (Vol. V, p. 64): Seth Green of Killingly and Dorothy his wife and daughter of John Firman of Killingly, in consideration of £100 paid of our honored father, John Firman of Killingly, to our satisfaction, and therefore we, the sd. Seth and Dorothy, his wife, by these presents," etc. Seth Green d. in Killingly, 1784. She d. in Thompson, 1800.

While no birth rec. of these children have been found, it is reasonable to infer they were in the order given.

Children of John^d Firmin (by wife Hannah):-

Jonathan; bap. Oct. 13, 1717; d. young.

Mary; bap. April 5, 1719.

Jonathan; b. March 15, 1721 (Kil. VR); m., in Woodstock, Conn., Nov. 5, 1743, Mary Marcy of Woodstock (Wood. VR) He d. in E. Dec. 30, 1745 (VR).

15

William; b.-----; bap. in Killingly, June 10, 1723. Although no birth rec. for him has been found, he is listed here as a son of Hannah, who had brothers Jonathan and William Spaulding. The late date of his marriage helps to support this theory. He m., Dec. 2, 1744, Abigail Gay. They lived in South Killingly. He served in the French and Indian war, 1756. He and Abigail are supposed to have d. in K., but he may have removed with his sons to Shaftesbury, Vt., at some time before the Revolutionary war.

Simon; bap. April 5, 1754.

Ebenezer; bap. July 18, 1725.

Abraham; b. May 14, 1727 (Kil. VR); bap. June 16, 1727; m., July 9, 1752, Sarah Sabin. He d. March 19, 1753. She was admitted to the church in South Killingly, Oct. 15, 1763. She was probably the Mrs. Sarah Farmen of Pomfret who was m. to Charles Green of Woodstock, April 18, 1765 (Woodstock VR).

✓ DOROTHY² FIRMIN (John¹). B. in Haddam, Conn., May 10, 1681. Haddam Rec., Vol. IR-1, p. 124: "Dorothy Ffarman, dau. of John.) She m., Sept. 16, 1713, Nicholas Mighill of Suffield, son of John and Sarah (Batt) Mighill. (Enfield VR.) Nicholas' grandfather, Nicholas Batt of Newbury, Mass., left him a "live lamb." We do not see mention of Nicholas' bro. Nathaniel in this will, signed June 18, 1674. Nicholas and Dorothy lived in Enfield. The date of his death is not recorded; probably before 1720.

On. Feb. 23, 1750, Dorothy Mighills of Enfield deeded to James Firman of Enfield, land in Enfield that had come from her father's estate. (Hamp. Co. Deeds, Vol. III, p. 15.)

She d. before March 24, 1756, when a bond was filed with the probate court in Hartford by Sarah Mighill, widow of her son Nathaniel, and Bezekiah Spencer, for administration of her estate. Inventory showed personal property amounting to £117 and money and notes to the amount of about £150. Property went to Sarah, to the heirs of Nathaniel and to the heirs of Sarah Mighill, alias Root, deceased. ~~Man~~ was made of a colt given to her son Nathaniel in 1738 by his uncle, John Mighill of Killingly. (See Hartford Dist. Prob. Rec., Vol. XVII, and will in Conn. State Library.)

Children of Nicholas and Dorothy (Firmin) Mighill:-

Sarah; b. June 16, 1714 (Enfield VR); m., (int. August 7, 1737), Joshua Root of Westfield, b. in W. April 28, 1715, son of Joshua and Margaret (-----) Root. They settled in Sheffield, Mass., where he served in the militia and did loyal service to the Revolutionary

(72)

cause. "In July, 1776, the committee of safety of the town directed certain towns to "deliver up their arms to Sergt. Joshua Root," who was "authorized to receive them His wife Sarah d. Oct. 23, 1755. He m. (2), March 23, 1737, Abigail Old. In his later years he lived in Great Barrington, Mass. His children are listed as Sarah, b. June 18, 1738, d. young; Dorcas, b. April 14, 1740, m. Lawrence Lynch; Joshua, b. Dec. 5, 1741; Nicholas, b. Sept. 23, 1743; Moses, b. April 3, 1746; Dorothy, b. April 5, 1748; Mercy, b.-----; m. Mercy Keyes; Sarah, b. Oct. 23, 1755 (date of her mother's death), m. Matthew Cadwell. (See Root Genealogy, J. P. Root.)*

Nathaniel; b. Jan. 21, 1715/16; m., May 4, 1737 (Enfield Rec.), Sarah Sitton of Somers. They lived in Somers. Their first child, Penelope, was b. in Enfield, Jan. 13, 1739, and d. there Feb. 15, 1741. The others, b. in Somers, were: John, b. July 19, 1741; Ezekiel, March 18, 1744; Daniel, b. May 4, 1746; Penelope, b. May 26, 1748 (m. Joshua Warner of Suffield); Nathaniel, "son of widow Sarah," b. Oct. 30, 175-. Nathaniel Mighill d. in Somers, August 20, 1760. Burial was in the west cemetery of the town, and gravestone bears this inscription: Here lies Ye Body of Nathaniel Mighells, who Died August Ye 20, 1750, in Ye 34th Yr of his age." Widow Sarah m. (3), May 17, 1752, Jacob Green of Stafford.

* Joshua Root d. Dec. 8, 1791, aged 76 years.

Ancestral Couple Thomas MICHELL 1666
Abigail MCCLAFLIN 1676

HUSBAND Thomas MICHELL aka _____ PROOF COPY
 Born abt 1666 Place prob Dover NH 1
 Chr. _____ Place _____
 Marr. 12 Dec 1700 Place _____ CT 2,1,3
 Died _____ Place _____
 Bur. _____ Place _____
 Husband's Father John MICHELL Husband's Mother Sarah BATT 1
 Husband's Other Wives Land Grant 40 acres 1681 S. of Storey River, Suffield CT 2
 WIFE Abigail MCCLAFLIN aka _____ 2
 Born 14 Mar 1676 Place Wenham Essex MA
 Chr. _____ Place _____
 Died _____ Place _____
 Bur. _____ Place _____
 Wife's Father Robert McCleflin Wife's Mother Joanne WARNER 4
 Other Husbands _____

Place an "X" next to number of your ancestor

	CHILDREN									
	List each child (whether living or dead) in order of birth			DAY	MONTH	YEAR	TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR COUNTRY	PROOF COPY
Mor F	1	Thomas	Birth			1702	Suffield		CT	1
	M	MICHELL Jr	Chr.							
	aka		Mar.			12 Jan 1724				
	Spouse = 1	Mary BACON	Death			14 May 1755	Killingly Windham		CT	
			Burial							
	Other Spouses:									
X	2	John	Birth			1704	Suffield		CT	1
	M	MICHELL	Chr.							
	aka		Mar.			8 Feb 1731				
	Spouse = 1	Submitt MUNGER	Death			16 May 1775	Brimfield Hampshire		MA	1
			Burial							
	Other Spouses:									
F	3	Abigail	Birth			21 Aug 1706	Suffield		CT	1,2
	F	MICHELL	Chr.							
	aka		Mar.							
	Spouse = 1		Death							
			Burial							
	Other Spouses:									
M	4	Stephen	Birth			1709	Killingly Windham		CT	1
	M	MICHELL	Chr.							
	aka		Mar.							
	Spouse = 1		Death							
			Burial							
	Other Spouses:									
M	5	Nathaniel	Birth			1710	Killingly Windham		CT	1
	M	MICHELL	Chr.							
	aka		Mar.							
	Spouse = 1	Anna	Death							1
			Burial							
	Other Spouses:									

Place an "X" next to number of your ancestor

Sources and Notes

- 1) Michell Kindred of America by Ged Wakefield Michell 1935
- 2) Doc. Hist. of Suffield 1660-1749. Sheldon, Hezekiah Spencer. 1879.
- 3) Suffield Vital Records [Leitha Trefen] mar intent filed 3 Aug 1700
- 4) CLAPLIN GEN.

PC _____
 His Rel _____
 Her Rel _____

Ancestral Couple Thomas MIGHELL 1666
Abigail MCCLAPIN 1676
 Sheet Number 2

Number as Needed

CHILDREN List each child (whether living or dead) in order of birth		DAY MONTH YEAR	TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR COUNTRY	PROOF	COPY
6	Margaret	Birth	1712	Killingly	Windham	CT	1
F	MIGHELL	Chr.					
aka		Mar.	23 Mar 1727	Brimfield	Hampshire	MA	
Spouse #1	John	Death					
	DANIELSON	Burial					
Other Spouses: #2 John MORGAN 22 Jul 1761							
		Birth					
		Chr.					
aka		Mar.					
Spouse #1		Death					
		Burial					
Other Spouses:							
		Birth					
		Chr.					
aka		Mar.					
Spouse #1		Death					
		Burial					
Other Spouses:							
		Birth					
		Chr.					
aka		Mar.					
Spouse #1		Death					
		Burial					
Other Spouses:							
		Birth					
		Chr.					
aka		Mar.					
Spouse #1		Death					
		Burial					
Other Spouses:							
		Birth					
		Chr.					
aka		Mar.					
Spouse #1		Death					
		Burial					
Other Spouses:							
		Birth					
		Chr.					
aka		Mar.					
Spouse #1		Death					
		Burial					
Other Spouses:							

Place an "X" next to number of your ancestor

Sources and Notes

Thomas Mighell (1666)
m Abigail McClaflin (1676)

Thomas (to John + Sarah Batt MIGHTELL)
abt 1666 born prob nr Dover NH

1681. granted land south of Stony Riv. Suffield CT (MA)
1700 mar Abigail McClaflin of Suffield CT (MA)
abt 1702 born son Thomas MIGHTELL Suffield CT (MA)
abt 1704 born son John " " "
1706 " daughter Abigail " "
? " daughter Margaret " "
1712 bought land Lake Mashapaug Windham CT
" son Stephen Killingly " CT
" " Nathaniel Killingly " CT
1715 Abigail + John's wife adm. to Killingly Church from CT
Woodstock

P171
1721
nonres. Mighell
not infake
Mashapaug
CT
1721

Shoe Jr (1702) (#1)
m Mary Bacon
+ John + Submit
went to Brimfield
#62

12/89

(20) FAMILY GROUP NO. Husband's Full Name John MICHELL

This Information Obtained From: England 410rs Fawkes Mass Birth abt 1636 Add info on Husband (M)

Hist. of Essex Co CT Chrn'd

IGI 1921 MA Mar 26 Jul 1659 Newbury Essex MA (2)

Cerale Austin Garden Grove CA Death 1702 Suffield CT (9)

IGI 1924 CT Burial

Postn Transcript, San Diego Page 2,6 Places of Residence Eng; Rowley MA; Oyster Riv, Dover, N.H.; Newbury MA; Suffield, CT.

Great file 210 - Key Occupation Other wives, if any, No. (1) (2) etc. Church Affiliation None Military Rec.

FOJ 2298 - X0SLC 1988 His Father Thomas MICHELL Mother's Maiden Name Ellen

Wife's Full Maiden Name Sarah BATT

Gen Dict ME + NH by Noyes, Libby + Davis Birth 12 Jun 1640 Newbury Essex MA (19)

CLAPLIN GENEALOGY Chrn'd

Warner Gen. (Leitha) Death 24 May 1714 Enfield CT (3)

NEGITR Vol 7: 350 (over) Burial

BARBARA MILES
20562 PEBBLE LANE
HUNTINGTON BCH CA 92646

Places of Residence

Occupation if other than housewife

Church Affiliation

Other husbands, if any, No. (1) (2) etc. Parents came on "James" from Southampton Eng.

His Father Nicholas BATT weaver Mother's Maiden Name Lidia

Sex	Children's Name in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Children
M	1 John MICHELL	Birth			1662	Newbury	Essex	MA	(h)
	Full Name of Spouse: Elizabeth Ferman	Mar.	27	Sep	1693	Springfield	Hampshire	MA	(13)
		Death	13	Nov	1743	Killingly	Windham	CT	(5)
		Burial							
X M	2 Thomas MICHELL	Birth			1666	Newbury	Essex	MA	(h)
	Full Name of Spouse: Abigail MACCLAFIN	Mar.	12	Dec	1700	Suffield		CT	(h) (1)
		Death							
		Burial							
F	3 Mary MICHELL	Birth	22	Jun	1668	Newbury	Essex	MA	(2) (h)
	Full Name of Spouse: Thomas STEVENS	Mar.							
		Death	13	OCT	1681				
		Burial							
M	4 Samuel MICHELL	Birth	13	Aug	1676	Dover		NH	(2)
	Full Name of Spouse: Sarah	Mar.							
		Death				will of Newmarket		20 Jul - 25 Aug 1736	(5) (K)
		Burial							
M	5 Nathaniel MICHELL	Birth	13	Aug	1676	Dover		NH	(2)
	Full Name of Spouse:	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
M	6 Nicholas MICHELL	Birth	13	Aug	1676	Dover		NH	(2)
	Full Name of Spouse: Dorothy FERMAN	Mar.	16	Sep	1713	Enfield	Hartford	CT	(2) (h)
		Death	pre		1747				(6)
		Burial							
F	7 Sarah MICHELL	Birth	bef Jun	1674	(3) Dover			NH	(3)
	Full Name of Spouse:	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	8 Elizabeth MICHELL	Birth							(h) (L)
	Full Name of Spouse: John WARNER	Mar.			1693				
		Death							
		Burial							
	9	Birth				(1) Nathaniel Hale			AF 83-014108
	Full Name of Spouse:	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	10	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse:	Mar.							
		Death				(1) History of Durham N.H. 1913 by Starkyde et al			

⑭ (Cont.) [Leitha]
NEBGR Vol 7:350

one who had taken the oath of Allegiance
at Newbury, MA in 1678; John Mighil AE 42

$$\begin{array}{r} 1678 \\ - 42 \\ \hline 1636 \end{array}$$

[Leitha]
(Sister of Sarah) Mary Batt (Nicholas, Richard,
John) m Nathaniel Elithorp in 1657
Florence E Roy (Nov 1983 "2nd Boat")
11962 Garry St.
Garden Grove CA 92646

John Mighell
Sarah Batt

abt 1634/6 born

ENG

1658 May fined for taking tobacco Rowley Essex MA
1659 June 6 mar Sarah Batt daugh of Nicholas Batt " "
of Newbury
1662 son John Mighell born Rowley? Essex MA
1662 Dec 26 sold prop includ. house Rowley Essex MA
1666 son Thomas born Newbury Essex MA
1668 daugh Mary born " " "
1669 → 1668 1/4 cent sold to Nath + John Mighell (bro) in Dover NH
witness 1672 NH dead ajutor } child bap Newbury MA
1678 " daugh Sarah }
1678 John Mighell took oath of allegiance Newbury Essex, MA (age 42)
1681 " daugh Eliz had land Suffield CT
1682 29 Mar sold lot in Dover NH John of Newbury MA
To Samuel Busham

1702 died Suffield CT

NH Row Deeds III, 1736
" " " X, 325.

Ship: Elizabeth of Ipswich, Wm. Andrews, Master.
Sailed from Ipswich for New England in late
April, 1634. Arr. in July at Boston. (Pub. Rec. Off.).

JOHN FERMIN, 40, TO WATERTOWN

3 bet 10 JAN 1648/9

(b. ca 1594) New Eng. Mass says 2246 in 1634

Ship

Ancestral Couple Thomas MICHELL abt 1606
Ellen

HUSBAND Thomas MICHELL and DEACON PROOF COPY
Born abt 1606 Place ENG. 1
Chr. _____ Place _____
Marr. _____ Place _____
Died _____ Place _____
Bur. 14 May 1654 Place Rowley Essex MA 1, 5, 6
Husband's Father _____ Husband's Mother _____
Husband's Other Wives #2 Ann PARRAT
WIFE Ellen aka _____ 1
Born abt 1610 Place ENG 1
Chr. _____ Place _____
Died _____ Place _____
Bur. 12 May 1640 Place Rowley Essex MA 1
Wife's Father _____ Wife's Mother _____
Wife's Other Husbands first person buried Rowley MA 1

Mor F	CHILDREN			TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR COUNTRY	PROOF COPY
	List each child (whether living or dead) in order of birth	DAY	MONTH	YEAR			
1	<u>Samuel</u>	Birth		<u>1632</u>		<u>Eng.</u>	<u>1</u>
	<u>M. MICHELL</u>	Chr.					
	aka	Mar.	<u>26 Mar</u>	<u>1657</u>			
	Spouse = 1 <u>Elizabeth TOPPAN</u>	Death				<u>MA</u>	
		Burial	<u>31 Jan</u>	<u>1698-9</u>		<u>MA</u>	<u>1</u>
Other Spouses:							
2	<u>John</u>	Birth		<u>1634/36</u>			<u>1</u>
	<u>M. MICHELL</u>	Chr.					
	aka	Mar.	<u>6 Jul</u>	<u>1659 (Jun)</u>	<u>Rowley Essex MA</u>		<u>12</u>
	Spouse = 1 <u>Sarah BATT</u>	Death	<u>1702</u>	<u>Suffield Hartford CT</u>			<u>2</u>
		Burial					
Other Spouses:							
3	<u>Thomas</u>	Birth	<u>29 Aug</u>	<u>1639</u>	<u>Rowley Essex MA</u>		<u>1</u>
	<u>M. MICHELL</u>	Chr.					
	aka	Mar.	<u>8 Nov</u>	<u>1669</u>	<u>Roxbury Essex MA</u>		<u>1</u>
	Spouse = 1 <u>Bethula WELD</u>	Death	<u>26 Aug</u>	<u>1689</u>	<u>Scituate Plymouth MA</u>		<u>1</u>
		Burial					
Other Spouses:							
4		Birth					
		Chr.					
	aka	Mar.					
	Spouse = 1	Death					
		Burial					
Other Spouses:							
5		Birth					
		Chr.					
	aka	Mar.					
	Spouse = 1	Death					
		Burial					
Other Spouses:							

Sources and Notes

- Wakefield, Geo Michell. Michell Kindred of America. 1935. revised
- Person: Leitha TREFREN, Medford, OR.
- Pope, Chas. Henry: The Pioneers of MASS. Boston: C.H. Pope, 1920.
- Savage Gen. Dict. NE. Settlers. Vol 1, 1860.
- Person: Charles Tiemon 207 S. Stearns Rd, Oakdale CA 95361 (12/189)
- Hurd, R Hamilton comp. Hist. of Essex Co MA . . . Vol 1, 1888. SR Lib. Glendale, CA. [says death of Thomas Michell 14 March 1664 1657 (p. 798+)] [had a land grant in what now is Georgetown MA]

PC _____
His Rel _____
Her Rel _____

Ancestral Couple Thomas MIGHELL abt/606
Ann PARRAT

HUSBAND Thomas MIGHELL aka DEACON PROOF COPY
Born abt 1606 Place _____
Chr. _____ Place _____
Marr. _____ Place _____
Died _____ Place _____
Bur. 14 May 1654 Place Rowley Essex MA
Husband's Father _____ Husband's Mother _____
Other Wives _____

WIFE Ann PARRAT aka _____
Born abt 1641 Place _____
Chr. _____ Place _____
Died 17 Nov 1694 Place Rowley Essex MA
Bur. _____ Place _____
Wife's Father Brother Deacon Francis PARRAT Wife's Mother sister Faith widow Wm LAW
Other Husbands _____

CHILDREN		DAY MONTH YEAR				TOWN		COUNTY		STATE OR COUNTRY		PROOF	COPY											
List each child (whether living or dead) in order of birth																								
1	Ezekial	Birth	6	Aug	1642	Rowley	Essex	MA	15															
	MIGHELL	Chr.																						
	aka	Mar.	10	Oct	1686																			
	Spouse = Elizabeth	Death	3	Jul	1699																			
	HOBSON	Burial																						
Other Spouses:																								
2	Timothy	Birth	21	Apr	1644	Rowley	Essex	MA	1															
	MIGHELL	Chr.																						
	aka	Mar.																						
	Spouse = 1	Death																						
		Burial	1654																					
Other Spouses:																								
3	Nathaniel	Birth	1646			Rowley	Essex	MA	1															
	MIGHELL	Chr.																						
	aka	Mar.																						
	Spouse = Mary	Death																						
		Burial	14 Oct 1677																					
Other Spouses: "have probate record" Tieman																								
4	Mary	Birth	1	Mar	1649	Rowley	Essex	MA	1															
	MIGHELL	Chr.																						
	aka	Mar.	1674																					
	Spouse = John	Death																						
	BAILEY	Burial																						
Other Spouses:																								
5	Stephen	Birth	27	Dec	1651	Rowley	Essex	MA	1															
	MIGHELL	Chr.																						
	aka	Mar.	3 Nov 1680																					
	Spouse = Sarah	Death																						
	PHILLIPS	Burial																						
Other Spouses: widow man #2 Robert Greenough																								

Sources and Notes

PC _____
H: Sel _____
H: Sel _____

Deacon
 Ancestral Couple Thomas MIGHELL abt 160
Ann PARRATT
 Sheet Number 2

Number as Needed

CHILDREN List each child (whether living or dead) in order of birth		DAY	MONTH	YEAR	TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR COUNTRY	PROOF	COPY
6	Ann	Birth	8	Jul	1654	Rowley	Essex	MA	1
Mor F	F	Chr.							
	aka	Mar.							
	Spouse # 1	Death							
		Burial	28	Oct	1654	Rowley	Essex	MA	1
Other Spouses:									
		Birth							
		Chr.							
	aka	Mar.							
	Spouse # 1	Death							
		Burial							
Other Spouses:									
		Birth							
		Chr.							
	aka	Mar.							
	Spouse # 1	Death							
		Burial							
Other Spouses:									
		Birth							
		Chr.							
	aka	Mar.							
	Spouse # 1	Death							
		Burial							
Other Spouses:									
		Birth							
		Chr.							
	aka	Mar.							
	Spouse # 1	Death							
		Burial							
Other Spouses:									
		Birth							
		Chr.							
	aka	Mar.							
	Spouse # 1	Death							
		Burial							
Other Spouses:									
		Birth							
		Chr.							
	aka	Mar.							
	Spouse # 1	Death							
		Burial							
Other Spouses:									

Place an "X" next to number of your ancestor

Sources and Notes

Deacon Thomas Mighell
+ Ellen

1606 abt	born	ENG
1632	son Thomas Samuel born	ENG
✓ 1634/36	son John born	"
1637	members (he + wife) church	Roxbury Essex MA
1639 29 Oct	Thos at (elected deacon)	Rowley Essex MA
1639	son Thomas born	Rowley Essex MA
1640	wife Ellen buried	"
1642	son Ezekiel born	"
1644	son Timothy born	"
1646	son Nathaniel born	
1651	son Stephen born	
1652	granted 23 acres in what now	Georgetown Essex MA
1654	daugh Anna born	
1664-65	Mar 14 - died?	Rowley Essex MA

HUSBAND Nicholas BATT

aka

PROOF COPY

Born _____ Place _____
 Chr. _____ Place _____
 Marr. _____ Place _____
 Died 6 Dec 1667 Place _____
 Bur. _____ Place _____

Husband's Father _____ Husband's Mother _____

Other Wives will dated 18 Jun 1674; came from Southampton in James arr Boston 3 Jun 1635 2

WIFE Lucy

aka

Born _____ Place _____
 Chr. _____ Place _____
 Died 26 Jan 1678-9 Place _____
 Bur. _____ Place _____

Wife's Father _____ Wife's Mother _____

Other Husbands _____

CHILDREN			DAY	MONTH	YEAR	TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR COUNTRY	PROOF	COPY
List each child (whether living or dead) in order of birth										
Mor F	1	Anne	Birth							
	F	BATT	Chr.							
	aka		Mar.	13	Jun	1653				
	Spouse = 1	John	Death							
		WEBSTER	Burial							
Other Spouses: (ch: Nicholas, Sarah + John Webster in grand fa'w'll)										
	2	Mary	Birth							
	F	BATT	Chr.							
	aka		Mar.							
	Spouse = 1	Nathaniel	Death							
		ELITHORP	Burial							
Other Spouses:										
X	3	Sarah	Birth	12	Jun	1640				
	F	BATT	Chr.							
	aka		Mar.							
	Spouse = 1	John	Death							
		MIGHELL	Burial							
Other Spouses:										
	4		Birth							
			Chr.							
	aka		Mar.							
	Spouse = 1		Death							
			Burial							
Other Spouses:										
	5		Birth							
			Chr.							
	aka		Mar.							
	Spouse = 1		Death							
			Burial							
Other Spouses:										

Place an "X" next to number of your ancestor

ources and Notes

1. Pope, Chas. Henry: The Pioneers of MASS. Boston: C.H. Pope. 1920.
 Garden Grove, CA. LDS.

2. Savage Gen. Dict. of N.E. Settlers. Vol 1, 1860.

PC

His Rel

Her Rel

METCALF, METCALFE, MEDCALF, METTCALFE

18402	26 Sep 1665	Joseph	Ipswich		(will)
18403	6 Sep 1714	Joseph	Ipswich	yeoman	int
18404	30 Mar 1761	Joseph	Ipswich	yeoman	test
18405	2 Nov 1789	Joseph	Ipswich	yeoman	int
18406	7 Apr 1766	Ruth	Salem	widow	test
18407	25 Sep 1749	Thomas	Salem		int

MICKLEFIELD

18408	28 Jun 1803	Rebecca B.	Marblehead	minor	gdn
18409*	1 Sep 1840	William	Salem	tobacconist	test

MIDDLETON

18410	8 Mar 1774	Ebenezer	Bradford	yeoman	test
18411	6 May 1814	Samuel	Haverhill	laborer	int
18412	26 Jun 1821	Samuel	Haverhill	soldier	int
18413	18 Apr 1808	Thomas	Salem	mariner	int
18414	6 Sep 1811	William	Newburyport	minor	gdn

MIGHAL, MIGHALL, MIGHELL, MIGHILL, MIHAL, MIHALL, MIHILL, MICHAEL, MICKELL, MUGHILL

18415	27 Mar 1695	Ann	Rowley		adm
18412		Ann	Rowley	minor	
18416	3 Mar 1812	David	Rowley	yeoman	int
18417	20 Mar 1704	Elizabeth	Rowley	widow	inv
18418	29 Sep 1694	Ezekiel	Rowley		adm
18419	3 Dec 1793	Jeremiah	Rowley	gent	test
18420	28 Nov 1677	Nathaniel			inv
18421	29 Mar 1695	Nathaniel	Rowley	minor	gdn
18422	4 Oct 1762	Nathaniel (Capt.)	Rowley	gent	test
18423	28 Mar 1699	Samuel	Rowley		test
18424	5 Mar 1799	Sarah	Rowley	widow	int
18421		Sarah	Rowley	minor	
18425	6 Oct 1701	Stephen	Rowley		div
		(see 18418)			
18426	1 Sep 1783	Stephen (Deacon)	Rowley	gent	test
18427	8 Apr 1812	Stephen	Rowley	minor	gdn
18428	27 Mar 1655	Thomas	Rowley		test
18429	7 Sep 1807	Thomas	Rowley	Esq.	test
18430	6 Mar 1821	Thomas	Rowley	yeoman	test

MILDRAN, MILDRIAN

18431	12 Jul 1792	Richard	Salem	mariner	test
-------	-------------	---------	-------	---------	------

MILES

18432	14 Aug 1704	Exercise
18433	6 Jun 1693	Joseph
18434	13 Sep 1754	Joseph

MILFORD

18435	13 Jul 1797	William
-------	-------------	---------

MILK, MILKE

18436	26 Nov 1689	John
-------	-------------	------

MILLAN, MILLING

18437	12 Sep 1702	Robert
-------	-------------	--------

MILLER

18438	8 Jul 1812	Benjamin
18439	14 Jul 1746	Daniel
18440	2 Dec 1799	Elizabeth
18441*	3 Aug 1830	Hitty A.
18442	13 Jan 1755	James
18443	4 Aug 1829	James
18444	2 Sep 1700	John
18445	29 Mar 1664	Mary
18446*	16 Nov 1824	Patience
18440		Ruth
18447	14 Jul 1746	Simmons
18448	5 Feb 1759	Simmons
18449	9 Apr 1794	Thomas

MILLET, MILLETT, MILLI

18450	16 Jun 1746	Abigail
18451	31 Mar 1731	Abraham
18452*	5 Feb 1839	Alice
18471		Amelia A.
18453	25 Feb 1729	Andrew
18451		Andrew
18454	3 Apr 1810	Benjamin
18455	5 Jan 1836	Benjamin
18481		Benjamin
18478		Betsy/Elizabeth

1638-1846
Melinde outy Sanborn
1987

MA

? 1416-1

- MEDCALF, Thomas (1630-) & Lydia [DAVILA] (1639-1727); 168[9?]; Ipswich
- METCALF, Thomas (-1702), Dedham & 3/wf [unintelligible] (HAND) SAVIL, Braintree, w John, ?m/3 Josiah CHAPIN 1713?; 22 Jan 1688/9; [unintelligible]
- METCALF, Thomas (1671-1704) & Sarah [unintelligible] (-1748), m/2 Joseph WIGHT 1709; 24 Nov 1696; Dedham
- METHUP/METTUP/MEDDUP/etc., Daniel (-1717) & Bethiah/Bethuah BECH/BEERS (-1722); 25 Mar 1664, 27 Mar; Watertown/Weston
- MEW, Ellis & Ann [GIBBONS] (-1704); New Haven
- MEW, Noel (-1692) & Mary [unintelligible], m/2 Thomas COLEMAN 1703; b 1682; Newport
- MICALL/?MYCALL, James & Mary FARR; 11 Dec 1657; Braintree
- MICO, John (-1718) & Mary BRATTLE; 20 [unintelligible] 1689; Boston/Cambridge
- MIDDLEBROOK, Joseph¹ (-1686) & 1/wf [unintelligible] [BATEMAN]; b 1650; Fairfield, CT
- MIDDLEBROOK, Joseph¹ (-1686) & 2/wf [unintelligible] (ODELL) [TURNERY], w Benjamin; aft 1650, b 24 Mar 1656; Fairfield, CT
- MIDDLEBROOK, Joseph¹ (-1686) & 3/wf [unintelligible] (WHEELER) [BENNETT] (1618-), w James; aft Aug 1659; Fairfield, CT
- MIDDLEBROOK, Joseph (1650-1710+) & 1/wf Sarah [unintelligible]; b 1675; Fairfield, CT
- MIDDLEBROOK, Joseph (1650-1710+) & 2/wf Bethia [unintelligible] (-1746?); b 1701?; Fairfield, CT
- MIDDLECOTT, Richard (-1704) & Sarah [unintelligible] (WINDLOW) (STANDISH) PAYEN (1636?-1726, 1728?), m/1 Miles STANDISH 1660, m/2 Tobias PAINE ca 1625-7; 1672, b 1674; [Boston]
- MIDLETON, Matthew & Faith [GILLAM], m/1 Benjamin, m/2 Wentworth PAXTON; b 1696; Boston
- MIDDLETON, William (-1699, ae 74) & Elizabeth [unintelligible]; b 1672(3?); Boston
- MIDDLETON, William & Dorothy BREWER; 11 May 1694; Haverhill
- MIGHELL, Ezekiel (-1694) & Elizabeth [unintelligible] (NORTHEND) HOBSON, w Humphrey, m/3 Thomas GAGE 1695; 10 Oct 1686; Rowley
- MIGHILL, John (-1702) & Sarah BATT; 6 [unintelligible] 1659; Rowley/Dover, NH/Suffield, CT
- MIGHELL, John & Elizabeth FERMAN; 27 [unintelligible] 1698; Springfield
- MIGHILL, Nathaniel (1646-1677) & Mary [unintelligible], m/2 Thomas STEVENS 1681; Rowley
- MIGHILL, Samuel (-1699) & Elizabeth TARRAN (-1704); 26 Mar 1657; Rowley
- MIGHILL, Stephen (1651-1687) & Sarah [unintelligible] PHILLIPS, m/2 Robert GREENOUGH; 3 Nov 1680; Rowley
- MIGHILL, Thomas¹ (-1654) & 1/wf Ellen [unintelligible] (-1640); b 1637?; Roxbury/Rowley
- MIGHILL, Thomas¹ (-1654) & 2/wf Ann [unintelligible] (PARROT) (-1694); b 1642; Rowley
- MIGHILL, Thomas (1639-1689) & Bethiah [unintelligible] Bethia/Bethulia WELD (-1711); 8 Nov 1669; Roxbury/Milton/Scituate
- MIGHEL, Thomas & Abigail McCLAFLIN/ALFLIN; 12 Dec 1700; Suffield, CT
- MILLAM, Humphrey (-1667) (Capt. Thomas [unintelligible] AKE called "cousin") & Mary [GORE]; b 1652; Boston
- MILAM, John & Christian/Ann? [unintelligible]; b 1630; Boston
- MILAM, Joseph (1652-), Boston & 1/wf Hannah KING (1666-); 31 Oct 1688; Charlestown/Boston
- MILES, Francis (alias KENDALL) & Mary [unintelligible] (WYDD, 24 Dec 1644; Woburn
- MILES, John (-1693) & 1/wf Sarah [unintelligible] (-1694); b 1640; Concord
- MYLES, John (-1683) & Anne/Anna (HUMPHREY) PALMES/[PALMER?] (-1693), w William (see below); in Wales?, b 1646; Salem/Swansea
- MILES, John (1644-1704) & 1/wf Elizabeth HARRIMAN (1648-1675); 11 Apr 1665; New Haven
- MYLES, John, Jr. & Mary? [unintelligible]; b 1666; Roxbury/Swansea
- MYLES, John & 2/wf Ann (HUMPHREY) [unintelligible] (-1695) (see above); b 15 Jan 1680; Swansea
- MILES, John (-1693) & 2/wf Susannah [unintelligible] (WYDNOW) REDIAT (1647-), w John, m/3 John WILSON 1698; 10 Apr 1679; Concord
- MIALS, John (1644-1704) & 2/wf Mary ALBOP/ALSOP (1654-1705); 2 Nov 1680; New Haven
- MILES, John (1667-1710) & 1/wf [unintelligible] (WINDLE)? (1671-); b 1688; East Haven, CT
- MILES/MILLS, John (1666-) & Sarah DAVIS; 10 Mar 1689; Bristol, RI/Boston/Newbury
- MILES, John (1668-1710) & 2/wf Abigail (THOMPSON) ALSOP (1651-1727), w Joseph; aft 12 Jan 1691; East Haven, CT
- MILES, John & [unintelligible] [HILL]; b 1699?; NH?
- MILES, John & 1/wf Mary WHELASE/WHELANKE (?1638-1663); 18 Jan 1661/2, 28 Jan 1662/3; Salem/Medfield
- MILES, Joseph (-1693) & 2/wf Exercise FELTON; 7 Nov 1664; Salem

Josiah Plummer S. Samuel	}	Jan. 10
Susey Cleves D. Nathaniel		
Samuel Gage S. Sam. - Nor. - Gage	}	Feb. 14
Hannah Todd D. Nathan		
Paul Elsworth S. Thomas	}	Feb. 28
Elisabeth Pickard D. Ephraim		
Anna Lambert D. Thomas	}	March 21
Dolly Green D. Thomas		
John Lambert S. Nathan	}	April 4
Asa Jewett S. Purchase Jr		
Nathaniel Bradstreet S. Nathaniel	}	May 2
Anne Sawyer D. Ezekiel		
Lois Cogswell D. of Dr Nath ^l	}	June 27
Dolly Jewett D. George		
Priscilla Pearley D. John	}	July 4
Joseph Bailey son John		
Thomas Sawyer S. John	}	July 25
Mehetabel Jewett D. Jacob		
Joseph Jewett S. Nehemiah	}	Oct. 4
- Elisabeth Mighill D. Thomas		
John Barker S. Nathanael	}	Nov. 15
Benjamin Lowell S. Solomon		
1780		
Nathaniel Todd S. George	}	Jan. 30
Abigail Pearson D. Nathan		

Paul Jewett S. Paul	}	
Moses Jewett S. Aaron		
Benjamin Todd S. Benjamin	}	
- Thomas Kilborn S. Joseph junr		
John Dow S. John	}	May 28
David Jewett S. David		
Joseph } Jewet S. Moses	}	
Jeremiah } junr		
Elisabeth Pearson D. John junr	}	
Sally Safford D. Daniel		
David Bailey S. Ezekiel	}	Sept. 10
Hannah Pickard D. Joshua		
Eunice Sawyer D. Moses	}	Sept. 27
Dorothy Cogswell D. Dr Nath ^l		
Lucy Bradstreet D. Moses junr	}	Oct. 8
James Whorff S. James		
1781		
Joseph Sanders S. John	}	Jan. 14
Elisabeth Plummer D. Samuel		
Amos Pickard S. Jeremiah	}	March 11
Hannah Elsworth D. Thomas		
Sarah Jewett D. Jacob	}	April 29
- Rebekah Kilborn D. John		
Hannah Jewett D. David	}	July 1
- Nathaniel-Mighill Pearly S. John		

- Dorothy Mighill D. Thomas	}	Aug. 19
Charity Bailey D. John		
Thomas Lambert S. Thomas	}	Sept. 16
Sarah Bradstreet D. Nathaniel		
Mary Payson D. Moses-Paul	}	Nov. 25

1782.

Nathaniel Bailey S. Amos	}	
Jane Sawyer D. Ezekiel		
Elisabeth Smith D. Isaac	}	March 10
Henery-Bailey Todd S. Nelson		
Joseph Jewett S. Joseph	}	April 14
Jonathan Jewett S. Aaron		
Jonathan Cogswell S. Dr Nath ^l	}	Sept. 7
— Pearson X Nathan		

1783		
Jacob-Pierson Bradford S.	}	Feb. 27
Rev. Mr Bradford		
— Kilborn X Joseph	}	
Betsey Johnston		
Susa Searl Johnston	}	March 9
Rachel Johnston		
Benjamin Dresser Wharf S. James	}	May 11
Debar Medchief Johnston		
child Samuel	}	June 15
John Pickard		
Polly Pearly	}	July 11
Sally Pearly		
- Anna Mighill D. Thomas	}	Sept. 3
Sarah Pickard		
	}	Dec. 7

Carried to the new Book

393—II. REBECCA⁶, b. Oct. 1, 1791.

394—III. LYDIA⁶, b. June 9, 1797.

337

NATHAN BARKER,⁶ born in Andover Aug. 12, 1768, and lived in North parish, Andover. He married Sarah Holt Aug. 12, 1788; and died before 1822, when she was his widow.

Children, born in Andover:—

395—I. SARAH HOLT⁷, bapt. Nov. 26, 1789, in West Boxford church; d. May 12, 1790, aged eighteen months.

396—II. JEDEDIAH HOLT⁷, b. Oct. 3, 1791; lived in Andover, gentleman, in 1823.

397—III. SAMUEL⁷, b. July 1, 1793; d. March 15, 1796, aged two.

398—IV. SALLY⁷, b. March 25, 1798.

WILL OF THOMAS MIGHILL.

The will of Thomas Mighill of Rowley was proved in the Ipswich court 27: 1: 1655. The following copy is transcribed from the original on file in the probate office in Salem. The inventory of his estate is also given, following the will.

The laft Will & Testament of Thomas mighill of Rowley

I Thomas mighill being fick in body but of pfect memory (blessed be God) doe constitute & appoint this my laft Will & testament in maner & forme as followeth. Imp^r I giue and bequeath my soule to God that gaue it in comfortable assurance of a glorious resurrection at that day, & my body to be interred in the Comon burying place of Rowley aforefaid. Ite my will is that all debts be first discharged & all necessary expences for my decent & Comely buryall. Ite I giue to my loueing wife Ann mighill one hundred and ten pounds. Ite I giue to my Son Samuall mighill feauenty pounds to be paid vnto him wthin one halfe yeare after the date hereof. Ite I giue to John mighill eighteene pounds part wherof my will is shall be paid vnto him out of my inheritance at the place Comonly called the Villge, the rest of it wthin one yeare, & feauenteene pounds more three yeares after the day of the date hereof: Provided his Carriage be such dureing that whole time as giue satisfaction to the Rev^d Elders of

this Church of Rowley m^r Ezeikiell Rogers m^r Samuall Philips m^r Humfrey Reyrner mathew Boyes maxmilian Jewet & ffrancis Parrot or the furuiueing of them. Ite I giue to my Son Thomas mighill thirty pounds & a young black mare that comes three yeares old to be paid into my Son Samuells hand wthin two yeares after my death & my will is that it be expended on him towards his bringing up in learning, or otherwise if the abouefaid Elders & brethren Judge meete. And my Will ffrurther is concer[n]ing my aboufaid Son John mighill that if his Courfe and caryage be such at the end of the abouefaid three yeares that the aforefaid Elders & Brethren doe not Judge meete that he should haue the said feauenteene pounds abouefaid that then it shall be equally diuided betwixt my two Sons Samuall & Thomas mighill & my will further concerning the Legacy bequeathed to my Son Thomas mighill is that vpon payment of it into my Son Samuells hand as abouefaid his acquittance shall be a full discharge to my Executour & in cafe my said son Thomas dy before he haue fully compleated the age of twenty one yeares his portio shall fall halfe of it to my Son Samuall & the other halfe of it to my Son Samuall or John as the aforefaid Reuerend Elders & Brethren or the furuiueing of them shall Judge meete. Ite I giue to my Son Ezeikiell mighill thirty five pounds. Ite I giue & bequeath to my Son nathaniell mighill thirty five pounds. Ite I giue to my Son Stephen mighill thirty five pounds w^{ch} three said laft Legacies my will is shall be paid vnto my three said laft sons when they shall be twenty one yeares of age. Ite I giue to my daughter mary mighill thirty five pounds to be paid to her at the age of twenty one yeares or at the day of her maryage w^{ch} of them shall first be & in cafe my wife be wth Child I bequeath thirty five pounds to it And in cafe any of the laft mentioned foure or five Children dy before the age of twenty one yeares my will is that their portion or portions shall be equally diuided amongft the rest of them; faue only that in Cafe my said daughter mary shall mary & after

dy before the age of twenty one yeares my will is not that if be repaid againe. And in case my wife desire my will is that thefe laft Legacyes bequeathed to my younger Children w^{ch} I had by her be fet out for them & fhee my faid wife to haue the benefitt of them for their education till the age of twenty one years. Ite I giue to my fifter Ann Tenny one pound. Ite to ffaith Parrot Senior one pound. Ite to the ufe of the Church of Rowley one pound ten fhillings. & in case my eftate doe amount to ||more|| then the difcharge of the aforefaid debts expences & Legacyes upon Juft apprizall my will is that the ouer plus fhall be proportionably diuided amongst my wife and all my Children according to their feuerall difproportions. & laftly I Conftitute & appoint my deare & loueing wife Ann mighill my fole executrix of this my laft will & Teftament. ||and I|| desire & appoint my trufty & beloued friends & Brethren m^r Humfrey Reyner Mathew Boyes maximilian Jewet & ffrancis Parrat as ouerseers their unto. In witnes here of I haue here unto fet my hand this 11th of June 1654

Before the figning of this my laft will & testament I the said Thomas mighill haue and doe by these presents further giue to my wife Ann mighill one ewe to my son Samuell one third pt of my Corne growing at my ffarme at the Pen and one third pt of my Corne at my lott in the northeaft ffield containeing about fix Acres I also giue to my daughter mary mighill one Ewe

In the prefence of vs

Humfrey Reyner

Mathew Boyes

ffrancis Parrat Thomas Mighill

Max : Jewett :

John Harris

INVENTORY.

A true Inuentry of the Lands, Goods & Chattells of Thomas mighell late of Rowley deceafed as they were Apprized this 24th of June 1654. by vs whose names are vnder written

	l. s. d.
Imp his purfe and apparell	7- 5- 6
Ite foure paire of fheets	02-00-00
Ite 5 pillow beares 13 napkins	
one table Cloath	01-08-06
Ite one Carpett	00-10-00
Ite two Curtans	00-03-00
Ite in bookes	00-18-00
Ite two Childs mantles	01-05-00
Ite in Puter	01-10 00
Ite one bedfstead & bedding	05-05-00
Ite bedding in one Chamber	03-13-00
Ite in woole and fpining	03-10-08
Ite Corne meale & mault	03-04-00
Ite in baggs	00-13-00
Ite haire fieues and other fieues	00-05-08
Ite Corne meafures & old tubs	00-06-00
Ite Iron tooles in the Chamber	01-12-00
Ite bacon	00-05-00
Ite Iron Potts, kettles, a warming	
pan w th other Vtenfills	02-10-00
Ite Tubbs trayes & other wood-	
en ware	01-12-00
Ite Sawes Gallow Balke & other	
Vtentills	01-02-
Ite a Table & forme	01-00-00
Ite a Boxe, Trunke, wheele and	
other things	00-18-00
Ite 6 Cufhins	00-09-00
Ite a Cupboard & a Cufhin	00-05-00
Ite 5 Chaires	00-04-00
Ite one mufkett, fword & Bandi-	
liers	02-03-00
Ite one breaking vp plow w th	
her Irons	01-02-00
Ite 3 other Plowes & their Irons	01-01-00
Ite 3 Chaines 2 bolts & fhackells	00-16-00
Ite 3 yoakes & tyre for another	00-10-06
Ite axes fpade dung forkes &	
other Vtinfills	00-17-00
Ite a Cart rope	00-02-00
Ite a dung Cart & wheelles & a	
flead	01-10-00
Ite 6 oxes	42-00-00
Ite 5 Cowes	23-05-00
Ite third pt of a mare	06-00-00
Ite one Gray mare	16-00-00
Ite in Swine	08-10-00
Ite one bedfstead & bedding	01-10-00
Ite in fheepe	19-10-00
Ite one bull & a fteare	10-00-00

Ite 4 two yearing Cattle & one 3 yeare older	14-10-00
Ite 2 yearing Calues	03-10-00
Ite the dwelling houfe, barne, & oarchard	59-00-00
Ite the kilne, w th the Vtenfills their to belonging, the kilne yard & Crop their on	40-00-00
Ite Arrable Ground at home 7 Acres and an halfe	37-10-00
Ite 4 Acres & an halfe in the Lott on the right hand Ipſ- wifh way	20-05-00
Ite 3 Acres in the Lott on the left hand Ipſwifh way	13-10-00
Ite 12 Acres in the northeaft ffield	39-00-00
Ite 3 Acres of meadow in Satch- ells	09-00-00
Ite 18 Acres of Rough & Salt meadow at Cowbridge	38-00-00
Ite 2 Acres of vpland at the ffarme	01-00-00
Ite 6 Acres of falt marſh and foure of vpland at the ffarme	19-00-00
Ite 6 Acres of Salt marſh at m ^r nelſons hund	07-10-00
Ite the ffarme in the Country at the pen	29-00-00
Ite 7 Acres & an halfe of wheate & barly at the home Lott	08-05-00
Ite 4 Acres & an halfe of Corne in the ffield on the right hand of the way to Ipſwifh	05-08-00
Ite 3 Acres of Indian Corne in the other ffield on the left hand the way to Ipſwifh	03-12-00
Ite in the northeaft ffield 4 Acres of wheate and Indian Corne	04-00-00
Ite ffor Corne at the pen	03-00-00
Ite in dung	02-00-00
Ite land at the Village	12-00-00
Ite 13 gates & an halfe	10-08-00
Ite a buffe Coate	00-15-00
Ite an Iron mortar	00-02-00
Ite 2 muſketts 2 rapires & bandi- liers	01-16-00
oweing by John mighill	01-11-08

Suma 571-14-11

Apprized by vs vnder written
his

maximilian I Jewet Mathew
mark Boyes
Samuell Brockelbanke

The debts of the deceafed 1 s d,
Thomas mighill 70-10-9
W^{ch} deducted out of the totall
Sume theire remaines 501-04-2
out of which ſaid Sume all
the Seuerall Legacies mentioned
in the Will of the deceafed
Thomas being diſcharged their
remaines ouer plus to be diuid-
ed amongſt the pytes ſpecified
in the Will aforeſaid 81- 1-2
Ret in court held at Ipſwich
the 27th march 1655
p me Robert Lord Cleric

JOHN WINTHROP THE YOUNGER.

BY GEORGE FRANCIS DOW.

John Winthrop the younger, founder of Ipswich and the sixth governor of Connecticut, was born at Groton, county of Suffolk, England, on Feb. 12, 1605-6. He was the son of John Winthrop, afterwards governor of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, and was educated at Trinity college, Dublin, and at the Inner Temple, London, where he studied law. He soon abandoned the law and entered the naval service where he served under the Duke of Buckingham in his unsuccessful expedition for the relief of the French Protestants at Rochelle. After a tour of the continent he returned to London in August, 1639, and found his father actively engaged in organizing the first great emigration to the shores of New England, which sailed in the following March. He married his cousin, Martha Fones, Feb. 8, 1631, and six months later they embarked for New England.

Not long after his arrival at Boston, he was elected an assistant, or member of the council, and a year later, in March, 1632-3, he took with him twelve men and began a plantation at Agawam, afterwards called Ipswich. Early in the fall

A stricken family mourn their loss

LAMBERT

[West front]

NATHAN LAMBERT

Died July 18, 1831

Aged 78 yrs.

ABIGAIL P.

his wife

Died Jan. 4, 1814

Aged 61 yrs.

[East front]

HANNAH B.

Daughter of

John & Sarah B.

LAMBERT

Died Sept. 15, 1842

Aged 27 yrs

EMILY L RICHARDS,

Daughter of

John & Sarah B.

LAMBERT

Died Aug. 1, 1868

Aged 56 yrs

[No. 178, 16 Row, East 8.]

Here lies The Body of
Mrs Dorothy Lancaster
the Wife of Mr Thomas
Lancaster Who Died

June the 23 1752

in the 52 year

of her Age

[No. 179, 24 Row, West 6.]

In Memory of

MR THOMAS LANCASTER,
who fell asleep Dec^r. 29th 1792,
in the 90th year of her age.

Also

ANNA LANCASTER

Daughter of Samuel &

Hitty Lancaster,

who died Dec^r. 12th 1793

aged 1 year 3 months.

The sleeping dead shall wake to sleep no more
But live all glorious by their Judges power
Are these the forms that mouldered in the dust
And the transcendent glories of the just

[No. 180, 24 Row, West 5.]

In memory of

LYDIA LANCASTER,
who died Sept. 2nd 1829,
aged 40 yr^s. and 6 mo^s.

That once lov'd form, now cold & dead,
Each mournful thought employs,
And nature weeps her comforts dead
And wither'd all her joys.

[No. 181, 11 Row, East 7.]

HERE LIES
Y^e BODY OF
JOHN MANNING
Y^e SON OF JOHN
& JANE
MANNING WHO
DIED AUGUST
Y^e 12 1736
AGED 4 YEARS

[No. 182, 15 Row, East 10.]

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF M^{rs}.
HANNAH MIGHILL
THE WIFE OF M^r.
THOMAS MIGHILL
WHO DIED SEPT^R.
Y^e 25th 1748
IN THE 21st YEAR
OF HER AGE

*Early Records of the Town
of Rowley, Mass. 1639-1672*

[No. 183, 15 Row, East 14.]

A Son
of Deaⁿ. Thomas
& Sarah Mighill
born & Died
Aug^t Ye
6th 1761

[No. 185, 17 Row, East 2.]

Here lies the Remains
of M^r NATHAN^L MIGHILL
Son of M^r JEREMIAH &
M^{rs} SARAH MIGHILL
who Died Aug^t y^e 5th
1773 Aged 14 Years
Who with his Dying breath
recomemded Jesus Christ
to a Perishing world longing
himself for the full enjoyme^t
of him as his only Savoiur
& everlasting Portion

[No. 187, 15 Row, East 11.]

In Memory of
M^{rs} SARAH MIGHILL
wife of Deacon
Thomas Mighill
Deces^d June 1st 1778
In y^e 58th Year
of her Age

[No. 184, 17 Row, East 3.]

✓ HERE LIES BURIED
CAP^t NATHANIEL
MIGHILL WHO
DEPARTED THIS
LIFE AUGUST
THE 25^h A D
1761 AND
IN THE 78^h.
YEAR OF
HIS AGE

[No. 186, 17 Row, East 4.]

✓ Here lies the Remains of
M^{rs} PRISCILLA MIGHILL
Consort of
Cap^t NATHANIEL MIGHILL
Who Departed this Life
Febr^y y^e 26th 1776
In y^e 94th Year
of her Age

[No. 188, 2 Row, East 2.]

[Footstone in place of head-
stone broken and lost.]

M^{rs} Elizabeth
Mighill, at whose
feet lies buried her
grandchild Miss
Priscilla Pearly
Aged 15 months & 4 D^r.

[No. 189, 2 Row, East 3.]

Memento Mori
Sacred to
the Memory of

NATHANIEL MIGHILL ESQ,
who having served his country
as a Justice of the Peace and Repre-
sentative to the General Court of
this state for many years
Departed this Life March the 26th
AD 1788 Aged 73 years.

A pious Christian and a friend sincere
A husband tender, to his Children dear,
Virtue in him a friend could find,
To him twas pleasing to be kind,
He's gone alas, nor could he stay
To serve his Maker here in clay
His spirit still we hope does sing
The Praise of God his heavenly king.

[No. 190, 23 Row, West 5.]

Memento mori
In Memory of
M^r JEREMIAH MIGHILL
who departed this life
Oct^r. y^e 3^d. AD 1793
Ætat. 69

Blessed are They, and only They,
Who in the Lord the Saviour die.
Their Bodies wait Redemption's Day
And sleep in Peace where e'er they lie.

[Foot stone.]

M^r J Mighill
Nathaniel
son of Mr Thomas &
Mrs. Mary Mighill
Died Dec. 16 1793
aged 5 months

[No. 191, 23 Row, West 4.]

In Memory of
Miss ELISABETH MIGHILL
who died Feb. 15th 1796 Ætat. 22½.
(*Daughter of Mr. Jeremiah &*
Mrs Sarah Mighill. And intended
Consort of Rev. Humphrey C. Perley
of Methuen.)

The young the virtuous, fair & wise,
Though near pale death will close their eyes,
But O their flesh in hope doth rest,
Their souls will be forever blest.—
From me O friends in this cold urn,
Receive advice & cease to mourn,
Gird up your loins for death prepare
And you in glory shall appear.

[No. 192, 15 Row, East 12.]

In Memory of
ANNA
Daughter of Dea^r
Thomas Mighill
who departed this life
June 23 1796 :
in the 13, year
of her age

This youthfull bloom was snatch'd
away, No longer in this world to
stay, For God did call & she must
go And leave you in this world
below

[No. 193, 23 Row, West 6.]

Mrs Sarah Mighill
Relict of
Mr Jeremiah Mighill,
died, Feb. 18th 1799,
Ætat. 63.

Thy mortal beauty, with thy body fades & dies,
Thy Christian meekness, with thy soul ascends the skies
The part well done, which God to thee was pleas'd to give,
Thy faithful spirit will the shining stars out-live.

[No. 194, 15 Row, East 13.]

Sacred to the memory of
Dea THOMAS MIGHILL Esq
who died
Aug. 26th 1807
in his 86th year

Beneath this sculptur'd stone is laid,
The Saint and Patriots hoary head.
Who long was taught in virtues school
To live by faith and walk by rule

Christs Sheep and Lambs with wine and bread
In plenty from his hands were fed ;
And now we trust his sweet repast
Of heavenly wine, will ever last.

Reader, your turn will come to die !
Your body in the grave must lie !
Follow the path this Saint has trod,
And you shall find your Savor God.

[No. 195, 11 Row, West 5.]

ELIZABETH MIGHILL
Daughter of Mr Thomas &
Mrs Mary Mighill
Died Aug. 8. 1816.
Æt. 20.

Let weeping virtue mourn around her tomb,
And pious friendship wail her early doom,
Yet worth like her's, sustains no rude decay,
Tho' time should sweep these sculptur'd lines away,
Here with the ills of life her sorrow ends,
The best of daughters, sisters, and of friends.

[No. 196, 11 Row, West 6.]

Mr
THOMAS MIGHILL
died
Feb. 8. 1821
Æt. 55.

Look down upon this sacred spot and see
What death can do to you as well as me.
Dear bosom friend, your falling sand is nigh,
Children prepare 'tis God that calls on high
Neighbors and friends you soon must be the same,
Prepare for death but in the savior's name.

[No. 197, 11 Row, West 7.]

Mrs.
MARY
Relict of
Mr Thomas Mighill
died Feb. 8. 1824
Æt. 55.

The pains she long endur'd are now no more,
Her body moulders in the silent tomb.
But gone we trust, to some more blissfull shore
Her spirit reigns where joys unfading bloom.

[No. 198, 15 Row, East 15.]

Mrs.
RACHEL
relict of
Dea. Thomas Mighill,
died June 17, 1824
Æt. 80.

[No. 199, 11 Row, West 8
(Broken).]

MR
JEREMIAH MIGHILL,
DIED
SEPT. 8 1834
Æt. 36.

There was a time, that time is past,
When Youth! I bloomed like thee;
A time will come, 'tis coming fast,
When thou shalt fade like me.

[No. 200, 5 Row, West 1.]

HERE LYS BURIED M^r
THOMAS NELSON
WHO DIED APRIL Y^e 5
1712 AGED 77 YEARS

Who Liv'd a saint Like harmLes Life
Lov'd ALL good books but no bad strife
Who dy'd a quiet easie death
& to christ resign'd his breath
So Liue my sons my christ o seek
& when you die Like christ be meek

[No. 201, 13 Row, West 7.]

HERE LYES Y^e BODY
OF ABIGAIL NEL-
SON (DAUGHTER
OF THOMAS &
HANAH NELSON)
DIED AUGUST Y^e
18 1716 AGED
20 YEARS.

[No. 202, 17 Row, East 1
(Marble).]

MARY SOPHIA,
Dau^r of
Stephen M. & Apphia L.
NELSON,
Born Nov. 27, 1802,
Died Dec. 9, 1805,
Aged 3 yrs. & 12 ds.

[No. 204, 11 Row, East 3.]

HERE LIES Y^e BODYES
OF MOSES & JOHN
NORTHEND SONS OF MR
SAMUEL & MRS MARY
NORTHEND MOSES DIED
AUGUST Y^e 15 & IOHN
Y^e 22 1736 MOSES IN
HIS 5 & IOHN IN Y^e
3 YEAR OF THARE AGE

[No. 203, 10 Row, East 4.]

HERE LIES Y^e
BODY OF CAP^t
EZEKIEL NORTHEND
WHO DIED DECEMB^r
THE 23 1732
IN Y^e 66th YEAR
OF HIS AGE

[No. 205, 14 Row, East 6.]

HERE LIES Y^e
BODY OF MR
EZEKIEL NORTHIN^d
WHO DIED OCTOB^r
Y^e 18 1742 IN
Y^e 46 YEAR OF
HIS AGE

He brought with him his wife, Ellen, who was buried 12: 5 mo. 1640, the first person buried in Rowley. He married (2) Ann Parrat, sister of Dea. Francis Parrat (136). He had a three-acre house lot on Wethersfield Street, 1643. "february 7th—49, It is granted Tho. Mighill that, that Streete which is betweene his house and his mault Kilne shall Remyne as it is now provyded that when the fence is Repayerd againe it shall be mayde thre Rod wide notwithstanding the order to the Contrary" (Rowley R.). He was buried 14: 5 mo. (?) (4 mo.), 1654. His will, dated 11 June, 1654, approved 27: 1 mo. 1655, mentions, beside wife and children, "sister Ann Tenney and Faith Parrat Sen." (Essex Probate). The inventory of his estate, amounting to £571 14s. 11d., was taken 24 June, 1654, and filed in court 27 Mar., 1655. Widow Ann Mighill died 17 Nov., 1694; her sister Faith, widow of William Law (114), was the administratrix of her estate. A tradition in the family gives the birth of Dea. Thomas as 1606 and of Ellen, his wife, 1610.

The house lot laid out to him and registered, 1643, remained in the family name until 1928 and was the last one of the original lots to pass into another name.

Children born in England:

- 127-1. SAMUEL,² in a petition to the Probate court, 4 Mar., 1694-5, states he was his father's eldest child by first wife and that Ezekiel was eldest child of second wife. He m. 26 Mar., 1657, Elizabeth, dau. of Abraham Toppan of Newbury. They were mentioned in the will of Abraham Toppan, 20 June, 1670. He d. without issue, 31 Jan., 1698-9. His will, dated 10 June, 1697, mentions himself as "not likely to continue long in this world by reason of a cancer in my face"; John, as only surviving brother; Samuel, son of brother John Mighill; Samuel and Elizabeth, children of brother Thomas Mighill; brother Peter Toppan's children (unnamed); wife Elizabeth who is to be executrix. Widow Elizabeth accepts, 28 Mar., 1699 (Essex Probate, 306:199). His widow, Elizabeth, d. in Newbury before 1704.
- 127-2. JOHN, m. Sarah Batt.

Born in Rowley:

- 127-3. THOMAS, b. 29: 8 mo. 1639; m. Bethula Weld.
- 127-4. EZEKIEL, b. 6: 8 mo. 1642; m. 10 Oct., 1686, Elizabeth, widow of Humphrey Hobson (89-1). He d., without issue, 3 July, 1694. His widow, Elizabeth, m. (3) Lieut. Thomas Gage (69).
- 127-5. TIMOTHY, b. 21: 4 mo. 1644; bur. 1654.
- 127-6. NATHANIEL, b. 1646; bur. 14 Oct., 1677 (Rowley R.). The inventory of his estate, taken 27: 9 mo. 1677, mentions his death as of 13: 8 mo. 1677, also "goods at Barbadoes." It may have been his widow, Mary, who m. in Newbury, 13 Oct., 1681, Thomas Stevens of Newbury.
- 127-7. MARY, b. 1: 3 mo. 1649; m. John Bailey (10-1).
- 127-8. STEPHEN, b. 27: 12 mo. 1651; m. Sarah Phillips (144-2).
- 127-9. ANNA, b. 8: 7 mo. 1654; bur. 28 Oct., 1654.

127-2. JOHN² MIGHILL (*Dea. Thomas* 127) was born in England. He was fined, 1658, for "taking tobacco." Thomas Leaver deposed that "on a dry windy day before the snow fell in the beginning of last win-

Early Settlers of Rowley, MA

ter I came into the yard of Widow Mighell and found John Mighell between her house and barn smoking tobacco near a dung hill full of hay or straw. I blamed him for smoking contrary to law and showed the danger. I went away. He said nothing, and when I returned he was still smoking." John Pearson testified that he saw the pipe in Mighill's mouth (Essex Ct. R. and Files, 6 May, 1658, Salem). He married 6 July, 1659, Sarah, daughter of Nicholas Batt of Newbury. By deed, dated 26 Dec., 1662, he sold to John Dresser, Jr., his dwelling-house and three and three-quarters acres of land in Rowley, bounded east by Abraham Jewett, south by John Dresser, west by Jonathan Platts, north by the town street (Essex Deeds, 2 Ips.: 433).

He lived sometime at "Oyster River in Dover," N. H., and was constable there in 1674. On 13 Aug., 1676, he had three children baptized in Newbury. He and his sons John and Thomas were in Suffield, Conn., 1681, and had grants of land there. He died in Suffield, 1702 (Savage).

Children:

- 127-10. JOHN,³
 127-11. THOMAS.
 127-12. MARY, b. in Newbury, 2 June, 1668.
 127-13. SAMUEL, bp. in Newbury, 13 Aug., 1676; mentioned in the will of his uncle, Samuel Mighill, 1697; was a soldier, 23 July, 1706, when he was captured by Indians near Exeter; he escaped (Prov. Laws, 8: 669). His will, dated 20 July, 1736, proved 25 Aug., 1736, mentions himself as "of Newmarket in the township of Exeter," N. H.; his wife, Sarah, to have house, land and personal estate during widowhood; eldest son, Samuel; youngest son, John; daughters Elizabeth, Abigail and Mary; wife, Sarah, to be executrix (Probate R. 14: 164, State House, Concord, N. H.).
 127-14. NATHANIEL, bp. in Newbury, 13 Aug., 1676. } mentioned as grand-
 127-15. NICHOLAS, bp. in Newbury, 13 Aug., 1676. } children in will of
 127-16. SARAH. } Nicholas Batt
 (Essex Probate).

127-3. REV. THOMAS² MIGHILL (*Dea. Thomas* 127), born 29: 8 mo. 1639; Harvard College, 1663; married in Roxbury, 8 Nov., 1669, Mrs. Bethula Weld of Roxbury (Boston R.).

By deed, dated 13 May, 1671, Thomas Mighill and wife, Bethula, "sometimes of Oister River in Dover," sold to John Webster of Newbury, house and land in Dover, purchased of Patrick Jerningson in 1669, which said Patrick bought of Valentine Hill in 1659, it being a town grant (Rockingham Deeds, 3: 153).

By deed, dated 16 Oct., 1699, John Webster, Sr., with wife, Ann, sold to George Chisley of Oyster River, Dover, 40 acres of land in Dover, purchased of Thomas Mighill in 1670, that said Thomas bought of Patrick Jerningson, that said Patrick bought of V. Hill (Rockingham Deeds, 5: 152).

"Apr. 18, 1675 Mr. Tho: Mighell admitted into full communion & letters of recomendation given him (at his desire) to y^e church of Christ at Dorchester for his more orderly participation in the holy things of gods house untill the pp have gathered unto church order in

ye place where he preaches viz: at Milton" (Ch. R.). "Septemb. 22, '84 Letters of dismission sent to Mr Tho: Mighel upon ye desire of the Church on ye North River in Sittuate in order to his ioyning with that church & being ordayned their officer" (Ch. R.).

He was a Congregational Minister at Milton and Scituate. He died in Scituate, 26 Aug., 1689 (Savage). His will, dated 26 July, 1689, mentions wife "Bethulia," to be executrix; daughter Elizabeth, unmarried; "other three children" Samuel, Mary and Grace; loving cousin Mr. John Wells, senior, of Roxbury (Suffolk Probate, 3694 and recorded Plymouth Probate).

After the death of her husband, Widow Bethula moved to Boston with her children. Her will, dated 11 Sept., 1711, proved 27 Sept., 1711, mentions herself as of Boston and as widow of Mr. Thomas Mighill, late of Scituate; daughter Mary "in consideration of her weakness"; son Samuel; "my much respected Friend the Hon. Samuel Sewall Esq." to be executor (Suffolk Probate, 17: 315).

Children (first two probably born in Roxbury):

1416-3A
127-17. ELIZABETH,³ bp. 30 Apr., 1671; mentioned, 1697, in will of her uncle, Samuel Mighill (127-1); m. in Boston, by Samuel Sewall, Esq., 13 Feb., 1700, Paul Batt of Boston; m. (2) in Boston, by Mr. Cotton Mather, 6 Feb., 1704, David Hitchcock, then of Boston. See Mary Mighill (127-19).

127-18. HANNAH, bp. 22 Mar., 1675; prob. d. young.

127-18½. THOMAS, bp. 7: 8 mo. 1677 (First Ch. Dorchester R.); prob. b. in Milton; d. young.

Born in Scituate:

127-19. MARY, b. 27 May, 1683; d. 8 Nov., 1715; unm. (Boston R.). Adm. granted, 15 Dec., 1715, to David Hitchcock of Enfield, Hampshire Co., as she was "sister to Elizabeth your late wife, dec'd." (Suffolk Probate, 18: 522).

127-20. SAMUEL, b. — Dec., 1685; mentioned, 1697, in will of his uncle, Samuel Mighill (127-1); Harvard Coll., 1704. He made choice, 4 Aug., 1704, of Capt. Joseph Boynton of Rowley to be his guardian (Suffolk Probate, 15: 313).

127-21. GRACE, bp. 10 Feb., 1688; d. 25 May, 1692 (Boston R.).

127-8. STEPHEN² MIGHILL (*Dea. Thomas* 127), born 27: 12 mo. 1651; married 3 Nov., 1680, Sarah, daughter of Rev. Samuel Phillips (144). He died 16 Apr., 1687. Administration granted, 22 Nov., 1687, to his widow, Sarah. He is mentioned as "late of Rowley deceased" (Suffolk Probate, 10: 150). His widow, Sarah, married (2) Robert Greenough (72).

Children born in Rowley:

127-22. SARAH,³ b. 23 Oct., 1681; m. 24 June, 1700, Jonathan³ Woodman, son of Joshua² of Newbury, soon of Bradford. He was captain of a military company and deacon of the Bradford Church; d. 14 Feb., 1743-4 (G. S. Bradford). She d. 16 Mar., 1772 (G. S. Bradford). Children born in Rowley: Stephen,⁴ b. 15 Apr., 1701; Jonathan, b. 20 Feb., 1702-3. They "owned ye Coven" in Rowley Church, 19 Jan., 1700-1, and were dismissed, 10 Sept., 1704, to the church in Bradford (Ch. R.).

127-23. NATHANIEL, b. 4 July, 1684; m. Priscilla Pearson (140-31).

127-24. ANN, b. 8 Mar., 1685-6; m. Benoni Boynton (22-14).

1416-8B
127-23. CAPT. NATHANIEL³ MIGHILL (*Stephen* 127-8; *Dea. Thomas* 127), born 4 July, 1684; married 3 Oct., 1705, Priscilla, daughter of Jeremiah Pearson (140-7). He lived in Rowley, on the land registered, 1643, to his grandfather Mighill; died 24 Aug., 1762 (Ch. R.). His will, dated 7 Jan., 1760, mentions wife, Priscilla; eldest son, Stephen; sons Ezekiel, Nathaniel, Thomas and Jeremiah; daughters Mary Jewett, Sarah Noyes, Priscilla Lancaster and Elizabeth Mighill; grandchildren Mary and Elizabeth Little; son Ezekiel's four daughters (unnamed) (Essex Probate, 340: 21). His widow, Priscilla, died 27 Feb. (26 Feb. G. S.), 1776.

Children born in Rowley:

- 127-25. MARY,⁴ b. 9 Jan., 1705-6; m. Jeremiah Jewett (101-47).
- 127-26. STEPHEN, b. 4 Dec., 1707; m. Elizabeth Woodman.
- 127-27. EZEKIEL, b. 4 Apr., 1710; m. Sarah Toppan.
- 127-28. SARAH, b. 16 Nov., 1712; m. 7 Nov., 1734, Parker Noyes of Newbury; d. in Newbury, 21 Sept., 1768.
- 127-29. NATHANIEL, b. 2 June, 1715; m. Elizabeth Payson (138-14).
- 127-30. PRISCILLA, b. 23 Sept., 1717; m. 25 Oct., 1753, Thomas, son of Samuel and Hannah (Platts 148-11) Lancaster, as his second wife; d. 31 Aug., 1808. He was b. in Rowley, 25 Nov., 1703, and d. 29 Dec., 1792 (G. S.).
- 127-31. HANNAH, b. 3 Jan., 1719-20; m. 12 Nov., 1741, Nathan Little of Newbury; d. in Newbury, 15 Sept., 1753.
- 127-32. THOMAS, b. 2 Apr., 1722; m. Hannah Northend (132-21).
- 127-33. JEREMIAH, b. 8 June, 1724; m. Sarah Lambert (112-26).
- 127-34. ELIZABETH, b. 29 Sept., 1726; m. 9 Dec., 1779, Jeremiah Pearson of Newburyport, as his second wife. He was a descendant of John Pearson of Lynn, and b. in Lynn, 20 Dec., 1715. He d. in Newburyport, 29 Nov., 1797, aged 82 years. She d. in Rowley, 25 Feb., 1817.

127-26. DEA. STEPHEN⁴ MIGHILL (*Capt. Nathaniel* 127-23; *Stephen* 127-8; *Dea. Thomas* 127), born 4 Dec., 1707; married in Bradford, 22 Oct., 1735, Elizabeth Woodman of Bradford. She died 6 July, 1781, in her 68th year (G. S. Georgetown). He married (2) in Boxford, 26 Mar., 1783, Widow Mehitable Kimball of Boxford. He was deacon of the Second Church, Rowley. His home was on Bald Pate Hill, in the Second Parish of Rowley, now Georgetown, where he died 20 July, 1783 (G. S. Georgetown). His will, dated 13 July, 1783, mentions wife, Mehitable; son David, who has the homestead and is executor; daughter Sarah, wife of Asa Nelson; daughter Elizabeth, wife of Solomon Nelson; grandchildren Sarah, Solomon, Thomas, Elizabeth and Jane as children of Asa and Sarah Nelson; and Nathaniel, Jeremiah, Stephen Mighill, Molly and Paul as children of Solomon and Elizabeth Nelson (Essex Probate). His widow, Mehitable, married (3) in Bradford, — Apr., 1788, Samuel Ayer of Haverhill, and died in Haverhill, 17 Mar., 1802, aged 89 years.

Children born in Rowley:

- 127-35. DAVID,⁵ b. 18 July, 1736; d. 10 Feb., 1744-5.
- 127-36. An infant, d. 12 Jan., 1737-8.
- 127-37. An infant, d. 24 July, 1739.

- 127-38. SARAH, b. 13 July, 1740; m. Asa Nelson (130-113).
 127-39. ELIZABETH, b. 18 Aug., 1742; m. Solomon Nelson (130-114).
 127-40. DAVID, b. 12 Mar., 1745-6; m. Huldah Dole.
 127-41. MARY, b. 2 May, 1748; d. 13 Oct., 1755.
 127-42. An infant, d. 14 May, 1750.
 127-43. HANNAH, b. 11 Sept., 1751; d. 19 Sept., 1751.

127-27. EZEKIEL⁴ MIGHILL (*Capt. Nathaniel 127-23; Stephen 127-8; Dea. Thomas 127*), born 4 Apr., 1710; married in Newbury, 9 Oct., 1735, Sarah, daughter of Rev. Christopher and Sarah (Angier) Toppan of Newbury, where she was born 25 Sept., 1707. He resided in Newbury and died there 10 Feb., 1771. His widow, Sarah, died in Newbury; buried 22 Jan., 1785.

Children born in Newbury:

- 127-44. SARAH,⁵ b. 19 Apr., 1738; m. (int. in Newbury, 27 Aug., 1772) Samuel True of Salisbury.
 127-45. ELIZABETH, b. 13 Apr., 1740; m. (int. in Newbury, 5 Apr., 1772) Samuel Brookins, Jr., of Newbury; d., his widow, 7 Sept., 1825 (Newbury R.).
 127-46. MARY, b. 28 Apr., 1742; m. in Newburyport, 3 Apr., 1766, Stephen Giddings, "both of Newburyport."
 127-47. PRISCILLA, b. 28 July, 1747.

127-29. NATHANIEL⁴ MIGHILL (*Capt. Nathaniel 127-23; Stephen 127-8; Dea. Thomas 127*), born 2 June, 1715, married 27 Oct., 1737, Elizabeth, widow of David Payson (138-14). She died — Sept., 1775. He married (2) 22 Oct., 1776, Widow Judith Dole of Newbury. His home in Rowley was on Main Street, now (1932) the residence of Dr. O. R. Fountain, where he died 26 Mar., 1788 (G. S.). His widow, Judith, married (3) Ensign John Jewett (101-62).

Children born in Rowley:

- 127-48. HANNAH,⁵ b. 11 May, 1753; m. 21 Sept., 1769, John Perley, Jr. He was "drowned at sea," 28 Nov., 1811. She d. 8 Sept., 1812. They had fifteen children born in Rowley.
 127-49. A son, d. 16 Nov., 1755.
 127-50. NATHANIEL, bp. 4 Sept., 1757; d. 23 Sept., 1757.

127-32. CAPT. THOMAS⁴ MIGHILL (*Capt. Nathaniel 127-23; Stephen 127-8; Dea. Thomas 127*), born 2 Apr., 1722; married 26 Nov., 1747, Hannah, daughter of Ezekiel Northend (132-10). She died 25 Sept., 1748 (G. S.). He married (2) 13 Nov., 1750, Sarah, daughter of John Northend (132-8). She died 1 June, 1778 (G. S.). He married (3) 15 Oct., 1778, Widow Rachel Lane, daughter of Capt. John Rowe of Gloucester. He was many years town clerk, deacon of Rowley Church, and captain in the Revolutionary War. He lived in Rowley, on the west side of Central Street, on the lot formerly of Richard Swan (193). He died 26 Aug., 1807 (G. S.). His will, dated 31 Mar., 1803, mentions wife, Rachel; son Thomas to have the homestead; daughters Hannah Jewett, Sarah Bradstreet, Elizabeth Moody and Dorothy Bishop (Essex Probate). His widow, Rachel, died 17 June, 1824, aged 80 years (G. S.).

Children born in Rowley:

- 127-51. HANNAH,⁵ b. 18 Jan., 1751-2; m. William Gage (69-34).
 127-52. SARAH, b. 20 Feb., 1754; m. Moses Bradstreet (25-61).
 127-53. A son, b. and d. 6 Aug., 1761 (G. S.).
 127-54. ELIZABETH, b. 23 Oct., 1779; m. 24 Nov., 1799, Daniel Moody of Newbury. He d. in Rowley, 23 Oct., 1853. She d. in Hillsborough, N. H., 1869; bur. in Rowley.
 127-55. DOROTHY, b. 18 Aug., 1781; m. 18 Mar., 1802, Joseph Bishop.
 127-56. ANNA, b. 29 Sept., 1783; d. 23 June, 1796 (G. S.).
 127-57. THOMAS, b. 10 July, 1786; d. 8 Apr., 1829; unnm.

127-33. JEREMIAH⁴ MIGHILL (*Capt. Nathaniel* 127-23; *Stephen* 127-8; *Dea. Thomas* 127), born 8 June, 1724; married 5 Dec., 1758, Sarah, daughter of Thomas Lambert (112-20). His home in Rowley was the homestead of his father and was, in part, the original lot laid out to Dea. Thomas (127). He died 4 Oct. (3 Oct. G. S.), 1793. His will, dated 1 Aug., 1793, mentions wife, Sarah; son Thomas to have the homestead and be executor; daughters Mehitable Dutch, Sarah Hobson and Elizabeth Mighill (Essex Probate). His widow, Sarah, died 18 Feb., 1799 (G. S.).

Children born in Rowley:

- 127-58. NATHANIEL,⁵ b. 4 Sept., 1759; d. 5 Aug., 1773 (G. S.).
 127-59. MEHITABLE, b. 28 July, 1761; m. 18 Aug., 1780, Rev. Ebenezer Dutch of Bradford; d. 28 Dec., 1795 (29 Dec., 1794, G. S. Groveland).
 127-60. SARAH, b. 4 Sept., 1763; m. Humphrey Hobson (89-31).
 127-61. THOMAS, b. 21 July, 1765; m. Mary Scott (168-49).
 127-62. ELIZABETH, b. 18 May, 1773; d. 15 Feb., 1796; unnm. "And intended consort of Rev. Humphrey C. Perley of Methuen" (G. S.).

127-40. DAVID⁵ MIGHILL (*Dea. Stephen* 127-26; *Capt. Nathaniel* 127-23; *Stephen* 127-8; *Dea. Thomas* 127), born 12 Mar., 1745-6; married 9 Aug., 1770, Huldah, daughter of Moses and Ruth (Peabody) Dole of Rowley, where she was born 9 July, 1745. He died 19 Feb., 1812, aged 66 years. She died 5 Nov., 1812, aged 67 years. His home was the homestead of his father in the Second Parish, Rowley, now Georgetown. His real estate was divided 23 Apr., 1813; Irene Spofford, eldest child, Elizabeth Perley, second daughter, daughter Ruth Mighill, David Mighill, eldest son, and Stephen Mighill, youngest son, each receiving a share valued at \$2007.00 (Essex Probate, 383: 626).

Children born in Rowley:

- 127-63. MOLLY,⁶ b. 5 June, 1771; d. 13 Nov., 1774 (G. S. Georgetown).
 127-64. HULDAH, b. 15 Oct., 1772; d. 31 Dec., 1772 (G. S. Georgetown).
 127-65. IRENE, b. 7 July, 1774; m. Dr. Moses D. Spofford (184-151).
 127-66. ELIZABETH, b. 24 Oct., 1776; d. soon.
 127-67. NATHANIEL, b. 20 Apr., 1779; d. 16 Nov., 1779.
 127-68. ELIZABETH, b. 24 Oct., 1780; m. 30 Nov., 1797, Rev. Humphrey C. Perley, of Methuen. Their six children were born in Methuen. She d. in Rowley, 1 July, 1830.
 127-69. An infant, d. 3 Jan., 1783.

- 127-70. RUTH, b. 31 Mar., 1784; m. 2 Nov., 1813, Samuel C. Tidds. Their eight children were born in Second Parish, Rowley, now Georgetown.
- 127-71. DAVID, b. 21 Aug., 1786; m. Betsey Mills.
- 127-72. STEPHEN, b. 30 Sept., 1793; d. 23 July, 1819.

127-61. THOMAS⁵ MIGHILL (*Jeremiah* 127-33; *Capt. Nathaniel* 127-23; *Stephen* 127-8; *Dea. Thomas* 127), born 21 July, 1765; married 27 Nov., 1792, Mary, daughter of Lieut. Moses Scott (168-41). His home was the homestead of his father on Wethersfield Street. He died 8 Feb., 1821 (G. S.). She died 8 Feb., 1824, aged 55 years (G. S.).

Children born in Rowley:

- 127-73. NATHANIEL,⁶ b. 4 July, 1793; d. 16 Dec., 1793 (G. S.).
- 127-74. MARY, b. 25 Oct., 1794; m. Capt. Thomas Todd (203-102).
- 127-75. ELIZABETH, b. 13 Mar., 1796; d. 8 Aug., 1816; unm. (G. S.).
- 127-76. JEREMIAH, b. 2 Apr., 1798; d. 8 Sept., 1834; unm. (G. S.).
- 127-77. NATHANIEL, b. 13 Jan., 1801; m. Maria Proctor.

127-71. DR. DAVID⁶ MIGHILL (*David* 127-40; *Dea. Stephen* 127-26; *Capt. Nathaniel* 127-23; *Stephen* 127-8; *Dea. Thomas* 127), born 21 Aug., 1786; Dartmouth College, 1809; married in Dunbarton, N. H., 7 Sept., 1814, Betsey, daughter of John Mills of Dunbarton. She died in Georgetown, 20 Dec., 1848, aged 63 years. He was a practicing physician in Second Parish, Rowley, now Georgetown, where he died 19 May, 1851.

Children:

- 127-78. JOHN MILLS,⁷ b. in Dunbarton, N. H., 28 Nov., 1815; m. 22 July, 1836, Elizabeth N. Bridges; residence, Georgetown.
- 127-79. STEPHEN, b. in Rowley, 3 May, 1821; a physician; soldier; married; d. in Boston, 6 Sept., 1872 (Georgetown R.).
- 127-80. DAVID DEWITT CLINTON, b. in Rowley, 23 Aug., 1831; m. Sarah A. Nelson. She d. 3 Feb., 1895 (G. S. Georgetown). He d. 5 Nov., 1905 (G. S. Georgetown).

127-77. DEA. NATHANIEL⁶ MIGHILL (*Thomas* 127-61; *Jeremiah* 127-33; *Capt. Nathaniel* 127-23; *Stephen* 127-8; *Dea. Thomas* 127), born 13 Jan., 1801; married 17 Nov., 1827, Maria, daughter of Dr. Benjamin and Anna (Lambert 112-39) Proctor of Rowley, where she was born 24 Dec., 1802. He was a deacon of the First Church, Rowley, and representative in the General Court. He died 3 Aug., 1845. His widow, Maria, died 26 Nov., 1877 (Monument).

Children born in Rowley:

- 127-81. ELIZABETH,⁷ b. 15 Jan., 1829; d. 14 July, 1891; unm.
- 127-82. CHARLES PROCTOR, b. 27 July, 1830; d. 10 Jan., 1926; unm.
- 127-83. JULIA MARIA, b. 28 Aug., 1833; d. 18 May, 1921; unm.
- 127-84. THOMAS, b. 12 Jan., 1836; residence, Haverhill; m. Jane Downes.
- 127-85. NATHANIEL, b. 25 Aug., 1839; Amherst Coll., 1860; Congregational Minister; m. Fannie H. Allen. Children: Ralph Scott,⁸ Amherst Coll., 1896; Hugh Nathaniel, Amherst Coll., 1898.
- 127-86. BENJAMIN PROCTOR, b. 17 June, 1845; m. 13 Aug., 1881, Catherine N. Adams of Newbury; d. 12 June, 1922. She d. 30 Mar., 1932.

THE STORY OF THE BLOODS; Roger Deane Harris 1960

Mary Blood b. 23 Aug. 1708
m. 13 Dec. Josiah Nutting

William Blood of Pepperell

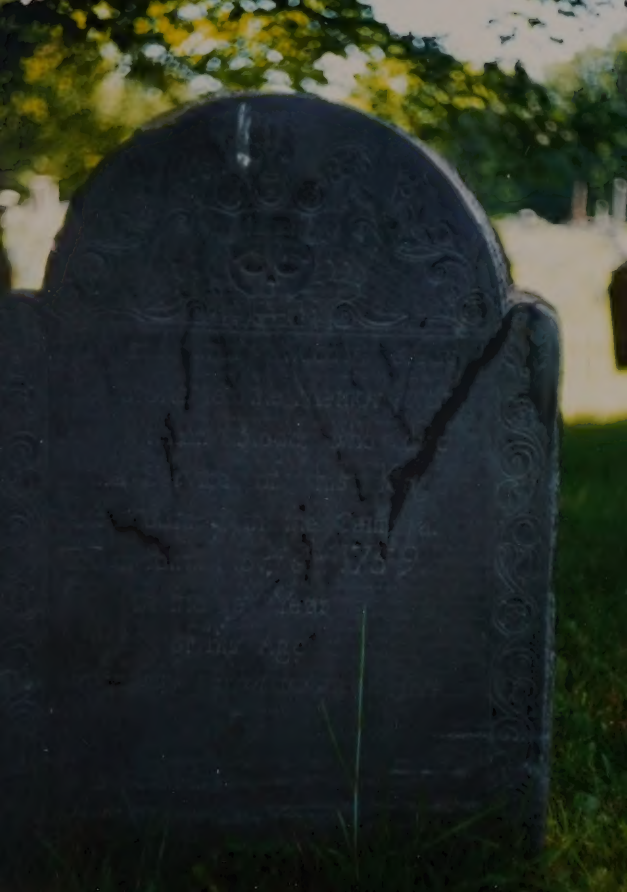
b. 13 Dec. 1711

d. in Ser. of his King and Co. at Camp at Crown Pt.
6 Nov. 1759; ag. 48 yrs.

m. Martha Lawrence 11 Feb. 1735/6 she was dau. of Nathaniel
Lawrence and Anna (Scripture). She was b. 7 Dec. 1715
and was still alive in 1765

Martha b. 25 Jan. 1736/7 bap. 6 Feb. 1736/7
d. 26 July 1780

m. Capt. John Nutting of Reading on 11 Nov. 1756
He was son of Josiah. He commanded Minutemen
in 1775 and was a rep. in 1781. He lived in
Norridgewock, Maine where he drowned in 1816
at age 85.



JAMES J. JEFFERSON

BORN

DIED

1839

AGE

Old Cem \$
Temple?

Widow Yeats
Stone to the Memory of
William Blood, who did
the Service of this King
and Country in the Campaign at
Crown Point Nov. 6th 1739
in the 23rd Year

Erected to the memory
of Mr. William Blood
who died in the Service
of his King & Country in
the campaign at
Crown Point Nov. 6, 1759
in the 48th year of
his age.

Old Cem.?
Temple?

BLODGET, Frederick W., of Chelmsford, and Betsy B. Johnson.
May 23, 1837.*

Jacob, and Lucy Tarbox, Nov. 10, 1774.

John, of Westford, and Mary Prescott, Feb. 17, 1806.*

Lydia [Blodgett. c. R. 1.], and Jesse Butterfield, both of Dunstable, Sept. 28, 1780.

Sam[ue]ll [Bloget. c. R. 1.], of Westford, and Sarah Spencer.
Dec. 6, 1744.

Thomas, of Chelmsford, and Mary Druce, at Chelmsford, July 8, 1696.

BLODGETT (see also Blodget), Mary [Blodgett. int.], of Tyngsborough, and John Johnson, [jr. int.], at Tyngsborough, July 3, 1810. p. R. 133.*

BLOGGET (see also Blodget), Josiah, of Dunstable, and Jemima Nutting, Apr. 13, 1737.

BLOOD (see also Bloud), Abel, and Nabby Keep, July 1, 1792.

Abigail, wid., and Ephraim Chandler of Westford, Feb. 16, 1747. [1747-8. c. R. 1.]

Abigail, and Ebenezer Perry, Dec. 11, 1816.*

Alethea, and Oliver Patch, Jan. 26, 1778.

Alfred, and Betsy Joy of Boston, int. Oct. 6, 1832.

Amaziah, and Hannah Green of Pepperell, at Pepperell, May 13, 1783.

Amelia, and Luther Sheple, Apr. 1, 1824.*

Amilla, and Zechariah Fitch, jr., int. Oct. 17, 1800.

Andrew, unm., a. 24 y., farmer, s. Timothy and Anna, and Susan M. Sanderson, a. 20 y., d. Amasa and Abigail, Jan. 29, 1846.*

Anna, and Jonathan Sheple, Dec. —, 1774.

—Anna, and John Fisk, at Pepperell, Sept. 26, 1775.

Anna, and Franklin Lawrence, Nov. 30, 1837.*

Asa, of Mason, and Lucy Hemmenway, Mar. 22, 1792.

Asentha, and Ebenezer Pierce of Pepperell, at Pepperell, Jan. 28, 1799.

Azubah, and Jonathan Lawrance, jr., Oct. 19, 1802.*

Betsey, and Oliver Lakin, Mar. 6, 1815.*

[Cal]eb, and Hannah Holdin [Nov. 1. c. R.], 1751. [1753. c. R.]

Caleb, and Elizabeth Farnsworth, Mar. 3, 1774.

* Intention also recorded.

Blood, Caleb, 3d, and Hephzibah Jewett of Pepperell, at Townsend, Mar. 22, 1781.

Calvin, 2d, and Avis Farmer, Nov. 29, 1832.*

Calvin, and Mary Ann Blood, Apr. 25, 1833.*

Calvin, 2d, and Caroline Woods, Feb. 14, 1843.*

Caroline, and Amos Stone, May 1, 1838.*

Catherine, and Willard Torrey, Jan. 7, 1841.*

Clement, and Eunice Gilson, at Westford, May 29, 1746.

David, and Abigail Farnsworth [Farnworth, May 1. c. R. 1.] 1740.

David, and Sybele Parker, Aug. 7, 1781.

Deborah, and Abijah Gilson, Aug. [Oct. c. R. 1.], 17, 1803.*

Eben, and Sarah Pierce of Pepperell, at Pepperell, June 3, 1792.

Ebenezer, and Tamar Farmer, Mar. 8, 1830.*

Eben [eze]r L., and Polly Sanders, Dec. 8, 1803.*

Edmund, and Katy Blood, Nov. 4 [24. c. R. 1.], 1772.

Edmund, and Mary C. Heald, Feb. 14, 1832.*

Eli, and Sally Sheple, Mar. 6, 1819.

Eli, of Pepperell, and Mary Hazen, Apr. 11, 1837.*

Elinor, and Jonathan Lampson of Concord, [Nov. 1. c. R. 1.] 1733.

Elisabeth, and Nathan[ie]ll Bowers, Feb. 8, 1741. [1742-3. c. R. 1.]

Elizabeth, and Ebenezer Proctor [Procter. c. R. 1.] of Dunstable [Nov. 25. c. R. 1.], 1735.

Elizabeth, and Isaac Dodge, July 4, 1801.*

✓ Elnathan, and Elisabeth Boynton, Nov. 26, 1740. [1741. c. R. 1.]

Eunice, and John Bancroft of Woodstock, Nov. 17, 1768.

Fanny, and John McKean Gilson, Jan. 30, 1831.

Franklin, and Eliza Jane Rowe of Campton, N. H., int. Apr. 8, 1837.

Frederick A., and Vesta Spaulding, Apr. 14, 1825.*

George, and Azubah Hoyt, int. Aug. 25, 1816.

✓ Hannah, and Joseph Blood, jr., [Sept. c. R. 1.] 9, 1741. [1742. c. R. 1.]

Hannah, and Oliver Blood, jr., Nov. 17, 1774.

—Hannah, and Jonas Taylor, resident, Mar. 17, 1778.

Henry, and Nabby Lakin, May 14, 1790.

Henry, and Poley Fisk of Pepperell, at Pepperell, June 20, 1792.

* Intention also recorded.

- Blood, Henry, jr., and [Mrs. int.] Hepzibath Wetherbee, July 3, 1818.*
- Hepzibah, and William Spaldin, Jan. 6, 1731. [1731-2. c. r. 1.]
- Hepzibah [Jaquith. int.], and Isaac Laken [Lakin. c. r. 1.; jr. int.], Nov. 22, 1803.*
- Jackson, and Betsey P[itman. int.] Jewett, Sept. 27, 1827.*
- James, jr., and Mary Gilson, Feb. 4, 1741. [1741-2. c. r. 1.]
- James, jr., and Elisabeth Jewett [Jewet. c. r. 1.] of Pepperell, Jan. 12, 1769.
- James, jr., and Martha Shattuck of Pepperell, Dec. 27, 1774.
- James, of Dunstable, and Mary Jones, Apr. 4, 1820.*
- Jesse, and Sarah Johnson, July 23, 1816.*
- Joanna, and Timothy Darling of Lunenburg, at Lunenburg, Feb. 8, 1753.
- John, and Joanna Nutting, July 13, 1712. c. r. 1.
- John, jr., and Abigail Parker, Dec. 8, 1740. [1741. c. r. 1.]
- John, and Lydia Kemp, June 24, 1783.
- John, and Mary E. Worcester, int. Jan. 8, 1848.
- John A., and Mrs. Almira Howes of Boston, int. Oct. 8, 1841.
- Jonathan, and Mary Gragg, June 25, 1788.
- Joseph, and Hannah Sawyer of Lancaster, at Concord, Apr. 15, 1706.
- Joseph, jr., and Hannah Blood [Sept. c. r. 1.] 9, 1741. [1742. c. r. 1.]
- Joseph, and Nancy Gray, May 30, 1805.*
- Joseph D., and Laura W. Merriam, May 13, 1833.*
- Joseph D., and Permelia Sawtell of Mason, N. H., int. Aug. 10, 1833.
- Katy, and Edmund Blood, Nov. 4 [24. c. r. 1.], 1772.
- Lemuel, and Lydia Blood, Dec. 10, 1772.
- Lewis, and Sally Shattuck, Dec. 23, 1800.*
- Lewis, and Almira W. Hartwell, July 10, 1834.*
- Lois, and Abraham Parker, at Pepperell, Mar. 10 [16. dup.], 1749.
- Lucinda, and Zadock Lawrance, June 6, 1816.*
- Lucy, and David Shedd, at Pepperell, Feb. 4, 1773.
- Lucy, and Samson Prescott, Jan. 27, 1785.
- Luther, and Sally Cook, int. Apr. 2, 1808.
- Luther, unm., a. 33 y., butcher, s. Luther, deceased, and Sarah P. Stone, a. 29 y., d. Nathaniel, May 2, 1844.*
- Lydia, and Nehem[ia]h Jewett, Aug. 29, 1738.
- Lydia, and Lemuel Blood, Dec. 10, 1772.

* Intention also recorded.

- Blood, Lydia, and Robert Lakin of Peterborough, N. H., Dec. 15, 1785.
- Lydia, and Oliver Kemp, Apr. 12, 1790.
- Lyman F., and Matilda Clark, July 1, 1841.*
- Maria, and Edward Jewett of Pepperell, at Pepperell, Nov. 23, 1784.
- Mary, and Josiah Nutting, Dec. 13, 1742.
- Mary, and Nathan Davis, s. Capt. Thomas and Sarah, May 25, 1767.
- Mary, and David Prescott, Feb. 24, 1780.
- Mary, and Benjamin Woodward of Dunstable, at Pepperell, Nov. 17, 1784.
- Mary, and Luther Nutting, Apr. 23, 1818.*
- Mary, and Jonathan Hartwell of Townsend, Jan. 27, 1825.*
- Mary Ann, and Calvin Blood, Apr. 25, 1833.*
- Mary Ann, and William Parker, Nov. 28, 1839.*
- Mary J., and Andrew J. Saunderson, Dec. 31, 1837.*
- Moses, and Elisabeth Stone, June 27, 1745.
- Nancy, and Moses Kemp, Aug. 24, 1809.*
- Nancy S., of Pepperell, and Elisha Corey, int. Nov. 26, 1837.
- Nathaniel, and Hannah Shattuck [Chattuck. p. r. 134.], at Concord, Dec. 25, 1760.
- Noah, and Mary Chapman, both of Dunstable, Oct. 16, 1821.
- Oliver, and Sarah Darlin, at Pepperell, Nov. 8, 1751.
- Oliver, jr., and Hannah Blood, Nov. 17, 1774.
- Oliver, 3d, and Ruth [Conn. c. r. 1.] of Ashburnham, July 3, 1797.
- Oliver, and Rebecca Fletcher, June 19, 1817.*
- Oliver, jr., of Harvard, and Mary Gilson, int. Apr. 7, 1842.
- Peter, of Dunstable, and Mrs. Abigail [Nabby. int.] Bancroft, [at Dunstable. n. r. 7.], Mar. 23, 1819.*
- Phebe, and James Burns, Jan. 12, 1838.*
- Polly, and William Kemp, Feb. 7, 1810.*
- Prudence, and Ezekiel Shattuck, at Pepperell, Sept. 25, 1788.
- Richard, and Lydia Woods, int. Apr. 18, 1825.
- Roxana, and Solomon Nutting, Jan. 11, 1838.*
- Roxey, and Zadoc Woods, July 12, 1821.*
- Ruth, and Isaac Parker, at Concord, Dec. 16, 1708. p. r. 134.
- Sally, and Josiah Hobart, jr., Oct. 13, 1795.
- Sally, and John Capell [Capel. c. r. 1.], jr., July 8, 1801.*
- Samuel, and Sally Bartlett [Sarah Bartlett. c. r. 1.], Sept. 10, 1788.
- Sarah, and Moses Bennett, jr., Feb. 17, 1746. [1746-7. c. r. 1.]

* Intention also recorded.

Blood, Sarah, and Stephen Foster, at Pepperell, Aug. 5, 1747.
Sarah, jr., and John Darling, jr. of Winchendon, Sept. 24,
1778.

Sarah, and Augustus Warner [resident. int.], Aug. 28, 1822.*
Shattuck, and Lydia Nutting, Mar. 1, 1756.
Sibbel [W. int.], and Simeon Ames, Nov. 25, 1830.*
Silas, and Alatheah [Alletheah. dup.] Martin, at Pepperell,
May 12, 1747.

Silas, jr., and Sarah Sheple, July 14, 1785.
Simeon, and Sarah Gilson, June 17, 1746.
Simon, and Anna Shattuck, at Pepperell, Feb. 1, 1753.
Sophia, and Samuel B. Wilder, Mar. 28, 1820.*
Submit, and Nathaniel Fletcher of Dunstable, at Pepperell,
Feb. 21, 1792.

Susan, a. 48 y., d. W[illia]m, and Samson Prescott, widr., a.
55 y., farmer, s. David and Mary, Nov. 13, 1845.*
Suza, and William Tarbell, Apr. 24, 1823.*
Thomas, and Milly Fitch of Pepperell, Oct. 17, 1799.*
Thomas, Capt., and Polly Fitch, Dec. 30, 1833. [Feb. 6, 1834.
dup.]*

Thomas F., and Caroline Parker, Jan. 30, 1840.*
Tim[oth]y, and Sibbel Woods of Pepperell, at Pepperell, Nov.
15, 1798.

Timothy, and Anna Fletcher, Apr. 22, 1813.*
Timothy, jr., and Elizabeth P. Saunderson, int. Nov. 10, 1827.
Vesta, Mrs., and Artemas Wright, Oct. 20, 1842.*

Will[ia]m, and Martha Lawrance, Feb. 11, 1735-6.
William, and Lucy Fletcher, at Pepperell, Jan. 5, 1748.
William, and Elizabeth Ames, Dec. 2, 1790.

BLOOD (see also Blood), James, and Elizabeth Longly, Sept.
7, 1669. CT. R.
Nahaniel, and Hannah Parker, June 13, 1670. CT. R.

BOARDMAN, Sibbill L., a. 22 y., d. Samuel and Sophia, and
Josiah T. Towne, unm., of Winchendon, a. 23 y., farmer,
s. Joshua and Polly, Apr. 8, 1849.*

BOLDEN (see also Boyden), Elisabeth, and John Sheple
[Shepley. c. R. 1.], jr., Feb. 16, 1725-6.
Josiah [Boyden. c. R. 1.], and Eunis Parker, Jan. 7, 1729-30.

BOIT, Eliza, and William P. Davis, Dec. 2, 1819.*
Rebecca J., and Charles R. Patch of Boston, int. Dec. 18, 1842.

* Intention also recorded.

Bort, Sarah, and George W. Stacy [formerly of Boston. N. R.
6.], Jan. 18, 1830.*

BOLTON (see also Boulton), Eleab G., resident, and Dorcus
Farwell of Concord, int. Sept. 14, 1821.

Mary Ann, and James Hartwell, July 2, 1839.*

BOND, Thomas, and Esther Merriam of Concord, at Concord,
Mar. 5, 1777.

BOOTH, Henry P., and Ede Woods, Aug. 30, 1827.*

BOULTON (see also Bolton), Abigail, of Shirley, and Joseph
Chaplin, jr. of Lunenburg, Oct. 24, 1782.

BOUTELLE (see also Boutwell), Luther [Boutell. int.], and
Hannah Conant, at Townsend, Oct. 14, 1830. P. R. 147.*

BOUTWELL (see also Boutelle), George S., and Sarah A.
Thayer, July 8, 1841.*

BOWERS, Abigail, and Nathan Whipple, Mar. 18, 1766.
Abigail, and Charles A. Gibson of Cambridge, int. Sept. 24,
1838.

Deborah, and Nathan Ames, Apr. 19, 1763.
Deborah, and Capt. Joseph Sheple, July 6, 1769.
Elesabeth, and Eleazer [Eben[ezer]. c. R. 1.] Tarbell, Dec. 20,
1727. [1726. c. R. 1.]

Elisabeth, and David Pearce [Peace. CT. R.; Pierce. c. R. 1.],
June 15, 1725.

Elizebeth, of Lancaster, and Phineas Parker, at Woburn, June
14, 1722.

Esther, and Nehem[ia]h Goold, Nov. 1, 1737.
Hannah, and John Pratt, Feb. 5, [1745-6. c. R. 1.]

Isaac, and Priscilla Dodge, Mar. 23, 1762.

John, and Lucy Wheeler, Apr. 12, 1787.

Jonas, and Hannah Brown, Dec. 2, 1761.

Joseph, and Becca Bucknam, June 26, 1803.*

Joshua, and Sarah Farnsworth [Farnworth. c. R. 1.], Apr. 26,
1749.

Josiah, Capt., of Billerica, and Mrs. Maria Trowbridge, Jan.
—, 1773.

Lucy, Mrs., of Littleton, and James Proctor, jr., resident, int.
May 29, 1807.

Mary, and Jonathan Prat [Pratt. c. R. 1.], Apr. 26, 1732.

* Intention also recorded.

BIXBY, Joshua, s. Asa and Mary, Apr. 18, 1839.
 Levi Rodgers, s. Asa and Mary, at Westford, Oct. 31, 1818.
 Lydia, d. Asa and Mary, Oct. 25, 1835.
 Martha Ann, d. Asa and Mary, Mar. 19, 1822.
 Mary Elizabeth, d. Asa and Mary, at Westford, June 7, 1819.
 Thomas, s. Asa and Mary, Mar. 24, 1831.

BLACK, Frances, d. Ezra Tarbell and — Black "as she says," Jan. 2, 1839.

BLANCHARD, Anna, d. James and Anna, Mar. 11, 1701.
 Eleazer, s. Joseph and Abia, bp. Sept. 13, 1716. c. r. 1.
 Elezebeth, d. James and Anna, June 25, 1694.
 Frances Charlotte, d. Dexter and Charlotte, Apr. 23, 1835.
 Jacob, s. Jacob and Rebecca [(Lawrence). c. r. 1.], at Hollis, Feb. 16, 1753.
 Jacob, s. Nath[anie]l and Anna, Feb. 20, 1793.
 Jane, d. Joseph and Abia, bp. Apr. 23, 1710. c. r. 1.
 1710. c. r. 1.
 Josiah, s. James and Anna, June 24, 1698.
 Lucy, d. Jacob and Rebecah, Dec. 15, 1757.
 Lucy 2d, d. Jacob and Rebecca [(Lawrence). c. r. 1.], Apr. 29, 1762.
 Mary Elizabeth, d. Dexter and Charlotte, Apr. 18, 1825.
 Nathaniel, s. Jacob and Rebecca [(Lawrence). c. r. 1.], May 29, 1760.
 Nathaniel, s. Esther Nutting and Natha[niel] Blanchard "as she saith," Feb. 14—.
 Rebekah, d. Jacob and Rebekah [(Lawrence. c. r. 1.], Feb. 22, 1756.
 Susannah, s. Joseph and Abia, bp. Apr. 23, 1710. c. r. 1.
 Sarah Louisa, d. Dexter and Charlotte, July 27, 1828.
 Unes, d. James and Anna, Apr. 13, 1710.
 Unis, d. James and Anna, Feb. 8, 1702.
 William Dexter, s. Dexter and Charlotte, Dec. 6, 1826.
 Esquire, s. Nath[anie]l and Anna, July 3, 1798.

BLEAR, Esther, d. John and Agnass, Feb. 5, 1746.
 Mary, d. John and Agnes, Mar. 4, 1748.
 William, s. John and Agnis, May 21, 1751.

BLISS, Sylvia, Mar. 22, 1834. p. r. 66.

BLODGET, Abraham, s. Nathaniel and Mary, Jan. 16, 1746.
 Betsey, Sept. 25, 1796. p. r. 123.

BLODGET, Isaac, s. Nathaniel and Mary, Feb. 26, 1748.
 John, s. Sam[ue]ll and Sarah, May 20, —.
 John Prescott, s. John and Mary, at Westford, Oct. 11, 1806.
 Mary, d. John and Mary, Mar. 17, 1812.
 Mitty, d. John and Mary, Mar. 19, 1814.
 Sam[ue]ll, s. Sam[ue]ll and Sarah, Aug. 17, —.
 Tho[ma]s, s. Sam[ue]ll and Sarah, Mar. 19, —.

BLOOD (see also Bloud), Aaron, s. Eben[eze]r and Abigail, Oct. 26, 1739.

Abbot Lawrence, bp. Jan. 5, 1845. c. r. 1.
 Abel, s. Moses and Elisabeth, Sept. 17, 1752.
 ✓ Abel, s. Shattuck and Lydia, bp. June 11, 1769. c. r. 1.
 Abigail, d. John, jr. and Abigail, Feb. 3, 1744.
 Abigail, d. David and Abigail, June 27, 1748.
 Abigail [Nabby. c. r. 1.], d. Henry and Abigail [(Lakin). c. r. 1.], Oct. 17, 1792.
 Abigal, d. Ebenezer and Abigall, May 21, 1721.
 Abigal, d. John, jr. and Abigal, Oct. 2, 1745.
 Abner, s. Silas and Alatheia, Jan. 7, 1767.
 Abraham, s. Silas and Alatheia, Mar. 1, 1757.
 Alatheia, d. Silas and Alatheia, Mar. 30, 1748.
 Alatheia, d. Silas and Alatheia, Aug. 8, 1751.
 Albert, s. Calvin, 2d, farmer, and Caroline, May 28, 1846.
 Alfred, s. Thomas and Milley [(Fitch). c. r. 1.], Feb. 28, 1805.
 Alfred Spaulding, s. Oliver and Ruth, at Ashburnham, Sept. 16, 1816.
 Allathear, d. Silas and Allethea, March 30, 1747.
 Allen, s. Eben[eze]r and Sarah, Jan. 19, 1803.
 Allen Sylvester, s. Allen and Rachel, Nov. 3, 1834.
 Almira, d. Thomas and Milly [(Fitch). c. r. 1.], Oct. 6, 1816.
 Almond, s. Joseph and Nancy, Apr. 25, 1820.
 Alonzo Kendall, s. Pelatiah R. and Mary L., Nov. 6, 1832.
 Amaziah, s. James and Mary, Feb. 8, 1758.
 Amaziah, s. Amaziah and Hannah, Oct. 6, 1786.
 Amilia, d. Levi and Sarah, Jan. 23, 1776.
 Andrew, s. Timothy and Anna, Nov. 19, 1821.
 Ann, d. Benjamin and Eunice, Nov. 29, 1760.
 Anna, d. Timothy and Anna, Feb. 1, 1814.
 ✓ Annah, d. Nathanill and Hannah, Feb. 5, 1721.
 Anne, d. Simon and Anne, Feb. 25, 1756.

BLOOD, Annis, d. Oliver and Sarah [(Darling). c. r. 1.], Nov. 6, 1762.

Ann Maria, d. Joseph and Nancy, July 22, 1811.

Arthur Andrew, s. Andrew, farmer, and Susan M., Aug. 22, 1846.

Asa, s. Silas and Alatheia, Oct. 20, 1764.

Augusta, d. Richard and Lydia, July 9, 1833.

Augustus, s. Luther and Sally [Sarah (Cook). c. r. 1.], May 27, 1817.

Augustus, s. Richard and Lydia, Aug. 12, 1827.

Aves Elisabeth, d. Calvin, 2d, and Avis, May 24, 1833.

Azubah, d. Oliver, jr. and Hannah, Oct. 21, 1785.

Barzillai, d. Lemuel and Lydia, bp. Nov. 1, 1778. c. r. 1.

Benjamin, s. Nathanill and Hannah, Aug. 22, 1719.

Benjamin, s. Benjamin and Eunice, July 1, 1749.

Betsey, d. Henry and Abigail [(Lakin). c. r. 1.], Apr. 26, 1795.

Betsey [Fitch. c. r. 1.], d. Thomas and Milly [(Fitch). c. r. 1.], June 6, 1807.

Betsy D., March 10, 1802. p. r. 91.

Betsy, d. Oliver and Ruth, at Ashburnham, Sept. 23, 1810.

Cablab [Caleb. c. r. 1.], s. John and Johannah, Nov. 23, 1734.

Caleb, s. Caleb and Hannah, Oct. 24, 1755.

Calvin, s. twin, Timothy and Sibbel, Sept. 18, 1806.

Calvin, s. twin, Henry and Abigail [(Lakin). c. r. 1.], at Pepperell, Dec. 21, 1810.

Calvin, s. Luther and Sally, Feb. 16, 1813.

Calvin, s. Calvin, 2d, and Avis, June 4, 1839.

Caroline, d. Joseph and Nancy, July 10, 1813.

Caroline M., d. Charles, wheelwright, and Caroline, Apr. 3, 1848.

Cate, d. Simon and Anne, Oct. 27, 1753.

Catharine, d. Timothy and Anna, Oct. 14, 1816.

Caty, d. Edmund and Caty, bp. May 30, 1773. c. r. 1.

Charles, s. Timothy and Anna, Jan. 30, 1824.

Charles, s. Oliver, carpenter, and Nancy Blood, Apr. 7, 1849.

Charles Edwin, s. Thomas F. and Caroline, Apr. 2, 1842.

Charles Lewis, s. Lewis and Almira W., Sept. 8, 1835.

Charles Moran, s. Ebenezer L. and Tamar, May 30, 1830.

Charles Sumner, s. Edmund and Mary Catherine, July 25, 1839.

Daniel, s. Joseph and Nancy, Dec. 29, 1815.

BLOOD, Danill, s. Nathanill and Hannah, Aug. 6, 1727.

Darius, s. Jonathan and Mary, bp. June 12, 1791. c. r. 1.

Darling, ch. Oliver and Sarah, bp. May 14, 1769. c. r. 1.

David, s. John and Johannah, Sept. 28, 1718.

David, s. David and Abigaill, Mar. 15, 1740-1.

David, s. Caleb and Hannah [(Holden). c. r. 1.], July 8, 1762.

David, s. David and Sibbel, Jan. 1, 1782.

Debby, d. Shattuck and Lydia, bp. Oct. 22, 1780. c. r. 1.

Deborah, d. Benja[min] and Eunice, Oct. 1, 1753.

Dennis, s. Joseph and Nancy, Mar. 16, 1806.

Dorcas, d. Ebenezer and Abigal, Jan. 18, 1724.

Eben, s. James, jr. and Elizabeth, Dec. 31, 1769.

Ebenezer, s. Ebenezer and Abigall, June 30, 1727.

Ebenezer [(Lakin. c. r. 1.], s. twin, Henry and Abigail [(Lakin). c. r. 1.], Jan. 15, 1808.

Ebenezer Lakin, s. Ebenezer L. and Tamar, July 22, 1832.

Ebenezer Lewis, s. Jonas and Sarah, July 16, 1778.

Edah, d. Ebe[neze]r and Sarah, Mar. 9, 1793.

Edmund, s. Benja[min] and Eunice, June 16, 1751.

Edmund, s. John, jr. and Abigail, at Pepperrell, July 26, 1764.

Edmund, s. Lewis and Polly, Feb. 12, 1804.

Edmund Lewis, s. Edmund and Mary Catherine, Sept. 23, 1832.

Elanathan, s. Nathaniell and Hannah, Sept. 5, 1717.

Eleanor, d. Silas and Alatheia, Oct. 31, 1749.

Eleazer, s. Ebenezer and Abigall, July 16, 1744.

Elisabeth, d. Eben[eze]r and Abigal, Mar. 2, 1735-6.

Elisabeth, d. Moses and Elisabeth, July 6, 1746.

Elisabeth, d. Caleb and Elisabeth, Aug. 25, 1780.

Eliza, d. Jonathan, jr. and Eliza, Jan. 3, 1812.

Eliza, d. Luther and Sally [(Cook). c. r. 1.], June 12, 1814.

Eliza Ann, d. Timothy, jr. and Elizabeth P., Dec. 29, 1830.

Elizabeth, d. Eben[eze]r and Abigaill, Sept. 3, 1734.

Elizabeth, d. John and Johannah, Mar. 19, 1715-16.

Elizabeth, d. Simon and Anna, July 14, 1762.

Elizebath, d. James and Cattarn, Mar. 22, 1718-19.

Eunes, d. James and Cathren, June 22, 1735.

Eunice, d. Benjamin and Eunice, July 9, 1747.

Eunice, d. John, jr. and Abigail, May 4, 1753.

Eunice, d. Simon and Anna, Feb. 25, 1766.

BLOOD, Eunice, d. Benjamin and Abigail, bp. Oct. 4, 1778.
c. r. 1.
Fanny, d. William and Elizabeth, May 23, 1812.
Frances, d. Pelatiah R. and Mary L., Oct. 9, 1837.
Franklin, s. Timothy and Sibbel, Jan. 23, 1809.
Franklin, s. Jonathan, jr. and Eliza, Jan. 17, 1819.
Frederick Augustus, s. Timothy and Sibbel, Mar. 27, 1799.
Gabriel Lakin, s. Henry and Abigail, Jan. 15, 1799.
George Alfred, s. Alfred and Betsey, Feb. 21, 1838.
George Danforth, s. Joseph Danforth and Laura W., May 24, 1838.
George Washington Jackson, s. Pelatiah R. and Mary L., at Boston, Apr. 14, 1830.
Gilman, s. Thomas and Milly, Oct. 20, 1819.
Gilman D., Aug. 28, 1799. p. r. 91.
Habsabah, d. Joseph and Hannah, June 26, 1711.
Hannah, d. Ebenezer and Abigail, Sept. 15, 1732.
Hannah, d. Joseph and Hannah, June 30, 1746.
Hannah, d. Caleb and Hannah, Sept. 23, 1757.
Hannah, d. Oliver, jr. and Hannah, May 31, 1780.
Hannah, d. David and Sibbel, June 23, 1785.
Hannah, d. Oliver, 3d, and Ruth, Nov. 17, 1803.
Hannah, d. Henry and Abigail [(Lakin). c. r. 1.], July 24, 1805.
Harriat Newell, d. Jonathan, jr. and Eliza, Apr. 21, 1817.
Harriot D., Sept. 30, 1843. p. r. 91.
Hellen Susan, d. Otis R., carpenter, and Lydia C., Aug. 25, 1843.
Hemen Lincoln, s. Oliver and Ruth, at Ashburnham, Dec. 29, 1813.
Henrietta Melvin, d. Pelatiah R., farmer, and Mary, Jan. 24, 1846.
Henry, s. Joseph and Hannah [(Blood). c. r. 1.], July 4, 1761.
Henry, s. James and Mary, Dec. 17, 1766.
Henry, s. Henry and Abigail [(Lakin). c. r. 1.], Oct. 30, 1790.
Hepzibah, d. Joseph and Hannah, Apr. 8, 1751.
Herbert Charles, s. John A., farmer, and Almira, Aug. 15, 1848.
Horatio, s. Joseph and Nancy, Oct. 8, 1822.

BLOOD, Isaiah Kendall, s. Calvin, farmer, and Mary Ann, D
28, 1848. Dec
Ivers, ch. Oliver, 3d and Ruth, Apr. 10, 1806.
Jackson, s. Samuel and Sarah (Bartlett), bp. Feb. 16, 1794.
c. r. 1.
Jackson, s. Timothy and Sibbel, Apr. 10, 1805.
James, s. James and Abigail, Aug. 12, 1687.
James, s. James and Catharine, Oct. 26, 1714.
James, s. James, jr. and Marey, Sept. 23, 1742.
James, Oct. 22, 1826. p. r. 91.
Jane, d. Alfred and Betsey, Aug. 22, 1833.
Jefferson, s. Jonathan jr. and Eliza, Sept. 21, 1839.
Jephthah, s. Oliver, jr. and Hannah, May 14, 1777.
Jeremiah, s. David and Sybele, bp. Oct. 5, 1794. c. r. 1.
Jesse, s. Peter and Sarah, Jan. 13, 1793.
Jessee Osmore, s. Howard, farmer, and Lucy W., July 20, 1848.
Joannah, d. John and Joannah, July 7, 1727.
John, s. James and Abigail, Mar. 16, 1689.
John, s. John and Johannah, Feb. 18, 1713-14.
John, s. John, jr. and Abigail, Sept. 25, 1742.
John, s. Caleb and Hannah, Sept. 6, 1759.
John, s. Oliver and Sarah, Nov. 10, 1759.
John, s. John and Abigail, at Pepperrell, Apr. 15, 1761.
John, s. John and Lydia, Dec. 8, 1783.
John Ames, s. William and Elizabeth, Oct. 4, 1810.
John Frederick, s. Timothy, jr. and Elizabeth P., Apr. 1832.
Jonathan, s. Oliver and Sarah [(Darling). c. r. 1.], Mar. 1765. 31
Jonathan, s. Robert, bp. Sept. 9, 1781. c. r. 1.
Jonathan, s. Jonathan and Mary, bp. June 12, 1791. c. r. 1.
Joseph, s. Joseph and Hannah, bp. May 8, 1709. c. r. 1.
Joseph, s. Joseph, jr. and Hannah, July 29, 1743.
Joseph, s. Joseph and Ruth, of Mason, bp. Dec. 3, 1769. c. r. 1.
Joseph, s. Oliver, jr. and Hannah, Nov. 12, 1782.
Joseph, s. Henry and Abigail, Sept. 19, 1815.
Joseph Danforth, s. Joseph and Nancy, Sept. 1, 1809.
Joshua, s. David and Abigail, June 26, 1744.
Joshua, s. Benjamin and Eunice, Jan. 26, 1756.
Josiah, s. James and Cattaren, Jan. 20, 1716-17.
Josiah, s. Jacob, bp. Apr. 7, 1717. c. r. 1.

- BLOOD, Josiah, s. Eben[eze]r and Abigaill, June 2, 1742.
 Josiah Sartell, s. Edmund and Katy, bp. Mar. 26, 1775. c. R. 1.
 Juna, s. John and Lydia, June 17, 1786.
 Lafaette, s. Jonathan, jr. and Eliza, Apr. 14, 1825.
 Lemuell, s. Joseph, jr. and Hannah, Nov. 30, 1749.
 Leodiah, d. John and Johannah, Sept. 28, 1720.
 Levi, s. James, jr. and Mary, March 27, 1744.
 Levi, s. Caleb and Elisabeth, Sept. 14, 1782.
 Lewis, s. Lewis and Polly, Mar. 5, 1805.
 Loes, d. James and Cattrn, Aug. 25, 1727.
 Lucey, d. James, jr. and Mary, Jan. 25, 1749.
 ✓ Lucey, d. William and Lucey, Aug. 15, 1750.
 Lucinda, d. William and Elisabeth, Apr. 6, 1794.
 Lucy, d. Joseph and Hannah [(Blood). c. R. 1.], May 20, 1763.
 Luther, s. Caleb and Elisabeth [(Farnsworth). c. R. 1.], Oct. 1, 1785.
 Luther, s. twin, Timothy and Sibbel, Sept. 18, 1806.
 Luther, s. twin, Henry and Abigail [(Lakin). c. R. 1.], at Pepperell, Dec. 21, 1810.
 Luther, s. Luther and Sally [(Cook). c. R. 1.], Oct. 21, 1810.
 Luther, s. Calvin, 2d. and Avis, Mar. 20, 1836.
 Lydia, d. David and Abigal, Dec. 6, 1746.
 Lydia, d. Oliver and Sarah, Mar. 31, 1756.
 → Lydia, d. Shattuck and Lydia, bp. Nov. 29, 1761. c. R. 1.
 — Lydia, d. Shattuck and Lydia, bp. July 19, 1767. c. R. 1.
 Lydia, d. Lemuel and Lydia, Mar. 24, 1773.
 Lydia, d. twin, Henry and Abigail [(Lakin). c. R. 1.], Jan. 15, 1808.
 Lyman Fletcher, s. Oliver and Rebeckah [(Fletcher). c. R. 1.], June 30, 1818.
 Maria, d. James and Mary, bp. June 19, 1763. c. R. 1.
 Maria, d. Richard and Lydia, Mar. 12, 1830.
 Maria Adaline, d. Calvin, farmer, and Mary Ann, Nov. 23, 1848.
 Martha, d. James and Abigal, Oct. 20, 1692.
 ✕ Martha, d. Will[ia]m and Martha, bp. Feb. 6, 1736. c. R. 1.
 Mary, d. Joseph and Hanah, Aug. 23, 1708.
 Mary, d. Ebenezer and Abigall, Sept. 9, 1725.
 — Mary, d. Nathaniell and Hannah, Jan. 28, 1729-30.
 Mary, w. Nathan Davis, at Concord, Dec. 11, 1744.
 Mary, d. James, jr. and Mary, Aug. 6, 1745.

- BLOOD, Mary, d. James and Mary, Aug. 6, 1746.
 Mary, d. Joseph and Hannah, Sept. 12, 1754.
 Mary Ann, d. Thomas and Milly [(Fitch). c. R. 1.], Sept. 29, 1809.
 Mary-Ann, d. Joseph and Nancy, Mar. 2, 1818.
 Mary Elizabeth, d. Calvin and Mary Ann, Apr. 16, 1836.
 Mary Lakin, d. Henry and Abigail, Mar. 14, 1801.
 Mathew, d. W[illia]m and Mathew, Jan. 25, 1736.
 Meeria, d. James and Mary, Mar. 22, 1763.
 Melinda, d. Oliver, 3d. and Ruth, May 17, 1801.
 Milly, d. Thomas and Milly [(Fitch). c. R. 1.], Oct. 11, 1802.
 Minot, s. Jonathan and Mary, bp. Feb. 17, 1793. c. R. 1.
 Moody, s. John and Lydia (Kemp), bp. June 28, 1789. c. R. 1.
 Moses, s. John and Johannah, Nov. 25, 1724.
 Moses, s. Moses and Elisabeth, Apr. 15, 1751.
 Nabby, d. Benjamin and Abigail, bp. Oct. 4, 1778. c. R. 1.
 Nancy, d. Caleb and Elisabeth, May 27, 1791.
 Nancy, d. Eben[eze]r and Sarah, June 5, 1797.
 Nancy, d. Thomas and Milly [(Fitch). c. R. 1.], May 5, 1812.
 Naomi, d. James and Mary, Nov. 19, 1760.
 Nathan Bryant, s. John A., farmer, and Almira, Jan. 11, 1846.
 — Nathanill, s. Nathaniell and Hannah, May 9, 1714.
 Nehemiah, s. John, jr. and Abigal, Nov. 18, 1747.
 Noah, d. Silas and Alatheia, Dec. 26, 1762.
 Norman F., s. Calvin, farmer, and Mary Ann, Aug. 1, 1846.
 Olive, d. Silas and Alatheia, Feb. 22, 1761.
 Oliver, s. John and Johannah, July 9, 1729.
 Oliver, s. Oliver and Sarah, Oct. 31, 1752.
 Oliver, s. Oliver, jr. and Hannah, Aug. 12, 1775.
 Oliver, s. Oliver and Ruth, July 6, 1808.
 Otis Reed, s. Jonathan, jr. and Eliza, Nov. 21, 1813.
 Perley Hamilton, d. Jesse H., laborer, and Lucy A., Oct. 19, 1849.
 Permelia Sawtell, d. Joseph Danforth and Permelia, Sept. 29, 1834.
 Peter, s. James and Mary, Aug. 26, 1755.
 Phebe, d. Henry and Abigail, June 3, 1797.
 Phinehas, s. Benja[min] and Eunice, bp. July 24, 1763. c. R. 1.
 Polly, d. David and Sibbel, June 27, 1787.
 Polly, d. Caleb and Elisabeth [(Farnsworth). c. R. 1.], Dec. 7, 1788.
 Rachel, d. Simon and Anna, Aug. 17, 1758.

BLOOD, Rachel, d. Benja[min] and Eunice, Apr. 14, 1758.
 Rachel, d. Royal and Rachel, July 31, 1785.
 Ralph, s. Eben[eze]r and Sarah, Nov. 13, 1799.
 Rebeckah, d. Royal and Rachel, Apr. 14, 1787.
 Reuben, s. Silas and Alatheia, Dec. 16, 1758.
 Richard, s. Royal and Rachel, Apr. 14, 1796.
 Ritta, d. Royal and Rachel, Sept. 5, 1792.
 Robert, s. Ebenezer and Abigail, Feb. 16, 1730-31.
 Robert, s. Robert and Sarah, Dec. 26, 1733.
 Rogers, s. Royal and Rachel, May 23, 1794.
 Roxanna, d. Royal and Rachel, Dec. 18, 1802.
 Roxy, d. Thomas and Milly [(Fitch). c. r. 1.], Oct. 1, 1800.
 Royal, s. Joseph and Hannah, Oct. 8, 1758.
 Royal, s. Royal and Rachel, July 14, 1789.
 Rozilah, d. Timothy and Anna, Mar. 14, 1819.
 Rufus, s. Royal and Rachel, Jan. 16, 1799.
 Salla, d. Shattuck and Lydia, bp. Apr. 28, 1776. c. r. 1.
 Salla, d. Caleb and Elisabeth, Aug. 31, 1783.
 Sally, d. Sam[ue]ll and Sally, Aug. 21, 1790.
 Sally Eliza, d. Luther and Sally, July 22, 1808.
 Samuel Meriam, bp. Dec. 24, 1843. c. r. 1.
 Samson, s. James and Cathron, Oct. 16, 1731.
 Samuel, s. twin, Caleb and Hannah [(Holden). c. r. 1.], July 8, 1762.
 Samuel, s. Samuel and Sally, Dec. 14, 1788.
 Samuel Gilson, s. Richard and Lydia, Aug. 24, 1825.
 Sarah, d. Ebenezer and Abigail, Aug. 21, 1722.
 Sarah, d. Nath[anie]ll and Hannah, Jan. 29, 1724-5.
 Sarah, d. Moses and Elisabeth, Mar. 16, 1747.
 Sarah, d. Oliver and Sarah, Oct. 9, 1754.
 Sarah, d. John and Abigail, Aug. 7, 1758.
 Sarah, d. Peter and Sarah, Mar. 7, 1791.
 Sarah, d. Eben[eze]r Lewis and Sarah, Apr. 14, 1801.
 Sarah, d. Calvin, 2d, and Avis, Mar. 27, 1838.
 Sarah Ann, d. Pelatiah R. and Mary L., May 7, 1834.
 Sarah Jane, d. Jonathan, jr. and Eliza, Oct. 15, 1827.
 Semion, s. James and Cattarn, Sept. 15, 1723.
 Senath, d. James, jr. and Marcy, Sept. 20, 1776.
 Shattuck, s. Nathaniel and Hannah, Nov. 21, 1733.
 Sibbel, d. James, jr. and Mary, Feb. 15, 1751.
 Sibbel, d. David and Sibbel, Aug. 24, 1783.
 Sibbel, d. Timothy and Sibbel, July 22, 1810.

BLOOD, Silas, s. Silas and Alatheia, May 28, 1755.
 Silas, s. Silas, jr. and Sarah, Mar. 7, 1787.
 Silos, s. James and Cattrn, Sept. 8, 1725.
 Simon, s. James and Cattarn, Aug. 4, 1729.
 Simon, s. Simon and Anna, bp. Nov. 8, 1770. c. r. 1.
 Simon, s. Edmund and Caty, bp. Feb. 1, 1778. c. r. 1.
 Solomon, s. James and Cattarn, Mar. 13, 1720-21.
 Sophia, d. Timothy and Sibbel, Sept. 1, 1800.
 Stephen Dana, s. Calvin, 2d, farmer, and Caroline, Dec. 21, 1843.
 Stilman s. Richard and Lydia, July 4, 1832.
 Submit, d. Benj[amin] and Eunice, bp. Jan. 19, 1767. c. r. 1.
 Sukey, d. David and Sybele, bp. May 6, 1798. c. r. 1.
 Susan Morse, d. Jonathan, jr. and Eliza, Mar. 4, 1823.
 Susanna, d. Eben[eze]r and Abigal, Mar. 3, 1737.
 Susanna, d. Silas and Alatheia, July 11, 1753.
 Susanna, d. James and Mary, Aug. 30, 1753.
 Susanna, d. William and Elisabeth, Apr. 4, 1797.
 Suza [Susa. c. r. 1.], d. Jonas and Sarah, June 12, 1783.
 Sybele, d. Robert, bp. Oct. 17, 1779. c. r. 1.
 Talmi, s. James, jr. and Marcy, Mar. 7, 1778.
 Thomas, s. Ebenezer and Abigall, Dec. 17, 1728.
 Thomas, s. Caleb and Elisabeth, Aug. 31, 1776.
 Thomas [Fitch. c. r. 1.], s. Thomas and Milly [(Fitch). c. r. 1.], Jan. 10, 1814.
 Thurza, d. Oliver, jr. and Hannah, June 24, 1789.
 Timothy, s. Caleb and Elizabeth [(Farnsworth). c. r. 1.], Mar. 18, 1775.
 Timothy, s. Caleb and Elizabeth [(Farnsworth). c. r. 1.], Sept. 8, 1778.
 Timothy, s. Timothy and Sibbel, Apr. 27, 1802.
 Timothy Jackson, s. Timothy, jr. and Elizabeth P., Jan. —9, 1829.
 Volney, s. Jonathan, jr. and Eliza, Jan. 29, 1821.
 Walter, s. Luther and Sally [Sarah (Cook). c. r. 1.], Apr. 22, 1819.
 William, s. Nathanil and Hannah, Dec. 13, 1711.
 William, s. John and Johannah, Dec. 9, 1722.
 William, s. William and Lucey, Aug. 13, 1748.
 William, s. Joseph and Hannah, Feb. 14, 1765.
 William, s. William and Elisabeth, Mar. 25, 1791.
 William Ames, s. John A. and Almira, Nov. 22, 1842.
 Wm. Henry S. Thomas & Caroline. Sept. 21, 1843
 Ziba - ch Annis bp. Oct. 8, 1786
 Zuba - Oliver jr & Hannah bp. 20 Nov 1785
 — ch Caleb & Hannah (Holder) bp. June 15, 1764
 — d. Timothy & Almira Eliz. June 19, 1819

BLANCHARD, James, Feb. 8, 1703-4.

James, small pox, Sept. 20, 1757.

Mary, w. Simeon, and d. John Shattuck, Nov. 20, 1827.

Mary Elizabeth [d. Dexter and Charlotte. G. R. 1.], Nov. 20, 1840. [1841. C. R. 5; a. 15 y. G. R. 1.]

Unes, d. James and Anna, Apr. 13, 1710.

William D., at Yuba River, California, "and buried there," Sept. 3, 1849, a. 23 y. G. R. 1.

BLEAR, Esther, d. John and Agnis, Apr. 26, 1751.

BLODGET (see also Blodgett), John, Dec. 22, 1829.

BLODGETT (see also Blodgett), Mary, w. William, of Tyngsborough, typhus fever, Sept. 25, 1844, a. 77 y.

BLOOD (see also Bloud), Abraham, s. Silas and Alatheia, killed in battle of Bunker Hill, June —, 1775.

Alatheia, w. Silas, Apr. 19, 1767.

Allathear, d. Silas and Allathear, June 13, 1748.

Almira, d. [Capt. G. R. 2.] Thomas and Milly, Aug. [19. G. R. 2.], 1822, a. 5 y. 10 m.

Ann Maria, d. Joseph and Nancy, Aug. 16, 1823. [a. 12 y. G. R. 1.]

Augustine, s. Joseph and Nancy, July 10, 1828, a. 2 y. G. R. 1.

Avis, w. Calvin, 2d, Apr. 10, 1842.

Azubah, d. Oliver jr. and Hannah, in New York, Feb. 26, 1816.

Caleb, Dec. 9, 1804, a. 70 y. G. R. 2.

Calvin, s. Luther and Sally, Feb. 27, 1813. [a. 11 d. G. R. 2.]

Darling, s. Oliver and Sarah, Sept. 18, 1771, a. 2 y. 4 m. 8 d. G. R. 2.

Ebenezer L., —, 1831. C. R. 3.

Ebenezer L., Sept. 17, 1839.

Elisabeth, w. James, Apr. 9, 1773.

Elisabeth, wid. Caleb, Dec. [9. G. R. 2.], 1819, a. 70 y.

Eliza, w. Timothy, jr., b. Dunstable, dysentery, July 31, 1849, a. 41 y. 5 m. 27 d.

Elizabeth, wid. William, lung fever, Dec. 19, 1843, a. 75 y.

Elizabeth, w. Timothy, jr., July 31, 1848, a. 40 y. 7 m. G. R. 2.

Frederick Augustus, s. Timothy and Sibbel, Aug. 4, 1840.

Gabriel Lakin, s. Henry and Abigail, Aug. 28, 1805. [a. 6 y. 7 m. G. R. 2.]

BLOOD, Hannah, w. Caleb, childbirth, Sept. 1, 1773. [a. 38 y 1 m. 26 d. G. R. 2.]

Hannah, d. Oliver, jr. and Hannah, Sept. 20, 1780.

Hannah, Feb. 16, 1796. P. R. 31.

Hannah, Jan. 14, 17—, a. 82 y.

Hannah, Feb. 20, 1812. P. R. 50.

Hannah, w. Oliver, Apr. 17, 1816. [a. 70 y. G. R. 1.]

Henry, sr., Nov. [21. P. R. 50.], 1832.

Henry, s. Henry and Abigail, Oct. 23, 1837.

Ivers, ch. Oliver, 3d, and Ruth, June 27, 1806.

Jephthah, s. Oliver, jr. and Hannah, June 24, 1785.

John, Aug. 23, 1758, in his 70th y. G. R. 2.

Jonas, Feb. —, 1825.

Jonathan, m., farmer, s. Oliver and Sarah, palsy, Sept. 30, 1846, a. 83 y. 6 m.

Joseph, Jan. 5, 1794. P. R. 31.

Joseph, s. Oliver and Hannah, disease of the heart, Apr. 20, 1849, a. 66 y. 5 m. 10 d.

Joseph E., —, 1843. G. R. 1.

Lemuel, June 4, 1828, a. 79 y. G. R. 1.

Levi, s. Caleb and Elisabeth, Sept. 29, 1782.

Levi, July 8, 1829.

Lewis, sr., June —, 1819, a. 41 y.

Lucy A. [Maria. G. R. 1.], d. Joseph D. and Lavinia W., dropsy of the brain, Feb. 3, 1849, a. 2 y. 6 m. 17 d.

Lunar A., ch. Joseph and Sarah, —, 1847. G. R. 1.

Luther, s. twin, Timothy and Sibbel, Mar. 10, 1807.

Luther, Sept. 8, 1832. [a. 47 y. G. R. 2.]

Lydia, Aug. 14, 1840. [a. 84 y. G. R. 1.]

Mary Ann, Nov. 3, 1844, a. 26 y. G. R. 4.

Mary G., m., d. Jacob Gragg, lung pleurisy, Mar. 11, 1846, a. 74 y. 11 m. 21 d.

Milly, w. Capt. Thomas, June 4, 1833. [a. 54 y. G. R. 2.]

Naomi, d. James and Mary, May 3, 1765.

Olive, d. Silas and Alatheia, Apr. 3, 1765.

Oliver, Aug. 6, 1836. [a. 84 y. G. R. 1.]

Oliver, s. Oliver and Hannah, apoplexy, June 5, 1849, a. 72 y. 2 m. 7 d. [a. 74 y. G. R. 2.]

Permelia, w. Joseph D., Oct. 16, 1834. [a. 21 y. G. R. 1.]

Rachel, w. Royal, Aug. 26, 1834.

Richard, h. Issable, 7:10:1683. cr. r.

Royal, jr., June —, 1824.



BLOOD, Royal, sr., May 24, 1825.
 Rozilah, d. Timothy, Feb. 27, 1828.
 Ruth, w. Oliver, Dec. 2, 1844, a. 70 y. G. R. 2.
 Sally, Nov. 6, 1833. P. R. 31.
 Sally Eliza, d. Luther and Sally, July 18, 1810. [a. 2 y. G. R. 2.]
 Samuel, a Revolutionary soldier, formerly of Groton, at Groton, N. H., Nov. 20, 1829. N. R. 7.
 Sarah, w. Eben[eze]r L., Jan. 14, 1802.
 Sarah, w. Oliver, Oct. —, 1812, a. 85 y.
 Sarah, w. Levi, Nov. 3, 1824.
 Sarah, Nov. 9, 1838.
 Sarah, b. Ashburnham, w. Oliver, old age, Dec. 2, 1844, a. 71 y.
 Sibbel, w. Timothy, July 28, 1812. [a. 34 y. 3 m. 5 d. G. R. 1.]
 Susan, w. Jacob, a. 27 y. Issue of Apr. 3, 1813. N. R. 7.
 Susanna, d. Eben[eze]r and Abigal, July 26, 1738.
 Susanna, d. Silas and Alatheia, Aug. 8, 1753.
 Thomas, Capt., Oct. 15, 1835. [a. 59 y. G. R. 2.]
 Thurza, d. Oliver, jr. and Hannah, Sept. 27, 1789.
 Timo[thy] [s. Caleb and Elizabeth. G. R. 2.], Jan. 13, 1777. [a. 1 y. 9 m. 26 d. G. R. 2.]
 Volney, s. Jonathan, jr. and Eliza [perished in a snow storm. N. R. 7.], Nov. 26, 1833. [a. 13 y. N. R. 7.]
 William, s. William and Elizabeth, Dec. 29, 1811.
 —, ch. William, Mar. 4, 1840.
 —, wid. Lemuel, Aug. 30, 1840.
 —, ch. Hiram, smothered, Dec. —, 1844.
 —, d. Oliver P. and Nancy, fit, Jan. 19, 1848, a. 3 m. 27 d.
 —, s. Timothy, jr., and Elizabeth, cholera morbus, Oct. 24, 1848, a. 3 m. 17 d.

BLOOD (see also Blood), Hannah, 6:11:[16]75, a. 1 y. CT. R.

Marah, d. Richard, Apr. 19, 1662. CT. R.
 Richard, s. James, July 8, 1670. CT. R.

BOISE, Sarah McLane, Feb. 14, 1840. P. R. 103.

BOIT, Rebeckah, w. John, Aug. 25, 1835. [1834. a. 52 y. G. R. 2.]

William, unm., farmer, s. John [and Rebecca. G. R. 2.], typhus fever, Dec. 3 [12. G. R. 2.], 1844. [a. 25 y. G. R. 2.]

BOLTON, Almira Victoria, d. Eliab G., June 11, 1844, a. 1 y.
 George F., unm., s. Eleab, fits (idiotic), Sept. 12, 1846, a. 24 y. 8 m. 2 d.
 Sarah, wid., June 24, 1822, a. 99 y. 10 m.

BOND, Nathaniel, s. Thomas and Esther, Mar. 17, 1794.

BOUTELL, Sarah Augusta, d. twin, Luther and Hannah, July 30, 1838.

BOWEN, Mary, July 20, 1842. C. R. 4.
 Peter, h. Sylvia, May 5, 1836, a. 45 y. G. R. 2.
 Sylvia, w. Peter, Mar. 1, 1842, a. 50 y. G. R. 2.

BOWERS, Benjamin, May 4, 1813, a. 47 y. G. R. 2.
 Caleb T., s. Samuel and Mary, —, 1842. G. R. 1.
 Hannah, w. Jonas, July 12, 1789, in her 48th y. G. R. 2.
 Isaac, Sept. 14, 1808, a. 67 y. G. R. 2.
 Jerathmell, Capt., Apr. 23, 1724, in his 70th y. G. R. 2.
 Jonas, Nov. 11, 1795, a. 52 y. G. R. 2.
 Jonathan, s. Nehemiah and Sarah, Feb. 2, 1748.
 Mary, d. Isaac and Priscilla, Sept. 21, 1775. [a. 5 y. 8 m. 17 d. G. R. 2.]

Mary Ann, d. Samuel and Mary, May 4, 1839.
 Mary Downing, d. Samuel and Mary, —, 1839. G. R. 1.
 Mary [Downing, w. Samuel. G. R. 1; formerly of Lynn. N. R. 4.], July 20, 1842. [a. 41 y. N. R. 4.]

Phinehas, s. Sam[ue]ll and Deborah, Sept. 12, 1745. [a. 1 y. 11 m. 12 d. G. R. 2.]

Phinehas, 2d, s. Sam[ue]ll and Deborah, July 27, 1767. [a. 16 y. 6 m. 15 d. G. R. 2.]

Samuel, Dec. 16, 1768, in his 58th y. G. R. 2.
 Sam[ue]ll, jr., s. Samuel [and Deborah. G. R. 2.], Aug. 30, 1764. [a. 28 y. 8 m. 26 d. G. R. 2.]

Sarah, d. Isaac and Priscilla, Sept. 23, 1775. [a. 4 y. 1 m. 21 d. G. R. 2.]

BOYDEN, Eunice [Unice, 2d. w. G. R. 2.], w. Josiah, Jan. 1, 1745. [a. 37 y. G. R. 2.]

Jane, Mar. 26, 1828.

Josiah, Oct. 17, 1772, in his 72d y. G. R. 2.

Samuel, Nov. 23, 1780, a. 29 y. G. R. 2.

Thomas, Nov. 15, 1719.

DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD BLOOD 1470-1933; Grace C. Blood Toler

^A
Richard Blood d. Oct. 7, 1683 - Groton, Mass. m. Isabel
had son James

James Blood - killed by Indians

m. 1) Elizabeth Longley 7 Sept. 1669
2) Abigail 1686
son John

John Blood b. 16 Mar. 1689 Groton, Mass.

d. 23 Aug. 1758 Groton, Mass.

m. 13 July 1712 Joannah Nutting b. 21 Feb. 1691

ch.

John b. 18 Feb. 1714

Elizabeth 1716

David 1718

Lydia 1720

William 1722

Moses 1724

Hannah 1727

Oliver 1729

Caleb 1734 d. 9 Dec. 1804

Nutting, John m. Sarah Eggleston
28 Aug. 1650 Woburn, Mass.

Nutting, James m. Lydia Longley at Chemsford
ch.

Sarah b. 1681

Lydia 1686

Joannah 21 Feb. 1691

Ruth 1693

Elizabeth 1698

William ?

DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD BLOOD: Claude Barlow 1952

Richard Blood b. Eng. ca. 1617; will written 24 Mar. 1768 he
d. 31. Jos. Edwards, exc. ¹⁶¹⁷
₁₅₁

ch.

Mary b. Dedham May 1713 m. 28 Dec. 1736 to Sam. Partridge

Joseph b. Dedham 26, Nov. 1714

Nathaniel b. Dedham 13 Dec. 1716

Sarah b. ca. 1718 m. Thomas Holbrook 9 Nov. 1736

Nicholas b. Dedham 8 Jan. 1719/20 d. young

Isiah b. Billingham 19 Jan. 1720/21

Joanne b. " 3 Jan 1723 d. young

Ann(e) b. " 9 Feb. 1725 m. 1) James Town in Oxford
10 Dec. 1747 m. 2) John Wyman 9 Dec. 1762

Joanna b. Billingham 16 Oct. 1729 (Int.) m. 15 Apr. 1761 Jos.

Edwards b. Littleton 14 Mar. 1725 son of John and Sarah
Edwards

Silas Blood m. at Charlton 13 Jan. 1801 to Polly Edwards b. 28
Nov. 1779 dau. of John jr. and Sabra (Curtis) Edwards.

four days later, Oct 16, and swore Oct 17th that the heirs had been notified. This indicates that all were living in the immediate vicinity, a situation which would not be so if John were living in Windsor. On the other hand John could have been notified of his father's illness and have returned to Groton and be there temporarily, so this is not conclusive evidence.

John Blood of Windsor's Revolutionary service is cited in his pension papers so his record in the Revolutionary Rolls is readily identified and about 15 entries relate to his service. It is noted that Caleb Blood Jr, some four years older, entered the War in 1775, then again in 1777 and from this time on his service is almost identical with John of Windsor's many entries. It seems more likely that brothers would go to war together rather than cousins, but again it is difficult to draw a conclusive answer from this. I am inclined to believe that John of Windsor is the son of Caleb, but do not consider it a proven fact.

C199- *David Blood b. Jul 8, 1762 twin d. Grafton Vt Feb 5, 1845 m. 1- Aug 7, 1781 Sibbel Parker m. 2- Jane (Gibson) Scollay wid Abel Scollay, dau David & Anna (Barton) Gibson in Feb 1835 (this date attested to in the pension papers, thus David S Blood, Albert Luke Blood & John R Blood are actually Jane's sons by her first husband who took their step-father's name.) b. Fitchburg or Sunderland May 16, 1790 d. Grafton Mch 14, 1865

David was a Revolutionary soldier and pensioner. He lived in succession in Groton, New Ipswich NH, Amherst NH, Dublin NH & Windham Vt. Had 12 children.

C200- *Samuel b. July 8, 1762 d. Groton NH Nov 20, 1829 ae 67-4-12 m. Sept 10, 1788 Sarah "Sally" Bartlett dau Samuel & Anna (Longley) bp Shirley Oct 6, 1766 d. Haverhill NH Apl 13, 1856 age 89-6-13 "at 20 minutes past 8 o'clock on Sunday morning."

Samuel had Revolutionary service, descriptive roll of 1780 at age 18 was 5'10" complexion light. Was a member of the training band at Jaffrey NH in 1784 but returned to Groton. In early 1790's went to New Ipswich and about ten years later removed to Groton NH.

C201- child bp June 15, 1764 C202- child b&d abt Sept 1, 1773 Children by the second wife:

C203- Timothy b. Mch 18, 1775 d. Jan 13, 1777 age 1-9-26

C204- *Thomas b. Aug 31, 1776 d. Oct 15, 1835 age 59 m. 1- Oct 17, 1799 Gr. Amelia "Milly" Fitch dau Jonas & Annis (Shattuck) of Pepp b. Jul 9, 1779 d. June 4, 1833

2-Feb 6, 1834 Polly (Fitch) Fitch sister of Milly b. Sept 22, 1785 d. Feb 3, 1867 ae 82 will Mch 17, 1864

The brother of these wives was Jonas Fitch the noted architect of Boston's Masonic Temple and City Hall, etc. Thomas had Revolutionary service, lived in the easterly part of Groton, gentleman, yeoman.

C205- *Timothy b. Sept 8, 1778 d. Oct 13, 1854 age 76-1-5 liv Groton

m. 1- Sibbel Woods of Pepp at Pepp Nov 15, 1798 d. Gr. Jul 28, 1812 age 34-3-5

2- Apl 22, 1813 Anna (Lawrence) Fletcher wid Samuel of Groton and dau Isaac & Anna (Hodgman) of Ashby d. Sept 5, 1868 ae 84-4-27 Timothy was elected a Representative from Groton 1834, again 1835.

C206- Elisabeth b. Aug 25, 1780 m. bef 1804 Isaac Dodge Jr

C207- Levi b. Sept 14, 1782 d. Sept 29, 1782

C208- Sally (Salla) b. Aug 31, 1783

m. John Capel Jr bef 1804

C209- *Luther b. Oct 1, 1785 d. Sept 8, 1832 liv Groton "on westerly side of Nashua River near Fitch's bridge." m. int Apl 2, 1808 Sarah "Sally" Cook dau Enoch & Mary d. Nov 27, 1865 ae 82-8-27

C210- Polly b. Dec 7, 1788

m. Feb 9, 1810 William Kemp s. Samuel & Elizabeth (Gilson)

C211- Nancy b. May 27, 1791

m. Aug 24, 1809 Moses Kemp brother of William

Caleb had a total of 27 children including the 13 premature children.

C56- WILLIAM BLOOD of Pepperell

b. Dec 13, 1711 d. "died in the service of his King and Country in the Camp at Crown Point Nov 6, 1759 in his 48th year."

m. Martha Lawrence Feb 11, 1735/6 dau Nathaniel & Anna (Scripture) b. Dec 7, 1715 alive 1765

C212- Martha b. Jan 25, 1736/7 bp Feb 6, 1736/7 d. July 26, 1780

m. Capt John Nutting of Reading Nov 11, 1756 s. Josiah

He was a commander of the Minutemen in 1775 and a representative in 1781. Lived for a time in Norridgewock Me. drowned 1816 age 85

C57- NATHANIEL BLOOD of Hollis NH

b. May 9, 1714 d. Nov 11, 1782

m. Sarah alive Dec 1782

C213- *Nathaniel b. Mch 23, 1741 d. bond admin Grafton Co NH 1788

m. Jan 20, 1764 Esther Hobart dau Shubael & Esther (Parker) of Hollis & Westford Vt b. Feb 2, 1740 d.

Nathaniel was of Plymouth NH in 1765-66, but returned to Hollis the following year. In 1775-6 he is of Willsboro NY but the war caused him to again return to Hollis. By 1785 he had settled in Cockermouth, (now Groton) Grafton Co, NH.

C214- *Daniel b. Mch 4, 1743 Revolutionary service, according to family tradition he died in the army. Alive 1777. lived Hollis

m. Tewksbury Mass Apl 3, 1766 Priscilla Cugin (or Coggen)

b. Woburn Feb 3, 1735/6 dau Josiah & Mary (Heard)

C215- Sarah b. Mch 18, 1745 d. Ward (now Auburn) Dec 13, 1822 ae 77

m. Hollis Nov 23, 1769 Jonas Bancroft s. David of Worc.

C216- *Nathan b. Apl 4, 1747 killed at Bunker Hill June 17, 1775

m. Hollis Apl 16, 1772 Elizabeth Noyes dau Dea Enoch & Elizabeth (Chewte) of Hollis. She rem. May 8, 1777 James Colburn

C217- *Francis b. June 16, 1749 husbandman liv Hollis

m. 1- Abigail Conroy Dec 12, 1768 // Revolutionary Sv.

2- wid Abigail (Woods) (Barron) Farmer of Hollis Nov 25, 1790

b. June 21, 1745 dau Lt John & Sarah (Longley) Woods

"second wife of Francis Blood" died Feb 17, 1819 ae 76

C218- *William b. Nov 12, 1751 d. Acworth NH (Newspaper of May 13)

1812 age 60; ten days later the Columbian Centinel reports that

three children of William Blood have died in Acworth.

lived in the part of Dunstable NH which became Nashua.

m. May 29, 1794 Woburn (he of Duns. NH) Abigail Simonds of W.

C219- *Timothy b. Oct 15, 1754 d. Hanover NH 1796

m. Hollis Mch 16, 1775 Sarah Dix

Revolutionary service, lived Cockermouth (Groton) & Hanover NH Nathaniel was a soldier in the Fr & Ind War 1758 and he and 5 sons in the Revolution. As Nathaniel Jr of Groton buys land in Dunstable May 8 1737 (NH deeds 61:35). In West Dunstable 1738 signing petition for charter. Taxpayer of Hollis 1744-5. Signed renewal of Church Covenant July 31, 1745. Elected Tithing Man & Surveyor of Hwys in Hollis 1748.

The story of the Bloods
Roger Deane Harris
Rev. Dub. 1960

Fa

Benjamin, born Aug. 22, 1719.
 Anna, " Feb. 5, 1721.
 Sarah, " Jan. 29, 1724.
 Daniel, " Aug. 5, 1727.
 Mary, " Jan. 28, 1729-30.
 Shattuck, " Nov. 21, 1733.

JAMES BLOOD and CATHARINE.

James, born Oct. 26, 1714.
 Sarah, " Jan. 20, 1716-17.
 Elizabeth, " March 22, 1718-19.
 Solomon, " March 13, 1720-21.
 Simeon, " Sept. 15, 1722.
 Silas, " Sept. 8, 1725.
 Lois, " Aug. 25, 1727.
 Simon, " Aug. 4, 1729.
 Sampson, " Oct. 16, 1731.
 Eunice, " June 22, 1735.

JOHN BLOOD and JOANNA NUTTING.

(Married, July 13, 1712.)

John, born Feb. 18, 1713-14.
 Elizabeth, " March 19, 1715-16.
 David, " Sept. 28, 1718.
 Lydia, " Sept. 28, 1720.
 William, " Dec. 9, 1722.
 Moses, " Nov. 25, 1724.
 Hannah, " July 7, 1727.
 Oliver, " July 9, 1729.
 Caleb, " Nov. 23, 1734.

EBENEZER BLOOD and ABIGAIL.

Abigail, born May 21, 1721.
 Sarah, " Aug. 21, 1722.
 Dorcas, " Jan. 18, 1724.
 Mary, " Sept. 9, 1725.
 Ebenezer, " June 30, 1727.
 Thomas, " Dec. 17, 1728.
 Robert, " Feb. 16, 1730.
 Hannah, " Sept. 15, 1732.
 Elizabeth, " Sept. 3, 1734.
 [died Jan. 1, 1735.]
 Elizabeth, " March 2, 1735-6.
 Susanna, " March 3, 1737.
 [died July 26, 1738.]
 Aaron, " Oct. 26, 1739.
 Josiah, " June 2, 1742.
 Eleazer, " July 16, 1744.

ROBERT BLOOD and SARAH.
 Robert, born Dec. 26, 1733.

WILLIAM BLOOD and MARTHA
 LAWRENCE, LUCY FLETCHER.

(Married Lucy, Jan. 5, 1740.)

Martha, born Jan. 25, 1736; married John Nutting.
 William, " Aug. 13, 1748.
 Lucy, " Aug. 15, 1750.

JAMES BLOOD, JR. and MARY
 GILSON.

(Married, Feb. 4, 1741-2.)

James, born Sept. 23, 1742.
 Levi, " March 27, 1744.
 Mary, " Aug. 6, 1746.
 Lucy, " Jan. 25, 1749.
 Sybil, " Feb. 15, 1751.

JOHN BLOOD, JR. and ABIGAIL
 PARKER.

(Married, Dec. 3, 1741.)

John, born Sept. 25, 1742.
 Abigail, " Feb. 3, 1744.
 Abigail, " Oct. 2, 1745.
 Nehemiah, " Nov. 18, 1747.
 Eunice, " May 4, 1753.
 Sarah, " Aug. 7, 1758.
 John, " April 15, 1761, at
 Pepperell.
 Edmund, " July 26, 1764, do.

BENJAMIN BLOOD and EUNICE.

Eunice, born July 9, 1747.
 Benjamin, " July 1, 1749.
 Edmund, " June 16, 1751.
 Deborah, " Oct. 1, 1753.
 Joshua, " Jan. 26, 1756.
 Rachel, " April 13, 1758.
 Ann, " Nov. 29, 1760.

JAMES BLOOD, JR. and ELIZABETH
 JEWETT,* MARCY SHATTUCK.

(Married E., Jan. 12, 1769; M., Dec. 27, 1774.)

Eber, born Dec. 31, 1769.
 Ascenath, " Sept. 20, 1776.
 Talmai, " March 7, 1778.

* Died, April 9, 1773.

JOSEPH BLOOD, JR.* and HANNAH BLOOD.†

(Married, Sept. 9, 1742.)

Joseph, born July 29, 1743.
 [killed at Bunker Hill.]
 Hannah, " June 30, 1746.
 Samuel, " Nov. 30, 1749.
 Hephzibah, " April 8, 1751,
 [married Ben. Jaquith
 and Ebenezer Ball;
 died Nov. 4, 1823.]

Mary, " Sept. 12, 1754.
 Royal, " Oct. 8, 1758.
 Henry, " July 4, 1761.
 Lucy, " May 20, 1763.
 William, " Feb. 14, 1765.

* Died, Jan. 5, —.

† Died, March 25, 1796.

OLIVER BLOOD and SARAH
 DARLING.*

(Married, Nov. 8, 1751.)

Oliver, born Oct. 31, 1752.
 Sarah, " Oct. 9, 1754.
 Lydia, " March 31, 1756.
 John, " Nov. 10, 1759.
 Annis, " Nov. 6, 1762.
 Jonathan, " March 31, 1765,
 [died 1846.]

* Died, Oct. 1812, at 85.

SIMON BLOOD and ANNA SHATTUCK.

(Married, Feb. 1, 1753.)

Catharine, born Oct. 27, 1753,
 [married Edmund Blood.]
 Anna, " Feb. 25, 1756.
 Rachel, " Aug. 17, 1758.
 Elizabeth, " July 14, 1762.
 Eunice, " Feb. 25, 1766.

CALEB BLOOD and HANNAH HOLLEN,* ELIZABETH FARNSWORTH.
 (Married H., Nov. 1, 1753; E., March 3, 1774.)

Caleb, born Oct. 24, 1755.
 Hannah, " Sept. 23, 1757.
 John, " Sept. 6, 1759.
 David, " July 8, 1762.
 Samuel, }
 Timothy, " March 18, 1775,
 [died Jan. 13, 1777.]

Thomas, born Aug. 31, 1776.
 Timothy, " Sept. 8, 1778.
 Elizabeth, " Aug. 25, 1780.
 Levi, " Sept. 14, 1782.
 [died Sept. 29, 1782.]
 Sally, " Aug. 31, 1783.
 Luther, " Oct. 1, 1785.
 Nancy, " May 27, 1791.

* Died Sept. 1, 1773. Hæc femina, præter quinque, quos vivos ediderat, duodecim cæteros præmature exnixa, tertium decimum parturiens, expiravit. Obstetrix ita dixit.

SAMUEL BOWERS and ESTHER.

Elizabeth, born Sept. 2, 1710.
 Samuel, " Dec. 21, 1711.
 Esther, " Oct. 15, 1715.
 Jerahmael, " Aug. 11, 1717.
 Nehemiah, " Sept. 14, 1719.
 Joshua, " July 9, 1721.
 Hannah, " Jan. 23, 1722-3.

SAMUEL BOWERS, JR. and DEBORAH FARNSWORTH.

(Married, March 19, 1734-5.)

Samuel, born Dec. 6, 1735.
 Jonas, " Jan. 31, 1737.
 Isaac, " June 26, 1741.
 Phinehas, " Sept. 31, 1743,
 [died Sept. 12, 1745.]
 Deborah, " Sept. 2, 1746.
 Phinehas, " Oct. 2, 1750,
 [died July 27, 1767.]

NATHANIEL BOWERS and ELIZABETH BLOOD.

(Married, Feb. 8, 1742-3.)

Nathaniel, born Nov. 27, 1743.
 Nathaniel, " Nov. 15, 1746.
 John, " Sept. 3, 1749.
 James, " March 10, 1751.

NEHEMIAH BOWERS and SARAH.

James, born July 16, 1746.
 Jonathan, " Oct. 24, 1748, at Lunenburg; died Feb. 2, 1749.
 Sarah, " Jan. 25, 1749,* at Lunenburg.

* Error in the record.

MOSES BENNETT and SARAH BLOOD.

(Married, Feb. 17, 1716.)

Stephen, born April 22, 1747.
 Moses, " March 13, 1748.
 John, " July 1, 1751.
 Sarah, " Nov. 17, 1752.

WILLIAM BENNETT and MARY,* SARAH.†

William, born Aug. 23, 1742.
 Lemuel, " Oct. 26, 1745.

* Died, July 7, 1753.

† Died, Sept. 23, 1756.

STEPHEN BENNETT and ELIZABETH.

John, born Feb. 25, 1775.

THOMAS BENNETT and LYDIA.

Anna, born Aug. 9, 1765.
 Naomi, " Aug. 27, 1767.
 Thomas, " Sept. 11, 1769.
 William, " May 16, 1772.
 Mela, " Oct. 5, 1774, at Shirley.
 Phinehas, " June 13, 1777.

JOHN BLAIR and AGNES.

Ether, born Feb. 26, 1746.
 [died April 26, 1751.
 Mary, " March 4, 1748.
 William, " May 21, 1751.

JAMES BLANCHARD and ANNA.*

Elizabeth, born June 25, 1694.
 Josiah, " June 21, 1698.
 Anna, " March 11, 1701.
 Eunice, " Feb. 8, 1702.
 [died April 3, 1710.

* Died, Feb. 8, 1704.

JACOB BLANCHARD and REBECCA.

Jacob, born Feb. 15, 1753, at Hollis; died Dec. 21, 1769.
 Rebecca, " Feb. 22, 1756.
 Lucy, " Dec. 15, 1757.
 Nathaniel, " May 29, 1760.
 Lucy, " April 29, 1762.

SAMUEL BLODGET and SARAH SPENCER.

(Married, Dec. 6, 1744.)

Samuel, born Aug. 17, 1744.
 John, " May 20, 1744.
 Thomas, " March 19, 1754.

NATHANIEL BLODGET and MARY.

Abraham, born Jan. 16, 1746.
 Isaac, " Feb. 26, 1748.

RICHARD BLOOD * and ISABEL.

Mary, born —; d. Apl. 19, 1662.
 James, " —; killed by Ind's.
 Nathaniel, " —.

* Died, 7 d. 10 m. 1663.

JAMES BLOOD * and ELIZABETH LONGLEY, ABIGAIL.

(Married, Sept. 7, 1669.)

Richard, born May 29, 1670.
 [died July 8, 1670.
 Mary, " Sept. 1, 1672.
 Elizabeth, " 27 d. 2 m. 1675.
 Hannah, —; died 6d. 11 m. 1675.
 James, born Aug. 12, 1687, of Abigail.
 John, " March 16, 1689.
 Martha, " Oct. 20, 1692.

* Killed by Indians.

NATHANIEL BLOOD and ANNA or HANNAH PARKER.*

Anna, born March 1, 1671.
 Elizabeth, " Oct. 7, 1678.
 [Married Samuel Shattuck.
 Sarah, born 17d. 2m. 1675.
 Mary, " April 17, 1678.
 Nathaniel, " Jan. 16, 1679.
 Joseph, " Feb. 3, 1681.

* Died, Jan. 14, 1723, æt. 32.

JOSEPH BLOOD and HANNAH.

Mary, born Aug. 23, 1708.
 Hepzibah, " June 26, 1711.

NATHANIEL BLOOD and HANNAH.

William, born Dec. 13, 1711.
 Nathaniel, " May 9, 1714.
 Jonathan, " Sept. 5, 1717.

PEPPERELL.

FAMILY LISTS OF MARRIAGES, BIRTHS, AND DEATHS IN
PEPPERELL.MEPHIBOSHETH ADAMS and
JANE.

Lydia, born Aug. 4, 1743.
Amos, " June 29, 1746.
James, " Nov. 5, 1748.
John, " Oct. 5, 1752.

GEORGE ALRIDGE and LYDIA.

John, born April 2, 1774.

JACOB AMES and SARAH.

Sarah, born Aug. 14, 1754.
Jacob, " Dec. 14, 1756.

ELIJAH AMES and PRUDENCE.*

Asa, born Feb. 19, 1769.
Jonathan, " Sept. 21, 1771.
Elijah, " Mar. 22, 1774.
Prudence, " June 28, 1778.
Winslow, " Nov. 7, 1780.
Sally, " Oct. 7, 1782.
Adam, " Jan. 19, 1784.
Amos, " Feb. 24, 1787.
John, " Nov. 26, 1790.

* Died June 20, 1820.

DAVID BALDWIN and ELIZABETH,¹
ELIZABETH.²

David, born Oct. 23, 1770.
Elizabeth, " Sept. 18, 1772,
[died Feb. 23, 1773.
Abigail, " July 14, 1774.
Abial, " Jan. 21, 1776.
Elizabeth, " Aug. 8, 1779, of
2d wife.

Amy, " Jan. 9, 1781.
Abel, " May 7, 1782.
Hannah, " April 29, 1784.
Lucy, " Feb. 28, 1786.

ISAAC BALDWIN and ELIZABETH
SHATTUCK.

(Married Nov. 27, 1760.)

Jeremiah, born Sept. 24, 1761.
Isaac, " Oct. 12, 1763.
Samuel, " Feb. 12, 1766.
Anna, " June 15, 1768.
Daniel, " Sept. 13, 1771.
Joel, " Sept. 8, 1773.

WILLIAM BLOOD and LUCY.

William, born Sept. 14, 1748.
Lucy, " July 13, 1750.
Jonas, " Sept. 26, 1754.
Amos, " Oct. 16, 1757.
Hannah, " Mar. 31, 1762.
Lydia, " April 8, 1768.

DAVID BLOOD and ABIGAIL
FARNSWORTH.

(Married May 1, 1740.)

1 David, born Mar. 15, 1740.
2 Jonathan, " Nov. 3, 1742.
3 Joshua, " June 26, 1744.
4 Lydia, " Dec. 5, 1745.
5 Abigail, " June 27, 1748.
6 Isaac, " Aug. 27, 1750,
[died Dec. 3, 1750.
7 Mary, " Mar. 22, 1753.
Ruth, " July 23, 1755.
John, " Sept. 17, 1758.
Isaac, " June 2, 1760.
Nathan, " Mar. 31, 1763.

DAVID BLOOD, JR., and OLIVE
TAYLOR.

(Married Nov. 2, 1762.)

Jonathan, born Oct. 26, 1763.
Olive, " Dec. 1, 1765.
Abigail, " Mar. 31, 1768.
Abi, " June 7, 1771.

Submit, born May 26, 1775.
David, " Nov. 23, 1779.
Eunice, " Nov. 9, 17—.

MOSES BLOOD and ELIZABETH.

Elizabeth, born July 6, 1746.
Sarah, " Mar. 16, 1748.
Moses, " Apr. 29, 1750.
Abel, " Sept. 17, 1752.
Anna, " April 7, 1755.
Rachel, " Nov. 11, 1757.
Anna, " Sept. 15, 1760.
Nathaniel, " Aug. 21, 1762.
Sewall, " May 24, 1765.
Mary, " April 4, 1770.

MOSES BLOOD and ABIGAIL.*

Moses, born Oct. 21, 1781.
Abigail, " July 4, 1786.

* Died Sept. 11, 1810.

ROBERT BLOOD and MARY FISK.*

(Married Oct. 27, 1756.)

Abigail, born Nov. 23, 1758.
Robert, " May 14, 1760.

* Died Mar. 30, 1791.

EDMUND BLOOD and LUCY.

Lucy, born July 5, 1787.
Edmund, " Oct. 10, 1789.
Edmund-Harvey-Newton, born
April 13, 1835, by 2d wife.

JOSHUA BLOOD and KEZIA JEW-
ETT.

(Married Nov. 26, 1767.)

Ezra, born May 29, 1770.
Nathan, " Oct. 26, 1773.
Kezia, " Mar. 12, 1775.
Joshua, " Mar. 7, 1778.
Jonathan, " Nov. 11, 1781.

NATHANIEL BOWERS* and ELIZ-
ABETH BLOOD.

(Married Feb. 8, 1742-3.)

Nathaniel, born Nov. 27, 1743, at
Groton.

Nathaniel, " Nov. 15, 1746.
John, " Sept. 3, 1749.
James, " Mar. 10, 1751.
Sampson, " Sept. 26, 1755.
Elizabeth, " Sept. 23, 1758.

* Died June 20, 1775.

JOHN BOWERS and LYDIA.

John, born May 18, 1773,
[died Aug. 24, 1776.
Lydia, " Jan. 6, 1776.
John, " Sept. 25, 1780.
Polly, " Mar. 19, 1786.
Aaron, " Nov. 18, 1788.

JOSIAH BOYDEN and SARAH.

Joseph, born Feb. 14, 1760.
Josiah, " Nov. 19, 1761.

JOSEPH BOYNTON* and SARAH
TARBELL.†

(Married Oct. 7, 1762.)

Tarbell, born Sept. 9, 1763,
[died Sept. 15, 1763.
Joseph, born Sept. 30, 1764,
[died April 4, 1783.
Samuel-Tarbell, born July 16,
1776, died Mar. 1, 1841. } at Westford.
Sarah, born Nov. 23, 1768, mar-
ried Jacob Haskell; died
Jan. 22, 1811.

Calvin, born May 21, 1773,
[died Mar. 5, 1837.

Hannah, " Aug. 31, 1774.
Lydia, " July 18, 1776, mar-
ried Jona. Stimpson; died
June 6, 1804.

William-
Farwell, born June 1, 1780,
[died Sept. 27, 1835.

* Died Oct. 14, 1737.

† Died Aug. 17, 1789.

ABIJAH BOYNTON and SARAH.

Sarah, born Mar. 8, 1770.
Abigail, " Oct. 3, 1771.
Betty, " Aug. 11, 1773.
Abijah, " May 3, 1775.
Abel, " April 12, 1777,
[died Dec. 21, 1798.
Eli, " May 24, 1780.

ISAAC BOYNTON* and HANNAH
SHATTUCK,† SARAH SHATTUCK.

(Married Hannah, June 13, 1769; Sarah,
May 14, 1771.)

Hannah, born Oct. 3, 1769.
Isaac, " Aug. 8, 1772, of
Sarah.

Descendants of Richard Arnold

Generation No. 1

1. RICHARD¹ ARNOLD¹ was born ca 1656¹, and died 07 October 1720 in Thornbury, Chester Co. PA¹. He married SARAH CHAMBERLAIN¹ 19 February 1680/81 in Burlington, NJ¹, daughter of ROBERT CHAMBERLAIN and ELIZABETH ?. She was born ca 1656 in Lambourne, Co. Berkshire, England¹, and died in Thornbury, Chester Co. PA¹.

Notes for RICHARD ARNOLD:

Will abstract: wife Sarah plantation in Thornbury/140 acs/after her death 115 acs to Anthony/he pay William 10 lb./Sarah remainder of land 25 acs/sons thomas, Joseph & Richard 5 shill. ea/daus Grace (Ralph Eavenson) & Elizabeth (Richard Pritchard) 5

shill. ea.

[Newarnol.ftw]

Will abstract: wife Sarah plantation in Thornbury/140 acs/after her death 115 acs to Anthony/he pay William 10 lb./Sarah remainder of land 25 acs/sons thomas, Joseph & Richard 5 shill. ea/daus Grace (Ralph Eavenson) & Elizabeth (Richard Pritchard) 5

shill. ea.

[Newarnol.ftw]

Will abstract: wife Sarah plantation in Thornbury/140 acs/after her death 115 acs to Anthony/he pay William 10 lb./Sarah remainder of land 25 acs/sons thomas, Joseph & Richard 5 shill. ea/daus Grace (Ralph Eavenson) & Elizabeth (Richard Pritchard) 5

shill. ea.

More About SARAH CHAMBERLAIN:

Fact 11: April 1657¹

Children of RICHARD ARNOLD and SARAH CHAMBERLAIN are:

- i. JOHN² ARNOLD, b. ca 1682; d. 17 January 1714/15, Thornbury, Chester Co. PA.

Notes for JOHN ARNOLD:

INDIVIDUAL_NOTE

Estate to be sold and divided into 10 equal parts/names parents & siblings

2. ii. GRACE ARNOLD, b. ca 1684; d. 11 November 1746, Thornbury, Chester Co. PA.
iii. JOSIAH (JOSEPH) ARNOLD, b. ca 1688; d. Aft. 1745, VA.?.
3. iv. THOMAS J. ARNOLD, b. ca 1689; d. ca 1764.
v. ELIZABETH ARNOLD, b. ca 1690; m. RICHARD PRITCHARD, ca 1716.
vi. WILLIAM ARNOLD, b. ca 1692; m. ELIZABETH NORWOOD, 25 March 1749.
4. vii. RICHARD ARNOLD, b. ca 1694, Thornbury, Chester Co. PA; d. 24 September 1758, Hampshire Co. VA.
viii. SARAH ARNOLD, b. ca 1696; d. September 1746.
5. ix. ANTHONY ARNOLD, b. ca 1698; d. 18 September 1746, E.Bradford twp, Chester Co, PA.

Generation No. 2

2. GRACE² ARNOLD (*RICHARD*¹) was born ca 1684, and died 11 November 1746 in Thornbury, Chester Co. PA. She married RALPH EAVENSON 02 June 1710.

Children of GRACE ARNOLD and RALPH EAVENSON are:

6.
 - i. PHEBE³ EAVENSON.
 - ii. JOSEPH EAVENSON, d. 12 March 1744/45, Chester Co. PA.

Notes for JOSEPH EAVENSON:

INDIVIDUAL_NOTE

Left estate to mother. Estate willed by his father. Then to his sister Phebe. Also to Phebe the plantation left by father to brother Jacob. Mary Arnold 5 lb. and Enoch Woodward 1 lb.

- iii. JACOB EAVENSON, d. Bef. 1744.

3. THOMAS J.² ARNOLD (*RICHARD*¹) was born ca 1689, and died ca 1764. He married (1) HANNAH EAVENSON 30 October 1714, daughter of THOMAS EAVENSON. She was born ca 1698 in Thornbury, Chester Co. PA. He married (2) ANN RATTEW 14 November 1729 in Chester Co. PA. She died ca 1764 in Chester Co. PA.

Children of THOMAS ARNOLD and ANN RATTEW are:

- i. SARAH³ ARNOLD, d. Aft. 1764.
 - ii. MARY ARNOLD, d. Aft. 1746.

Notes for MARY ARNOLD:

INDIVIDUAL_NOTE

Inherited 5 lb. from aunt Grace Eavenson and another 5 lb. from Grace's son Joseph.

4. RICHARD² ARNOLD (*RICHARD*¹)¹ was born ca 1694 in Thornbury, Chester Co. PA¹, and died 24 September 1758 in Hampshire Co. VA¹. He married (1) ??¹ ca 1722 in NJ?. She was born ca 1700¹, and died Bef. 1749 in PA¹. He married (2) CHRISTIANA DAVIS 16 July 1749 in Philadelphia, PA.

Notes for RICHARD ARNOLD:

Overseer of roads 1732 in Hunterdon Co. NJ Still there in 1741. He help George Washington survey several of the lots along the Cacapon River

[Newarnol.ftw]

Overseer of roads 1732 in Hunterdon Co. NJ Still there in 1741. He help George Washington survey several of the lots along the Cacapon River

[Newarnol.ftw]

Overseer of roads 1732 in Hunterdon Co. NJ Still there in 1741. He help George Washington survey several of the lots along the Cacapon River

Children of RICHARD ARNOLD and ?? are:

7.
 - i. ELIZABETH³ ARNOLD, b. ca 1728, NJ; d. May 1782, Hampshire Co. VA.
 - ii. JOSIAH ARNOLD, b. Bef. 1730; d. ca 1763, Hampshire Co. VA.
 - iii. ANDREW ARNOLD, b. ca 1731, NJ?; m. PRISCILLA (MARY); b. ca 1735.
8.
 - iv. JOHN ARNOLD, b. 06 September 1735, NJ; d. 14 June 1819, Hampshire Co. VA.
 - v. NIMROD ARNOLD, b. ca 1737, NJ.

5. ANTHONY² ARNOLD (*RICHARD*¹) was born ca 1698, and died 18 September 1746 in E.Bradford twp, Chester Co, PA. He married SARAH EAVENSON 30 September 1737 in Chester Co. PA, daughter of THOMAS EAVENSON. She was born ca 1696.

Notes for ANTHONY ARNOLD:

INDIVIDUAL_NOTE

Sarah had ch. Mary (Morgan), Sarah and Thomas Buffington. Each inherited from Anthony but dau. Hannah inherited his plantation in E. Bradford at Westtown. Also, eldest son was John & he inherited plantation of 188 acres. Thomas rec. 50 acres adj. to John's and 30 lb. Daus. rec. 15 lb. ea.

Child of ANTHONY ARNOLD and SARAH EAVENSON is:

- i. HANNAH³ ARNOLD, m. ISAAC TAYLOR.

Generation No. 3

6. PHEBE³ EAVENSON (*GRACE² ARNOLD, RICHARD¹*) She married JAMES GESS.

Child of PHEBE EAVENSON and JAMES GESS is:

- i. JOSEPH⁴ GESS.

7. ELIZABETH³ ARNOLD (*RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born ca 1728 in NJ, and died May 1782 in Hampshire Co. VA. She married GEORGE NIXON ca 1750 in Hampshire Co. VA, son of WILLIAM NIXON. He died ca 1793 in Hampshire Co. VA.

Children of ELIZABETH ARNOLD and GEORGE NIXON are:

- i. HANNAH B.⁴ NIXON, b. ca 1745, Augusta Co. VA; m. FRANCIS THOMAS.
9. ii. WILLIAM NIXON, b. ca 1747; d. December 1781, Hampshire Co. VA.
10. iii. JONATHAN NIXON, b. ca 1752.
- iv. NANCY NIXON, b. ca 1754; m. ? LANHAM.
- v. ELIZABETH NIXON, b. ca 1756; m. BENJAMIN WEBB.

8. JOHN³ ARNOLD (*RICHARD², RICHARD¹*)¹ was born 06 September 1735 in NJ¹, and died 14 June 1819 in Hampshire Co. VA¹. He married HANNAH PARKE¹ ca 1758 in Hampshire Co. VA¹, daughter of ROGER PARKE-4 and HANNAH ?. She was born ca 1738¹, and died ca 1822 in Hampshire Co. VA¹.

Notes for JOHN ARNOLD:

Estate sold in Jan. 1822 per John's will stating it be sold at auction after Hannah's death. Inherited 30lb. from uncle Anthony Arnold in 1746/to be paid at age 21.

Supposed to have helped George Washington survey several lots along the Cacapon River

More About JOHN ARNOLD:

Status: See Notes

Children of JOHN ARNOLD and HANNAH PARKE are:

11. i. HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, b. 09 February 1767, Hampshire Co. VA; d. 16 March 1803, Hampshire Co. VA.
- ii. JOHN MONROE ARNOLD, d. 22 June 1844; m. MARY ?.
12. iii. ANDREW ARNOLD, b. ca 1760, Hampshire Co. VA; d. 22 April 1844, Hampshire Co. VA.
13. iv. RICHARD ARNOLD, b. 15 March 1765, Hampshire Co. VA; d. 23 August 1824, Harrison Co. IN.
- v. AMELIA ARNOLD, b. ca 1770; m. ? HALL-WALL, ca 1802.
- vi. SARAH ARNOLD, b. ca 1775, Hampshire Co. VA; m. ADAM HART, 09 December 1793, Frederick Co. VA.
- vii. PHOEBE ARNOLD, b. ca 1775, Hampshire Co. VA; m. PETER GROVES, 21 June 1798, Frederick Co. VA.

Notes for PHOEBE ARNOLD:

INDIVIDUAL NOTE

In father's will she to receive yearly payments as long as she is in desolate state.

14. viii. LEVI ARNOLD, b. ca 1780, Hampshire Co. VA; d. ca 1830, Hampshire Co. VA.

9. WILLIAM⁴ NIXON (*ELIZABETH³ ARNOLD, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born ca 1747, and died December 1781 in Hampshire Co. VA. He married (1) HANNAH PARKES ca 1768 in Hampshire Co. VA, daughter of JOHN PARKES. She was born ca 1751, and died Bef. 1793. He married (2) MERCY WILKINSON Aft. 1785, daughter of SAMUEL WILKINSON and MARGARET WILKINSON.

Children of WILLIAM NIXON and HANNAH PARKES are:

- i. GEORGE⁵ NIXON, m. CATHERINE POSTON, 17 January 1795, VA.
- ii. ELIZABETH NIXON.
- iii. LEVI NIXON.
- iv. MARY NIXON.

10. JONATHAN⁴ NIXON (*ELIZABETH³ ARNOLD, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born ca 1752. He married NANCY SARAH PUGH ca 1774 in Augusta Co. VA.

Children of JONATHAN NIXON and NANCY PUGH are:

- i. ELLENDER⁵ NIXON.
- ii. JESSE NIXON.
- iii. ELIZABETH NIXON.

11. HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD (*JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*)¹ was born 09 February 1767 in Hampshire Co. VA¹, and died 16 March 1803 in Hampshire Co. VA¹. She married MAHLON PUGH¹ ca 1787¹. He was born 26 October 1762 in Newbury Twp. York Co. PA, and died 30 March 1829¹.

Notes for MAHLON PUGH:

History of Grant Co. IN - Whitson - Has his name as Azariah & that he and wife probably died in Frederick Co. VA
Has him an immigrant from Wales

More About MAHLON PUGH:

Death record: Also have 30 Mar 1827

Children of HANNAH ARNOLD and MAHLON PUGH are:

- i. CATHERINE⁵ PUGH, b. 04 March 1788, Hampshire Co. WV; d. 12 September 1861, WV; m. DAVID WESLEY DIDDLE, 15 January 1815, Augusta Co. VA.

Notes for CATHERINE PUGH:

15. ii. SARAH ELIZABETH PUGH, b. 02 May 1790; d. 05 August 1870, Frederick Co. VA.
16. iii. JESSE PUGH, b. 23 June 1792, VA; d. May 1830, Hampshire Co. VA.
17. iv. MISHAEL PUGH, b. 25 March 1795, Frederick Co. VA - Rhoades; d. 23 August 1863, Grant Co. IN.
- v. PHEBE PUGH, b. 02 February 1797, Hampshire Co. VA; d. 03 July 1827, Bladen, OH?; m. ENOS KING, ca 1815, Preston, VA?.

Notes for PHEBE PUGH:

INDIVIDUAL_NOTE

Unidentified source has Phoebe d. Bladen, OH

- vi. HANNAH PUGH, b. 01 February 1802; m. JESSE BALSLEY.

Notes for HANNAH PUGH:

INDIVIDUAL_NOTE

Unidentified source has: Mary b. 25 Oct 1799 & Hannah b. 12 Feb. 1802

- vii. MARY PUGH, b. 25 October 1799; d. 27 August 1827, Rockbridge Co. VA; m. JOHN LETCHER.

12. ANDREW⁴ ARNOLD (*JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born ca 1760 in Hampshire Co. VA, and died 22 April

1844 in Hampshire Co. VA. He married MARY ??.

More About ANDREW ARNOLD:

Census: 1810, Hampshire Co. VA

Children of ANDREW ARNOLD and MARY ?? are:

- i. ELIAS⁵ ARNOLD, b. ca 1794, Hampshire Co. VA; d. February 1872, Pendleton Co. KY; m. (1) ELIZA MONROE, 26 September 1816, Hampshire Co. VA; b. 11 March 1798, Hampshire Co. VA; d. 15 September 1843, Pendleton Co. KY; m. (2) POLLY WILLIAMS, 24 January 1845, KY.
18. ii. ARCHIBALD ARNOLD, b. ca 1796, Hampshire Co. VA; d. 27 October 1856, Hampshire Co. VA.
- iii. JOHN ARNOLD, b. ca 1800, Hampshire Co. VA.
- iv. LETTICE ARNOLD, b. ca 1800, Hampshire Co. VA.
- v. REBECCA ARNOLD, b. ca 1800, Hampshire Co. VA.
19. vi. WILLIAM ARNOLD, b. ca 1805, Hampshire Co. VA; d. July 1833, Capon Springs, Hampshire Co. VA.
- vii. MARY ARNOLD, b. ca 1806, Hampshire Co. VA.

13. RICHARD⁴ ARNOLD (*JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 15 March 1765 in Hampshire Co. VA, and died 23 August 1824 in Harrison Co. IN. He married REBECCA HAWKINS 28 September 1790 in Nelson Co. KY. She was born ca 1773 in Jefferson Co. KY, and died in Harrison Co. IN.

More About RICHARD ARNOLD:

Burial: Fairdale Cemetery, Harrison Co. IN

Children of RICHARD ARNOLD and REBECCA HAWKINS are:

- i. WILLIAM⁵ ARNOLD.
- ii. NANCY ARNOLD, b. 29 December 1791, Nelson Co. KY; d. 14 October 1880, Harrison Co. IN; m. BENJAMIN STEPHENS, 14 February 1811, Harrison Co. IN.
- iii. GEORGE ARNOLD, b. 17 August 1795, Nelson Co. KY; d. 14 October 1876; m. BETSEY STEPHENS, 06 July 1815, Harrison Co. IN.
20. iv. DAVID ARNOLD, b. 21 November 1798, Nelson Co. KY; d. 28 November 1861, Harrison Co. IN.
- v. RICHARD ARNOLD-3, b. ca 1800, KY; m. LAVINA POTTS, 10 November 1825, Harrison Co. IN.
- vi. SARAH ARNOLD, b. ca 1802; m. JACOB WRIGHT, 01 August 1825, Harrison Co. IN.
21. vii. JOHN F. ARNOLD, b. 02 June 1804, KY; d. 02 August 1880.
- viii. HENRY ARNOLD, b. ca 1807, KY; m. MARGARET JACKSON, 02 June 1836, Harrison Co. IN.
- ix. REBECCA ARNOLD, b. 03 September 1813, IN; d. 25 October 1831, IN.
- x. SIMON ARNOLD, b. ca 1815, IN; m. NANCY GREEN, 17 August 1837, Harrison Co. IN.

14. LEVI⁴ ARNOLD (*JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born ca 1780 in Hampshire Co. VA, and died ca 1830 in Hampshire Co. VA. He married MARY ELIZABETH BOOKER ca 1801 in Hampshire Co. WV. She was born ca 1776 in MD?, and died 1858 in McArthur, Vinton Co. OH.

Notes for LEVI ARNOLD:

INDIVIDUAL_NOTE

Six ch. still living at Levi's death. Sold inherited property

1831-1837. Mary, widow of Levi sold to David Pugh 125 acs. on Great Capacapon which was part of granted tract. Have inventory of Levi's est.

Census: 1810 Hampshire Co. VA

1830 Hampshire Co. VA - Mary w/family

1850 Vinton Co. OH, Wilkesville twp. - Mary w/son John

More About MARY ELIZABETH BOOKER:

Census: 1850, Living w/John & family

Children of LEVI ARNOLD and MARY BOOKER are:

22. i. ELIJAH⁵ ARNOLD, b. ca 1802, Hampshire Co. VA; d. ca 1885, Hampshire Co. VA.
- ii. JOHN TIMOTHY ARNOLD, b. ca 1803, Hampshire Co. WV; d. ca 1805, Hampshire Co. WV.
23. iii. JAMES JOSEPH ARNOLD, b. 23 September 1807, Hampshire Co. VA; d. 18 August 1878, Rising Sun, Wood Co. OH.

24. iv. NANCY ARNOLD, b. ca 1808, Hampshire Co. VA; d. Aft. 1875.
25. v. JONATHAN ARNOLD, b. 09 October 1810, Hampshire Co. VA; d. 11 February 1852, Clinton Co. OH.
26. vi. ARCHIBALD ARNOLD, b. 13 February 1814, Hampshire Co. VA; d. 06 July 1905, Vinton Co. OH.
27. vii. JOHN ARNOLD, b. 17 June 1816, Hampshire Co. VA; d. 24 February 1897, Walton, Harvey Co. KN.
- viii. MARY ARNOLD, b. ca 1820, Hampshire Co. VA; d. Bef. 1875.

Generation No. 5

15. SARAH ELIZABETH⁵ PUGH (*HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 02 May 1790, and died 05 August 1870 in Frederick Co. VA. She married JESSE TROWBRIDGE 05 September 1807 in Frederick Co. VA. He was born 16 November 1782 in Frederick Co. VA, and died April 1865.

Child of SARAH PUGH and JESSE TROWBRIDGE is:

28. i. THOMAS JEFFERSON⁶ TROWBRIDGE, b. 21 October 1817, Preston Co. VA; d. 28 June 1889, Kingwood, Preston Co. WV.

16. JESSE⁵ PUGH (*HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*)¹ was born 23 June 1792 in VA¹, and died May 1830 in Hampshire Co. VA¹. He married NANCY. She was born ca 1800 in VA.

More About JESSE PUGH:

Census: 1860, Hampshire Co. VA-Nancy & children

Will: 30 September 1830, Probated in Hampshire Co. VA¹

More About NANCY:

Census: 1850, Hampshire Co. VA - w/ch

Children of JESSE PUGH and NANCY are:

- i. MAHLON⁶ PUGH, b. 20 April 1827; d. 12 February 1882, Hampshire Co. WV.

More About MAHLON PUGH:

Burial: Capon Chapel Cemetery, Hampshire Co. WV

Census: 1860, Hampshire Co. VA-w/mother

Occupation: 1860, Tanner

- ii. ELIZABETH PUGH, b. Bet. 1828 - 1833.
- iii. NANCY PUGH, b. Bet. 1829 - 1836.

17. MISHAEL⁵ PUGH (*HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*)¹ was born 25 March 1795 in Frederick Co. VA - Rhoades¹, and died 23 August 1863 in Grant Co. IN¹. He married ELIZABETH CAUDY¹ 07 September 1820 in Hampshire Co. VA¹, daughter of JAMES CAUDY and ELIZABETH LYONS. She was born 10 August 1804 in Hampshire Co. VA¹, and died 23 September 1893 in Grant Co. IN.

Notes for MISHAEL PUGH:

CENSUS:

1850 Grant Co. IN, Jefferson Twp.

1870 Grant Co. IN, Jefferson Twp. - next to son James

1880 Grant Co. IN, Jefferson Twp. - Elizabeth prob. head of house/no Michael/a Margaret b. 1827 in household too - looks like she should be Elizabeth & Michael's dau.

Grant Co. IN by Lewis - Michael & Elizabeth moved to Guernsey Co. OH. After 1821 they moved to Grant Co. IN 1834 Michael entered 160 acs. in Jefferson Twp. Sec 13. He was 6 ft. tall. A Capt. of the local militia. He donated the land for the Shiloh Cemetery.

More About MISHAEL PUGH:

Burial: 1863, Shiloh Cemetery Grant Co. IN

Census: 1860, Grant Co. IN, Jefferson Twp.

Occupation: 1850, Farmer ¹
Status: Often is listed as Michael
Tombstone: Have picture¹

Notes for ELIZABETH CAUDY:
Grant Co. IN by Lewis - states Elizabeth d. 1890

More About ELIZABETH CAUDY:
Burial: Shiloh Cemetery, Grant Co. IN¹
Death date: Also have 4 Sept 1882
Status: See Notes
Tombstone: Have picture¹

Children of MISHAEL PUGH and ELIZABETH CAUDY are:

- 29. i. JAMES HARVEY⁶ PUGH, b. 11 July 1821, Guernsey Co. OH; d. 30 January 1897, Grant Co. IN.
- 30. ii. DAVID WESLEY PUGH, b. 03 January 1823, OH; d. 28 January 1879, Grant Co. IN.
- 31. iii. JOSIAH PUGH, b. 10 January 1824, OH; d. 29 March 1897, Craig, Moffat Co. CO.
- 32. iv. JOHN W. PUGH, b. 27 January 1827, Guernsey Co. OH; d. 24 September 1896, Upland, Grant Co. IN.
- v. SALLY ANN PUGH, b. 19 January 1829, OH; d. 25 February 1844, Grant Co. IN.

More About SALLY ANN PUGH:
Burial: Olive Branch, Delaware Co. IN

- vi. MARGARET PUGH, b. 04 March 1831, OH; d. 06 February 1844, Grant Co. IN.

More About MARGARET PUGH:
Burial: Olive Branch, Delaware Co. IN

- vii. MARIA JANE PUGH, b. 14 May 1833, OH; d. 13 March 1835, Grant Co. IN.

More About MARIA JANE PUGH:
Burial: Olive Branch, Delaware Co. IN

- 33. viii. MAHLON PUGH, b. 15 October 1835, Grant Co. IN; d. 10 November 1883, Grant Co. IN - see notes.
- 34. ix. ARMINDA HESTER PUGH, b. 07 April 1838, Grant Co. IN; d. 10 July 1888, Grant Co. IN.
- 35. x. ELIZA ELLEN PUGH, b. 08 April 1840, Grant Co. IN; d. 18 November 1884, Grant Co. IN.
- 36. xi. BRANSON F. PUGH, b. 03 May 1842, Grant Co. IN; d. 20 September 1886, Fall River, Greenwood Co. KS.
- 37. xii. AMOS PUGH, b. 17 July 1844, Grant Co. IN; d. 12 April 1905, Jefferson Twp. Grant Co. IN.
- xiii. ANNA PUGH, b. 17 July 1844, Grant Co. IN; d. 17 July 1844, Grant Co. IN.

More About ANNA PUGH:
Burial: Olive Branch, Delaware Co. IN

- 38. xiv. ALFRED PUGH, b. 26 May 1846, Grant Co. IN; d. Aft. 1920.

18. ARCHIBALD⁵ ARNOLD (*ANDREW⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born ca 1796 in Hampshire Co. VA, and died 27 October 1856 in Hampshire Co. VA. He married MARY GROVES 22 August 1827 in Hampshire Co. WV, daughter of JACOB GROVES. She was born ca 1809 in VA.

More About ARCHIBALD ARNOLD:
Census: 1850, Hampshire Co. VA
Occupation: 1850, Farmer

More About MARY GROVES:
Census: 1880, Hampshire Co. VA

Children of ARCHIBALD ARNOLD and MARY GROVES are:

- 39. i. LEWIS⁶ ARNOLD, b. ca 1828, Hampshire Co. VA.
- 40. ii. ELIAS ARNOLD, b. ca 1830, Hampshire Co. WV.
- iii. ANDREW JACKSON ARNOLD, b. ca 1832, Hampshire Co. WV.
- iv. LOUISA JANE ARNOLD, b. ca 1834, Hampshire Co. WV.
- v. REBECCA ARNOLD, b. ca 1837, Hampshire Co. WV.

- vi. FRANCIS G. ARNOLD, b. ca 1841, Hampshire Co. WV.
- vii. LEMUEL SMITH ARNOLD, b. ca 1843, Hampshire Co. VA.

More About LEMUEL SMITH ARNOLD:
Census: 1860, Hampshire Co. VA-living w/Michael Brill

- viii. MARY CATHERINE ARNOLD, b. ca 1845, Hampshire Co. VA.

More About MARY CATHERINE ARNOLD:
Census: 1860, Hampshire Co. VA-living w/Michael Brill

- ix. JOSEPH EARLEY ARNOLD, b. ca 1851, Hampshire Co. VA.

More About JOSEPH EARLEY ARNOLD:
Census: 1860, Hampshire Co. VA-living w/Michael Brill

19. WILLIAM⁵ ARNOLD (*ANDREW⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born ca 1805 in Hampshire Co. VA, and died July 1833 in Capon Springs, Hampshire Co. VA. He married MAHALA SPAID 03 January 1828 in Frederick Co. VA, daughter of JOHN SPAID and HANNAH ANDERSON. She was born 17 September 1806 in Hampshire Co. VA, and died 28 June 1881 in Hampshire Co. WV.

More About WILLIAM ARNOLD:
Census: 1850, Hampshire Co. VA - Mahala & ch

More About MAHALA SPAID:
Census: 1880, Hampshire Co. WV

Children of WILLIAM ARNOLD and MAHALA SPAID are:

- i. EVALINE A.⁶ ARNOLD, b. 10 October 1828, Hampshire Co. WV; d. 08 January 1892, Hampshire Co. WV.

More About EVALINE A. ARNOLD:
Census: 1880, Hampshire Co. WV

- ii. AMOS ARNOLD, b. ca 1829.

More About AMOS ARNOLD:
Occupation: 1850, Laborer

- iii. TILBURY M. ARNOLD, b. 23 December 1831, Hampshire Co. VA; d. 23 September 1895; m. MARGARET LOCKHART, 07 January 1869, Hampshire Co. VA.

More About TILBURY M. ARNOLD:
Census: 1860, Hampshire Co. VA-head but Mother w/him

- iv. WILLIAM ARNOLD, b. 08 April 1833, Hampshire Co. VA; d. Bef. 1850.

20. DAVID⁵ ARNOLD (*RICHARD⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 21 November 1798 in Nelson Co. KY, and died 28 November 1861 in Harrison Co. IN. He married (1) ELIZABETH WRIGHT 10 February 1820 in Harrison Co. IN. She was born 04 November 1799 in KY, and died 23 September 1851 in Harrison Co. IN. He married (2) NANCY BARNES 19 January 1852.

More About DAVID ARNOLD:
Burial: Fairdale Cemetery, Harrison Co. IN

More About ELIZABETH WRIGHT:
Burial: Fairdale Cemetery, Harrison Co. IN

Children of DAVID ARNOLD and ELIZABETH WRIGHT are:

- 41. i. GEORGE WASHINGTON⁶ ARNOLD, b. 18 January 1823, Harrison Co. IN; d. 14 October 1895, Harrison Co. IN.
- ii. RUTHA ARNOLD, b. 27 June 1829, Harrison Co. IN; d. 12 August 1868; m. S. C. BARTLETT.
- iii. RICHARD THOMAS ARNOLD, b. ca 1830; m. MARY A. EDMISTON, 31 January 1850, Harrison Co. IN.

More About RICHARD THOMAS ARNOLD:
Service: Civil

- iv. REBECCA JANE ARNOLD, b. ca 1832; m. WARDEN WEATHER, 25 July 1852, Harrison Co. IN.
- v. DAVID ANDREW JACKSON ARNOLD, b. 13 August 1834, Harrison Co. IN; d. 03 March 1907; m. MARY JANE BURTON, September 1857, Harrison Co. IN.
- vi. MARGARET ARNOLD, b. ca 1837, Harrison Co. IN.
- vii. ELIZA C. ARNOLD, b. ca 1840, Harrison Co. IN; m. GEORGE M. WALK.
- viii. NANCY C. ARNOLD, b. ca 1842; m. BENAJMIN F. DAVIS, 01 June 1859, Harrison Co. IN.
- ix. MARTIN T. ARNOLD, b. 01 February 1846, Harrison Co. IN; d. 23 January 1869, Harrison Co. IN.

21. JOHN F.⁵ ARNOLD (*RICHARD*⁴, *JOHN*³, *RICHARD*², *RICHARD*¹) was born 02 June 1804 in KY, and died 02 August 1880. He married (1) PHEBE. She was born 08 November 1808, and died 30 November 1879. He married (2) HANNAH STEVENS 08 February 1827 in Harrison Co. IN.

Notes for JOHN F. ARNOLD:
Harrison Co. IN Will Bk 1875-1888

Arnold, John F. - pg. 196 - to son Louis \$40/son Frederick \$40/dau. Matilda Frick \$40/dau Caroline Shewmaker \$40/son William Arnold the farm where John is now living/residue of est. equally divided amongst children. Written 26 Dec. 1879 Prob. 29 Oct. 1880

Children of JOHN ARNOLD and HANNAH STEVENS are:

- i. LOUIS⁶ ARNOLD.
- ii. FREDERICK ARNOLD.
- iii. MATILDA ARNOLD, m. ? FRICK.
- iv. CAROLINE ARNOLD, m. ? SHEWMAKER-SHUMAKER.
- v. WILLIAM ARNOLD.

22. ELIJAH⁵ ARNOLD (*LEV*⁴, *JOHN*³, *RICHARD*², *RICHARD*¹) was born ca 1802 in Hampshire Co. VA, and died ca 1885 in Hampshire Co. VA. He married MARGARET-MARY ANN ? ca 1830 in Hampshire Co. VA. She was born ca 1814.

More About ELIJAH ARNOLD:
Census: 1880, Hampshire Co. VA

Children of ELIJAH ARNOLD and MARGARET-MARY ? are:

- i. DAU.⁶ ARNOLD, b. ca 1831, Hampshire Co. VA.
- ii. ELIZABETH ARNOLD, b. ca 1832, Hampshire Co. VA.
- iii. LEVI J. ARNOLD, b. ca 1834, Hampshire Co. VA.
- iv. JOHN W. ARNOLD, b. ca 1838, Hampshire Co. VA; m. MARGARET E.; b. ca 1841, VA.

More About JOHN W. ARNOLD:
Census: 1860, Hampshire Co. VA

- v. JESSE Q. ARNOLD, b. ca 1840, Hampshire Co. VA.

More About JESSE Q. ARNOLD:
Census: 1870, Blooming Twp. Hampshire Co. WVA

- vi. ISAAC ARNOLD, b. ca 1842, Hampshire Co. VA.
- vii. JAMES H. ARNOLD, b. ca 1844, Hampshire Co. VA.
- viii. MARGARET J. ARNOLD, b. ca 1846, Hampshire Co. VA.

More About MARGARET J. ARNOLD:
Census: 1860, Hampshire Co. VA-liv/w bro. John W.

23. JAMES JOSEPH⁵ ARNOLD (*LEV*⁴, *JOHN*³, *RICHARD*², *RICHARD*¹) was born 23 September 1807 in Hampshire Co. VA, and died 18 August 1878 in Rising Sun, Wood Co. OH. He married (1) SARAH MCKEEVER ca 1822 in

Hampshire Co. VA, daughter of PAUL MCKEEVER and MARGARET SWITZER-SWISHER. She was born 20 June 1806 in Hampshire Co. VA. He married (2) LUCY JANE TYRELL 21 August 1873 in Wood Co. OH, daughter of WILLIAM TYRELL and LOVE HAUGH. She was born 24 November 1837 in Onondaga Co. NY, and died 24 December 1918 in Wood Co. OH.

Notes for JAMES JOSEPH ARNOLD:

James was 4th. ch. and 4th. son in family. On 30 Oct. 1831 he and Sarah sold the land he had inherited from his father (in Hampshire Co.) to Jonathan Arnold. A few years later they moved to Crawford Co.

OH Crawford Co. had many boundry changes in the 1840's. James leased land in Sycamore twp. & that was filed in the recorder's office. He purchased land in Wood Co. OH 17 June 1853 which was in Sec 36 T4 R12 in Montgomery twp.

The Graham Cemetery book shows James bought lot 27 Sq. 3 on Aug. 31, 1878 but evidence shows family bur. there much earlier. Sev. names are on same stone but dates do not match court records.

On July 24, 1878 James deeded all his property to Daisy L. It was left to the care and control of Lucy as long as she remained his widow. Lucy did remarry & other heirs were suppose to have gone to court for their share but Daisy retained it and her heirs were still there in the late 1980's. Daisy graduated from high school. Her stepfather treated her well.

More About JAMES JOSEPH ARNOLD:

Burial: Grahmn Cemetery, Wood Co. OH

Census: 1860, Montgomery Twp. Wood Co. OH

Occupation: 1870, Farmer

More About SARAH MCKEEVER:

Burial: Grahmn Cemetery, Wood Co. OH

More About LUCY JANE TYRELL:

Burial: Grahmn Cemetery

Census: 1880, Montgomery Twp. Wood Co. OH

Children of JAMES ARNOLD and SARAH MCKEEVER are:

- i. LEVI⁶ ARNOLD, b. ca 1824, Hampshire Co. VA.
- ii. PHOEBE ARNOLD, b. ca 1826.
- iii. WILLIAM ARNOLD, b. ca 1828.

Notes for WILLIAM ARNOLD:

INDIVIDUAL NOTE

Not found in 1860 OH Index - Crawford Co. or area

42. iv. ALCINDA ARNOLD, b. 16 April 1831, Hampshire Co. VA; d. 07 September 1879, Ottawa Co. OH.
- v. MARGARET ARNOLD, b. ca 1834, Hampshire Co. VA; d. 23 April 1870, Wayne, Wood Co. OH.

More About MARGARET ARNOLD:

Burial: Grahmn Cemetery

43. vi. SELDON ARNOLD, b. 08 January 1836, Crawford Co. OH; d. 05 May 1915, Jefferson Twp. Montgomery Co. OH.
44. vii. RHODA ANN ARNOLD, b. ca 1838, OH.
- viii. SOLVENIOUS ARNOLD, b. ca 1847, Crawford Co. OH; d. 15 October 1865, Alexandria, VA.

Notes for SOLVENIOUS ARNOLD:

INDIVIDUAL NOTE

Solvenous enlisted in the 195 OH Inf. Co. C on 6 Mar. 1865. He was 5' 7" had black hair, hazel eyes and fair complexion. He contracted typhoid fever and was admitted to Slough General Hosp on Oct. 9, 1865 where he died on the 15th.

More About SOLVENIOUS ARNOLD:

Service: Civil

- ix. SMITH ARNOLD, b. 24 August 1851, OH; d. 26 October 1872, Wood Co. OH.

More About SMITH ARNOLD:

Burial: Grahmn Cemetery, Wood Co. OH

Status: 1870, At home, attending school

Child of JAMES ARNOLD and LUCY TYRELL is:

45. x. DAISY LOVE⁶ ARNOLD, b. 09 December 1874, Wayne, Wood Co. OH; d. January 1968, Toledo, Lucas Co. OH.

24. NANCY⁵ ARNOLD (*LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born ca 1808 in Hampshire Co. VA, and died Aft. 1875. She married WILLIAM EATON ca 1826 in VA. He was born ca 1806, and died 09 June 1844 in Clinton Co. OH.

More About NANCY ARNOLD:

Census: 1850, Clinton Co. OH

More About WILLIAM EATON:

Burial: New Vienna IOOF

Children of NANCY ARNOLD and WILLIAM EATON are:

46. i. ARCHIBALD⁶ EATON, b. ca 1828, VA.
ii. JOHN EATON, b. ca 1832, VA.
iii. MARY CATHERINE EATON, b. ca 1834, VA.?; d. 17 November 1837, Clinton Co. OH.
iv. LEVI EATON, b. ca 1837, OH.
v. MARGARET EATON, b. 24 April 1839, OH; d. 11 October 1857, Clinton Co. OH.
vi. JAMES H. EATON, b. ca 1842, OH.
vii. LACY ANN EATON, b. ca 1845, OH.

25. JONATHAN⁵ ARNOLD (*LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 09 October 1810 in Hampshire Co. VA, and died 11 February 1852 in Clinton Co. OH. He married MARGARET ANN ?? ca 1835 in VA. She was born ca 1817 in VA.

More About JONATHAN ARNOLD:

Burial: New Antioch Cemetery, Clinton Co. OH

Census: 1850, Clinton Co. OH

Children of JONATHAN ARNOLD and MARGARET ?? are:

- i. SIMEON⁶ ARNOLD, b. ca 1836, VA.
ii. MARY ARNOLD, b. ca 1837, VA.
iii. HOVIUS? I. ARNOLD, b. ca 1838, OH.
iv. SARAH E. ARNOLD, b. ca 1841, Clinton Co. OH.
v. SAMUEL I. ARNOLD, b. ca 1843, Clinton Co. OH.

26. ARCHIBALD⁵ ARNOLD (*LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 13 February 1814 in Hampshire Co. VA, and died 06 July 1905 in Vinton Co. OH. He married (1) TABITHA EMILY FRYE 26 June 1834 in Hampshire Co. VA. She died 12 June 1840 in VA?. He married (2) SALOME AULTMAN 07 November 1840 in Athens Co. OH. She died 19 April 1845 in Vinton Co. OH. He married (3) EFFIE-EPHA AULTMAN 05 August 1845 in Athens Co. OH. She died 16 March 1877 in Pike Co. IN. He married (4) ELIZABETH THROCKMORTON 14 January 1878 in Vinton Co. OH. She was born ca 1813 in Scioto Co. OH, and died ca 1902 in Vinton Co. OH.

Notes for ARCHIBALD ARNOLD:

To Wesley twp. Washington Co. OH 1833; Oct. 1839 to McArthur, Vinton Co. OH

In 1858 he opened first hardware store in McArthur. ca Jan. 1863 he bought farm in s. Indiana & liv. there until Oct. 1879 when he returned to McArthur.

Meth. Epis. Church - class leader, steward, trustee & super. of Sunday school.
Co. History - skilled machinist, strong & resolute character, steadfast integrity, highly honored citizen of Vinton Co.
Obit: McArthur Democrat/13 July 1905/Archibald/oldest member of M.E. church & had help build it in 1842/came to McArthur in 1839

More About ARCHIBALD ARNOLD:

Census: 1850, McArthur, Vinton Co. OH

Occupation: 1880, Blacksmith

Notes for EFFIE-EPHA AULTMAN:

Dau. Arvista Taylor b. 1832 in OH/son Velasco A. b. 1835/dau. Ardela L. b. 1836/Aretta b. 1838

More About EFFIE-EPHA AULTMAN:

Status: See Notes

More About ELIZABETH THROCKMORTON:

Census: 1880, With Archibald

Children of ARCHIBALD ARNOLD and TABITHA FRYE are:

47. i. JAMES H.⁶ ARNOLD, b. 27 March 1835, OH; d. 02 February 1910, McArthur, Vinton Co. OH.
- ii. LEWIS WASHINGTON ARNOLD, b. 25 March 1837, OH; d. 02 April 1913, Pike Co. IN.
- iii. MARY ELIZABETH ARNOLD, b. 22 February 1839, OH; d. 08 August 1840, Vinton Co. OH.

Children of ARCHIBALD ARNOLD and EFFIE-EPHA AULTMAN are:

- iv. CHARLES WILLIAM⁶ ARNOLD, b. 19 April 1846, Vinton Co. OH.
- v. CAROLINE SYLVIA ARNOLD, b. 09 October 1848, Vinton Co. OH.
- vi. SARAH ANN ARNOLD, b. 14 October 1850, Vinton Co. OH; d. 1939, Pike Co. IN; m. ALBERT PRIDE, 22 December 1868, Pike Co. IN.

27. JOHN⁵ ARNOLD (*LEVY⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 17 June 1816 in Hampshire Co. VA, and died 24 February 1897 in Walton, Harvey Co. KN. He married SARAH ANN CRIPPEN 10 May 1841 in Vinton Co. OH, daughter of ISAAC GRIPPEN and LYDIA VANDERPOOLE. She was born ca 1818 in NY, and died ca 1908 in Okemah, Okfuske Co. OK.

More About JOHN ARNOLD:

Burial: Walton Cemetery

Census: 1850, Vinton Co. OH, Wilkesville Twp.

Occupation: 1850, Blacksmith

More About SARAH ANN CRIPPEN:

Burial: Okemah Cemetery

Children of JOHN ARNOLD and SARAH CRIPPEN are:

- i. ELLEN⁶ ARNOLD, b. 23 February 1842, Wilkesville, Vinton Co. OH; d. 1928, Stillwater, Payne Co. OK; m. RAUGHLEY HORTON, 23 December 1866, Dubois Co. ?.
- ii. MARY ELIZABETH ARNOLD, b. 06 January 1845, Wilkesville, Vinton Co. OH; d. 11 November 1867, Pike Co. IN; m. ROBERT CHAPPEL.
48. iii. ISAAC GILBERT ARNOLD, b. 17 November 1851, Wilkesville, Vinton Co. OH; d. 05 January 1903, Anadarko, Caddo Co. OK..

Generation No. 6

28. THOMAS JEFFERSON⁶ TROWBRIDGE (*SARAH ELIZABETH⁵ PUGH, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*)

was born 21 October 1817 in Preston Co. VA, and died 28 June 1889 in Kingwood, Preston Co. WV. He married MARY ELIZABETH SCHAEFFER 22 April 1869 in Preston Co. WV. She was born 28 April 1837 in Craneville, Preston Co. VA, and died 16 June 1930.

Child of THOMAS TROWBRIDGE and MARY SCHAEFFER is:

- i. HONORA NANCY⁷ TROWBRIDGE, b. 22 December 1872, Preston Co. VA.

29. JAMES HARVEY⁶ PUGH (*MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 11 July 1821 in Guernsey Co. OH, and died 30 January 1897 in Grant Co. IN. He married NANCY E. STEPHENS 03 July 1863 in Grant Co. IN, daughter of JOSEPH STEPHENS. She was born 28 September 1831 in IN, and died 15 January 1926 in Grant Co. IN.

More About JAMES HARVEY PUGH:

Burial: Shiloh Cemetery, Grant Co. IN

Census: 1870, Grant Co. IN, Jefferson Twp.

More About NANCY E. STEPHENS:

Burial: Shiloh Cemetery, Grant Co. IN

Census: 1900, Grant Co. - living w/Odes

Children of JAMES PUGH and NANCY STEPHENS are:

- i. CHARLES M.⁷ PUGH, b. ca 1865, Grant Co. IN; m. LYDIA R. HORNER, 14 January 1888, Grant Co. IN.
- ii. TILLBERY R. PUGH, b. 17 March 1867, Grant Co. IN; d. 11 May 1867, Grant Co. IN.

More About TILLBERY R. PUGH:

Burial: Shiloh Cemetery, Grant Co. IN

49. iii. ODES W. PUGH, b. May 1869, Grant Co. IN; d. 1925.

30. DAVID WESLEY⁶ PUGH (*MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 03 January 1823 in OH, and died 28 January 1879 in Grant Co. IN. He married MARGARET SMITH ca 1849. She died in Grant Co. IN.

More About DAVID WESLEY PUGH:

Burial: Shiloh Cemetery, Grant Co. IN

Census: 1860, Grant Co. IN, Jefferson Twp.- same pg. as parents

Occupation: 1860, Farmer

Children of DAVID PUGH and MARGARET SMITH are:

- i. MARGARET⁷ PUGH, d. Bef. 1860.
50. ii. EBER PUGH, b. ca 1852, Wells Co. IN; d. 05 June 1916.
51. iii. ADALINE PUGH, b. ca 1856, IN; d. 1931.

31. JOSIAH⁶ PUGH (*MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*)¹ was born 10 January 1824 in OH¹, and died 29 March 1897 in Craig, Moffat Co. CO. He married MARGARET WALKER¹ 15 August 1848 in Grant Co. IN¹, daughter of JOSEPH C. WALKER. She was born 03 August 1819 in VA, and died 08 August 1890 in Fall River, Greenwood Co. KS.

Notes for JOSIAH PUGH:

Dorothea Pugh wrote: After Margaret died, Josiah went with his sons to Colorado. He died before they reached their destination and as the family was snowed in for a very long time, they buried him on a wind swept free place. A highway now runs near by his grave.

More About JOSIAH PUGH:

Census: 1880, Greenwood Co. KS, Salt Springs-pg 355C

Occupation: 1860, Farmer
Status: See Notes

Children of JOSIAH PUGH and MARGARET WALKER are:

- i. INFANT⁷ PUGH, b. 28 June 1849, Grant Co. IN; d. 29 June 1849, Grant Co. IN.

More About INFANT PUGH:

Burial: Shiloh Cemetery Grant Co. IN

- 52. ii. MASON R. PUGH, b. 25 August 1850, Upland, Grant Co. IN; d. 14 November 1911, Purcell, McClain Co. OK.
- 53. iii. DEMING PUGH, b. 01 October 1852, Grant Co. IN; d. 13 July 1928, Craig, Moffat Co. CO.
- 54. iv. ELIZABETH JANE PUGH, b. 29 December 1853, Upland, Grant Co. IN; d. Fall River, KS.
- 55. v. JEROME M. PUGH, b. 19 June 1855, Grant Co. IN; d. 02 June 1918, CO.
- 56. vi. LEVERA CATHERINE PUGH, b. 30 April 1859, KS; d. 25 January 1941, ?.
- 57. vii. MISHAEL EDWARD PUGH, b. 20 July 1861, KS; d. 07 April 1937.
- viii. ALBERT SIDNEY PUGH, b. 30 March 1867, NE.

32. JOHN W.⁶ PUGH (*MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 27 January 1827 in Guernsey Co. OH, and died 24 September 1896 in Upland, Grant Co. IN. He married (1) MARGUERITE MCCORMICK 25 July 1848. She was born 1829 in IN, and died 1884. He married (2) IDA ROSE NIXON 19 April 1887. She was born in Of Capon Bridge, WV, and died 1919.

Notes for JOHN W. PUGH:

9 children on FGS

Married twice

More About JOHN W. PUGH:

Burial: Oaktown, Knox Co. IN

Occupation: Doctor & Druggist

Residence: To Knox Co. in 1868 - back after 1884

More About MARGUERITE MCCORMICK:

Burial: Oaktown, Knox Co. IN

More About IDA ROSE NIXON:

Burial: Capon Chapel, Hampshire Co. WV

Status: Sister of Eldridge Nixon

Children of JOHN PUGH and MARGUERITE MCCORMICK are:

- 58. i. SALLIE⁷ PUGH.
- ii. SUSANNAH E. PUGH, b. 16 October 1849, Grant Co. IN; d. 27 March 1874.

More About SUSANNAH E. PUGH:

Burial: Olive Branch Cemtery, Delaware Co. IN

- 59. iii. EMMA PUGH, b. ca 1852.
- iv. ORION R. PUGH, b. ca 1854, Grant Co. IN; d. 15 March 1854.

More About ORION R. PUGH:

Burial: Olive Branch Cemtery, Delaware Co. IN

- 60. v. FLORENCE-JENNY PUGH, b. ca 1855; d. Aft. 1897.
- vi. ANNA PUGH, b. ca 1858, Grant Co. IN; d. 31 January 1858.

More About ANNA PUGH:

Burial: Olive Branch Cemtery, Delaware Co. IN

- vii. INFANT PUGH, b. 26 August 1859, Grant Co. IN; d. 26 October 1859.

More About INFANT PUGH:

Burial: Olive Branch Cemtery, Delaware Co. IN

- viii. WILLIE PUGH, b. 10 April 1861, Grant Co. IN; d. 24 May 1861.

More About WILLIE PUGH:

Burial: Olive Branch Cemetery, Delaware Co. IN

- ix. MARY PUGH, b. 12 November 1861, Grant Co. IN; d. 03 November 1862.

More About MARY PUGH:

Burial: Olive Branch Cemetery, Delaware Co. IN

33. MAHLON⁶ PUGH (*MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 15 October 1835 in Grant Co. IN, and died 10 November 1883 in Grant Co. IN - see notes. He married JUDITH A. THOMPSON 16 November 1865 in Grant Co. IN, daughter of SAMUEL THOMPSON and MARTHA THORNBURG. She was born 23 February 1840 in Grant Co. IN, and died 31 July 1906.

Notes for MAHLON PUGH:

Cemetery Inscripts. - has d. 10 Nov. 1893 - think it is wrong

More About MAHLON PUGH:

Burial: Shiloh Cemetery, Grant Co. IN

Census: 1870, Grant Co. IN, Jefferson Twp.

Occupation: 1870, Physician

More About JUDITH A. THOMPSON:

Burial: Shiloh Cemetery, Grant Co. IN

Children of MAHLON PUGH and JUDITH THOMPSON are:

61. i. JOHN THOMPSON⁷ PUGH, b. 17 January 1867, Grant Co. IN; d. 01 January 1953, Houston, TX.
ii. MARTHA E. PUGH, b. 06 September 1868, Grant Co. IN; d. 22 October 1868, Grant Co. IN.

More About MARTHA E. PUGH:

Burial: Shiloh Cemetery, Grant Co. IN

- iii. SAMUEL WESLEY PUGH, b. 07 July 1870, Grant Co. IN; d. 27 November 1872, Grant Co. IN.

More About SAMUEL WESLEY PUGH:

Burial: Shiloh Cemetery, Grant Co. IN

- iv. SARAH A. PUGH, b. 14 November 1875, Grant Co. IN; d. 25 December 1875, Grant Co. IN.

More About SARAH A. PUGH:

Burial: Shiloh Cemetery, Grant Co. IN

34. ARMINDA HESTER⁶ PUGH (*MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 07 April 1838 in Grant Co. IN, and died 10 July 1888 in Grant Co. IN. She married JOSEPH C. HORNER 20 September 1860 in Grant Co. IN, son of ANDREW HORNER and NANCY WALKER. He was born 28 January 1832 in Rockbridge Co. VA, and died Bef. 1914.

Notes for ARMINDA HESTER PUGH:

More About ARMINDA HESTER PUGH:

Burial: Olive Branch Cemetery, Delaware Co. IN

Census: 1870, Grant Co. IN, Jefferson Twp.

Status: Some information from G.K. Garner

Notes for JOSEPH C. HORNER:

History of Grant Co. IN-Brant & Fuller - farmer, to CA in 1853, back to IN in 1856. MO after that & then back to CA gold regions. Stayed a year & then back to Grant Co.

More About JOSEPH C. HORNER:

Occupation: 1870, Farmer

Children of ARMINDA PUGH and JOSEPH HORNER are:

- i. ELZONA H.⁷ HORNER, b. ca 1861; m. MINNIE.
62. ii. INEZ G. HORNER, b. ca 1862.
63. iii. EVA T. HORNER, b. ca 1865; d. 1947.
- iv. NANCY ELIZABETH HORNER, b. October 1867; m. GEORGE VON ATKINSON.
- v. ADONA L. HORNER, b. ca 1869.
- vi. MAGGIE E. HORNER, b. ca 1870; d. young.

More About MAGGIE E. HORNER:

Burial: Shiloh Cemetery, Grant Co. IN

64. vii. VERONA M. HORNER, b. ca 1873.
65. viii. DENVER L. HORNER, b. October 1878.

35. ELIZA ELLEN⁶ PUGH (*MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 08 April 1840 in Grant Co. IN, and died 18 November 1884 in Grant Co. IN. She married JOHN NEEDLER 30 April 1861 in Grant Co. IN, son of JAMES NEEDLER and REBECCA WARD. He was born 01 February 1834 in OH, and died 15 March 1902 in Grant Co. IN.

More About ELIZA ELLEN PUGH:

Burial: Shiloh Cemetery, Grant Co. IN

Census: 1870, Grant Co. IN, Jefferson Twp.

More About JOHN NEEDLER:

Burial: Shiloh Cemetery, Grant Co. IN

Occupation: 1870, Farmer

Children of ELIZA PUGH and JOHN NEEDLER are:

- i. VIOLA J.⁷ NEEDLER, b. ca 1861.
- ii. THOMAS ALONZO NEEDLER, b. ca 1866.
- iii. CHARLES J. NEEDLER, b. ca 1877.

36. BRANSON F.⁶ PUGH (*MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 03 May 1842 in Grant Co. IN, and died 20 September 1886 in Fall River, Greenwood Co. KS. He married EMMA TAUGHENBAUGH 12 April 1866. She was born ca 1844 in Blackford Co. IN.

More About BRANSON F. PUGH:

Census: 1870, Grant Co. IN, Fairmont

College: Bet. 1863 - 1867, Cincinnati Medical College

Occupation: 1870, Physician

Residence: 1873, To Charleston KS then Fall River KS

More About EMMA TAUGHENBAUGH:

Birth name?: Rhoades

Children of BRANSON PUGH and EMMA TAUGHENBAUGH are:

- i. LYDIA E.⁷ PUGH, b. 21 October 1866, IN; d. 1915, Fall River, KS; m. JOHN W. MORGAN, 03 September 1885, Fall River, KS.
- ii. ALTY B. PUGH, b. ca 1869, IN; d. young.

37. AMOS⁶ PUGH (*MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 17 July 1844 in Grant Co. IN, and died 12 April 1905 in Jefferson Twp. Grant Co. IN. He married MARGARET BALLINGER 18 January 1866 in Grant Co. IN. She was born 27 August 1842 in Grant Co. IN, and died 06 April 1934 in Grant Co. IN.

Notes for AMOS PUGH:

This Margaret Walker may not be the same person who married Josiah Pugh in 1848

More About AMOS PUGH:

Burial: Jefferson Cemetery, Grant Co. IN

Census: 1880, Grant Co. IN, Jefferson Twp.

Occupation: 1884, Farmer- most of life

Notes for MARGARET BALLINGER:

Foster mother to Effie who mar. O.C. Needler a son of Joseph Needler. Also raised her niece Lois E. Simons who mar. Louis Hanley

More About MARGARET BALLINGER:

Burial: Jefferson Cemetery, Grant Co. IN

Child of AMOS PUGH and MARGARET BALLINGER is:

- i. WILLIAM ELMER⁷ PUGH, b. 21 October 1866; d. 05 November 1894, Grant Co. IN.

Notes for WILLIAM ELMER PUGH:

INDIVIDUAL_NOTE

Did not marry

More About WILLIAM ELMER PUGH:

Burial: Jefferson Cemetery, Grant Co. IN

38. ALFRED⁶ PUGH (*MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 26 May 1846 in Grant Co. IN, and died Aft. 1920. He married HESTER A. MILES 01 April 1872 in Grant Co. IN, daughter of LORENZO MILES and PHOEBE WASS. She was born 13 May 1852 in Grant Co. IN, and died 22 February 1892 in Grant Co. IN.

More About ALFRED PUGH:

Burial: Shiloh Cemetery, Grant Co. IN

Census: 1920, Grant Co. IN, Upland

Occupation: 1914, Insurance Sales

More About HESTER A. MILES:

Burial: Shiloh Cemetery, Grant Co. IN

Children of ALFRED PUGH and HESTER MILES are:

- i. OCIE V.⁷ PUGH, b. August 1874; d. 12 September 1954, Upland, Grant Co. IN.

Notes for OCIE V. PUGH:

INDIVIDUAL_NOTE

Did not marry

More About OCIE V. PUGH:

Burial: Shiloh Cemetery, Grant Co. IN

Census: 1920, With father

Death record: Burial permit

66. ii. MALEVIE L. PUGH, b. 07 March 1876; d. 30 September 1968, MI.
- iii. ORA HOOD PUGH, b. ca 1878; d. NB.

Notes for ORA HOOD PUGH:

INDIVIDUAL_NOTE

Did not marry

More About ORA HOOD PUGH:
Avocation: 1914, Horseman
Occupation: 1914, Contractor laborer

39. LEWIS⁶ ARNOLD (*ARCHIBALD⁵, ANDREW⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born ca 1828 in Hampshire Co. VA. He married EMELINE SPAID ca 1852 in Hampshire Co. VA, daughter of ENOS SPAID and ROSANNA STIFRE. She was born 27 February 1831 in Hampshire Co. VA.

More About LEWIS ARNOLD:
Census: 1880, Hampshire Co. WVA
Occupation: 1850, Farmer/w par.
Service: Civil

Children of LEWIS ARNOLD and EMELINE SPAID are:

- i. EVAN C.⁷ ARNOLD, b. ca 1853.
- ii. MIRANDA ARNOLD, b. ca 1854.
- iii. MARY F. V. ARNOLD, b. ca 1856.
- iv. EDWARD TRONE ARNOLD, b. 06 December 1858.
- v. SARAH C. ARNOLD, b. ca 1862, WVA.
67. vi. ALBERT S. ARNOLD, b. 07 March 1865; d. ca 1914.
- vii. EMMA A. ARNOLD, b. ca 1868, WVA.
- viii. MAGGIE A. ARNOLD, b. ca 1871, WVA.

40. ELIAS⁶ ARNOLD (*ARCHIBALD⁵, ANDREW⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born ca 1830 in Hampshire Co. WV. He married HARRIET SPAID ca 1853 in Hampshire Co. WV.

Notes for ELIAS ARNOLD:
An Elias Arnold mar. Harriet DeVault 6 Aug. 1853 in Vinton Co. OH

More About ELIAS ARNOLD:
Status: See Notes

Children of ELIAS ARNOLD and HARRIET SPAID are:

- i. ALMIRA⁷ ARNOLD, b. 01 June 1854, Hampshire Co. WV.
- ii. IDA ARNOLD, b. 26 March 1856, Hampshire Co. WV.
- iii. ELKANAH ARNOLD, b. 16 October 1858, Hampshire Co. WV.
- iv. MARTHA ARNOLD, b. 08 June 1863, Hampshire Co. WV.

41. GEORGE WASHINGTON⁶ ARNOLD (*DAVID⁵, RICHARD⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 18 January 1823 in Harrison Co. IN, and died 14 October 1895 in Harrison Co. IN. He married SUSANNA FULLER 02 April 1846 in Harrison Co. IN. She was born 26 June 1827 in IN, and died 14 August 1892 in Harrison Co. IN.

More About GEORGE WASHINGTON ARNOLD:
Burial: Mt. Tabor

More About SUSANNA FULLER:
Burial: Mt. Tabor

Children of GEORGE ARNOLD and SUSANNA FULLER are:

- i. RICHARD THOMAS⁷ ARNOLD-2, b. 01 January 1847, Harrison Co. IN; d. 09 September 1912; m. DOROTHY VOYLES, 15 December 1897, Harrison Co. IN; b. 1864; d. 1931.
- ii. RUTHA ANN ARNOLD, b. 28 July 1848, Harrison Co. IN; d. 10 April 1912; m. PETER WEILBAHRE-AKER, October 1868, Harrison Co. IN.
- iii. SARAH CATHERINE ARNOLD, b. 14 August 1850, Harrison Co. IN; m. JOHN N. DEATON, 13 October 1873, Harrison Co. IN.
- iv. WILLIAM D. ARNOLD, b. 1852, Harrison Co. IN; d. 09 May 1885; m. MEDEA JONES, 21 May 1875, Harrison Co. IN.

- v. MARY ELIZABETH ARNOLD, b. 1854, Harrison Co. IN; m. FERNDINAND EMS.
- vi. JOHN W. ARNOLD, b. 12 February 1855, Harrison Co. IN; d. 12 February 1855.
- vii. ELI ARNOLD, b. 14 April 1856, Harrison Co. IN; m. CARRIE DIEDRICH.
- viii. GEORGE R. ARNOLD, b. 13 June 1858, Harrison Co. IN; m. MAGGIE LOUGHMILLER, 06 September 1885, Harrison Co. IN.
- ix. MARTHA JANE ARNOLD, b. 13 June 1858, Harrison Co. IN; m. HOOKER LOUGHMILLER, 03 August 1886, Harrison Co. IN.
- x. AMBROSE TAYLOR ARNOLD, b. 09 May 1860, Harrison Co. IN; d. 17 June 1907; m. FLORENCE DAVIS.
- 68. xi. BENJAMIN JACOB ARNOLD, b. 01 August 1864, Ramsey, Harrison Co. IN; d. 15 September 1941, Palmyra, Harrison Co. IN.
- xii. LAYFAYETTE ARNOLD, b. 20 March 1865, Harrison Co. IN; d. 20 March 1865.
- xiii. HENRY HERMAN ARNOLD, b. 1866, IN; m. ALICE JOHNSON.
- xiv. EDWARD HARBORSON ARNOLD, b. 31 January 1867, IN; d. 18 January 1948; m. ROZELLA ENGLAND, 23 February 1896, IN.
- xv. AMANDA ELLEN ARNOLD, b. 25 May 1871, IN; d. 1915; m. ALFORD VOYLES, 24 February 1889.

42. ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD (*JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 16 April 1831 in Hampshire Co. VA, and died 07 September 1879 in Ottawa Co. OH. She married WILLIAM LLOYD DILLEY 22 November 1849 in Crawford Co. OH, son of ?? DILLEY and RACHEL RIMER. He was born July 1824 in Luzerne Co. PA, and died 29 July 1900 in McBain, Missaukee Co. MI.

More About ALCINDA ARNOLD:

Burial: 1879, Grahmn Cemetery, Wood Co. OH

Notes for WILLIAM LLOYD DILLEY:

INDIVIDUAL_NOTE

Census: 1850 Crawford Co. OH, Texas twp.

1860 Seneca Co. OH, Jackson twp.

1870 Ottawa Co. OH, Benton twp.

1880 Ottawa Co. OH, Clay twp.

1900 Missaukee Co. MI, Reeder twp.

William bought property in Crawford Co. 19 Nov. 1849. He sold it 28 Oct. 1851 and those are the only property transactions in lifetime.

More About WILLIAM LLOYD DILLEY:

Burial: Riverside Cemetery, Missaukee Co. MI

Children of ALCINDA ARNOLD and WILLIAM DILLEY are:

- 69. i. LEVI SMITH⁷ DILLEY, b. 21 September 1850, Texas Twp. Crawford Co. OH; d. 20 April 1889, Limestone, Ottawa Co. OH.
- 70. ii. NANCY ELLEN DILLEY, b. July 1854, OH; d. 1939, Kalamzoo Co. MI?
- 71. iii. JASPAR JOHN DILLEY, b. January 1855, OH; d. 1904, Ottawa Co. OH.
- 72. iv. SELDON ALPHEAUS DILLEY, b. 09 May 1857, OH; d. 20 December 1933, Toledo, OH.
- 73. v. IDA ARETA DILLEY, b. 14 April 1860, Seneca Co. OH; d. 01 August 1911, McBain, Missaukee Co. MI.
- 74. vi. CORNELIUS DILLEY, b. April 1862, Seneca Co. OH; d. 1947, Thompsonville, MI.
- 75. vii. SARAH CALISTY DILLEY, b. 06 November 1863, OH; d. 11 October 1925, Flint, Genesee Co. MI.
- 76. viii. WILBUR ORPHEAUS DILLEY, b. 27 August 1868, Martin, Ottawa Co. OH; d. 12 February 1953, Flushing, Genesee Co. MI.
- ix. MILTON DILLEY, b. 1873, Ottawa Co. OH; d. 23 December 1956, Boyne City, Charlevoix Co. MI.

Notes for MILTON DILLEY:

INDIVIDUAL_NOTE

Census: 1880 Ottawa Co. OH, Clay twp.

43. SELDON⁶ ARNOLD (*JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 08 January 1836 in Crawford Co. OH, and died 05 May 1915 in Jefferson Twp. Montgomery Co. OH. He married (1) SUSANNA SHOUP 08 August 1859 in Seneca Co. OH. She was born November 1842 in OH, and died 02 June 1924 in Wyandotte, MI?. He married (2) MARGARET GARRISON 30 August 1886 in Hillsdale Co. MI, daughter of JACOB GARRISON and RACHEL RIMER. She was born 23 June 1836 in Luzerne Co. PA, and died 03 June 1906 in Waterloo, DeKalb Co. IN.

Notes for SELDON ARNOLD:

Seldon was a Pvt. in the 186 OVI Co E under Col. Wilhelm. According to Civil War Prescription book he was sick in the hospital Mar. 26 to Apr. 5 with a headache. He went back to duty the next day but by June 16 he was in hosp. again w/a fever. He stayed for 4 days. Two days after he returned to duty he was sent to Psh Hosp. at Chattanooga, TN. On 26 July 1865 he was honorably discharged. He applied for his pension and was accepted on grounds he had contracted rheumatism from exposure while in the service. He was unable to work much of the time but did some farming and carpentry when able. By 12 Feb. 1902 he deserted Susanna but did not divorce her and she was able to collect one half of the pension due Seldon.

OH DC #70462/Seldon/info. from 1896 Historical Record - much missing/mitral insufficiency

CENSUS:

1860 Jackson twp, Seneca Co. OH

1880 Monroe twp, Henry Co. OH

1900 Mt. Cory, Hancock Co. OH

1910 National Military Home, Montgomery Co. OH

More About SELDON ARNOLD:

Burial: Nat. Mil. Home, Montgomery Co, OH

Service: Civil

More About SUSANNA SHOUP:

Census: 1910, Mt. Cory, Hancock Co. OH

Notes for MARGARET GARRISON:

Abstract of d.c. from a book - married - bp PA/d. Waterloo/m. listed as Rachel Renner/hus. as Wiland Finch

Only Elizabeth and one brother survived Margaret

More About MARGARET GARRISON:

Burial: Waterloo Cemetery, DeKalb Co. IN

Census: 1880, DeKalb Co. IN - w/father & Ada

Church: United Brethren

Death certificate: 1906, See notes

Obituary: 07 June 1906, Waterloo Press - have

Occupation: 1870, Domestic

Residence: 1886, Waterloo, IN

Status: See notes

Children of SELDON ARNOLD and SUSANNA SHOUP are:

- i. SYLVANUS⁷ ARNOLD, b. 28 April 1860, Seneca Co. OH; d. 03 May 1860, Loudon Twp. Seneca Co. OH.

More About SYLVANUS ARNOLD:

Cause: 1860, Fits

- ii. GEORGE A. ARNOLD, b. 02 October 1862, Seneca Co. OH.
77. iii. JAMES L. ARNOLD, b. 03 January 1865, Sandusky Co. OH.
- iv. ROSANNA E. ARNOLD, b. 15 March 1867, OH; d. 16 December 1881, Henry Co. OH.
- v. JOSEPH W. ARNOLD, b. 08 October 1870, OH.
- vi. ALBERTA M. ARNOLD, b. 05 March 1872, Perry twp, Wood Co. OH; d. 07 September 1881, Henry Co. OH.
78. vii. JACOB F. ARNOLD, b. 08 October 1875, Seneca Co. OH.
79. viii. SARAH A. ARNOLD, b. 20 April 1879, Henry Co. OH.

44. RHODA ANN⁶ ARNOLD (*JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born ca 1838 in OH. She married PETER H. BAKER 07 October 1854 in Wood Co. OH. He was born ca 1833 in OH.

Notes for RHODA ANN ARNOLD:

INDIVIDUAL_NOTE

On May 15, 1870 Rhoda committed adultery with Eli Cousinau at the home of Barbara Baker in Ottawa Co. OH Afterwards she "eloped with Cousinau. Peter charged gross neglect, adultery and willfull absence for more than three years Peter asked for custody of the children. Filed for divorce 22 Aug. 1871. Papers unclear but appear divorce was not granted because payment of fees was not made.

More About RHODA ANN ARNOLD:

Census: 1860, Montgomery Twp. Wood Co. OH

More About PETER H. BAKER:

Occupation: 1870, Making staves

Children of RHODA ARNOLD and PETER BAKER are:

- i. SARAH V.⁷ BAKER, b. 21 August 1858, Montgomery Twp. Wood Co. OH.
- ii. EMMA J. BAKER, b. 29 June 1862, Wood Co. OH.
- iii. WILLIS E. BAKER, b. 17 April 1865, Wood Co. OH.
- iv. CORA BAKER, b. ca 1867, OH; d. Bef. 1871, OH.

45. DAISY LOVE⁶ ARNOLD (*JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 09 December 1874 in Wayne, Wood Co. OH, and died January 1968 in Toledo, Lucas Co. OH. She married WILLIAM HOUSTON PATTON ca 1891 in Wood Co. OH. He was born 23 October 1870 in Ernington, PA, and died 11 December 1927 in Findlay, OH.

More About DAISY LOVE ARNOLD:

Burial: Grahmn Cemetery, Wood Co. OH

Census: 1900, Montgomery Twp. Wood Co. OH

More About WILLIAM HOUSTON PATTON:

Burial: Grahmn Cemetery, Wood Co. OH

Children of DAISY ARNOLD and WILLIAM PATTON are:

80. i. JOHN WEBER⁷ PATTON, b. 27 August 1893, Rising Sun, Wood Co. OH; d. 16 August 1965, Wayne, Wood Co. OH.
81. ii. ARNOLD KEITH PATTON, b. 09 March 1895, Rising Sun, Wood Co. OH; d. 23 July 1983, Fostoria, OH.
82. iii. VELMA LOVE PATTON, b. 28 August 1896, Wayne, Wood Co. OH; d. 01 February 1983, West Milgrove, Wood Co. OH.
- iv. BESSIE TRUTH PATTON, b. 01 April 1901, Wood Co. OH; d. 30 March 1902, Wood Co. OH.

More About BESSIE TRUTH PATTON:

Burial: Grahmn Cemetery

- v. HAROLD MALCOM PATTON, b. 10 January 1903, Wayne, Wood Co. OH; d. 04 September 1963, Wood Co. OH; m. (1) GRACE ROLLS, ca 1925; m. (2) DEMARIS LANDWEHR, Aft. 1930.
- vi. HELEN WILDA PATTON, b. 20 December 1904, Wayne, Wood Co. OH; d. 28 December 1968, Wood Co. OH; m. CHARLES DALTON.

More About HELEN WILDA PATTON:

Residence: 1965, Waterloo?

83. vii. ESSEL HERMA PATTON, b. 09 February 1908, Wayne, Wood Co. OH; d. 28 October 1996, Maumee OH.
- viii. JAMES JOSEPH PATTON, b. 10 April 1911, Wayne, Wood Co. OH; m. NAN SAWYER, ca 1932, Wood Co. OH.

46. ARCHIBALD⁶ EATON (*NANCY⁵ ARNOLD, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born ca 1828 in VA. He married PRISCILLA ca 1848 in Clinton Co. OH. She was born ca 1828 in OH.

More About ARCHIBALD EATON:

Census: 1850, Clinton Co. OH

Child of ARCHIBALD EATON and PRISCILLA is:

- i. EXISA⁷ EATON, b. ca 1849, Clinton Co. OH.

47. JAMES H.⁶ ARNOLD (*ARCHIBALD⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 27 March 1835 in OH, and died 02 February 1910 in McArthur, Vinton Co. OH. He married TRYPHENA WESCOTT 26 October 1856 in Vinton Co. OH. She was born ca 1837 in Elk Twp. Vinton Co. OH, and died Aft. 1916.

More About JAMES H. ARNOLD:

Census: 1880, McArthur, Vinton Co. OH

Occupation: 1880, Blacksmith

Children of JAMES ARNOLD and TRYPHENA WESCOTT are:

- i. MARGARET⁷ ARNOLD, b. ca 1858.
84. ii. WILLIAM HENRY ARNOLD, b. ca 1862, Vinton Co. OH.
- iii. PHILANDER ARNOLD, b. ca 1865, Vinton Co. OH.

More About PHILANDER ARNOLD:

Occupation: 1880, Laborer

- iv. ANNIE W. ARNOLD, b. ca 1867, Vinton Co. OH.
- v. MARY M. ARNOLD, b. ca 1868, Vinton Co. OH.
- vi. ARCHIBALD ARNOLD, b. ca 1870, Vinton Co. OH.
- vii. JAMES E. ARNOLD, b. ca 1872, Vinton Co. OH.
- viii. AUGUSTA ARNOLD, b. ca 1876, Vinton Co. OH.

48. ISAAC GILBERT⁶ ARNOLD (*JOHN⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 17 November 1851 in Wilkesville, Vinton Co. OH, and died 05 January 1903 in Anadarko, Caddo Co. OK.. He married (1) LUVINA ABBOTT 16 March 1873 in Pike Co. IN. She was born 02 October 1853 in Otwell, Pike Co. IN, and died 27 October 1916 in Spokane, WA.. He married (2) MARTHA ANN SULLIVAN 31 October 1876 in Pike Co. IN. She was born 26 February 1853 in Otwell, Pike Co. IN, and died 21 January 1929 in Otwell, Pike Co. IN.

More About MARTHA ANN SULLIVAN:

Burial: Otwell, Pike Co. IN

Child of ISAAC ARNOLD and LUVINA ABBOTT is:

- i. FRANK H.⁷ ARNOLD, b. 10 February 1874, Otwell, Pike Co. IN; d. 27 May 1948, Santa Cruz, CA; m. SUSAN T. ?.

Children of ISAAC ARNOLD and MARTHA SULLIVAN are:

- ii. ARTHUR R.⁷ ARNOLD, b. 16 January 1877, Otwell, Pike Co. IN; d. ca 1954, Tracy, CA; m. MAE SMITH, ca 1898.
- iii. CARL ARNOLD, b. 20 October 1881, Otwell, Pike Co. IN; d. ca 1938, Tulsa, OK; m. BERTHA RIDGE.
- iv. BLANCHE ARNOLD, b. 18 March 1886, Otwell, Pike Co. IN; d. 31 October 1941, Otwell, Pike Co. IN; m. WILLIAM SCHULTZ, 14 September 1904, IN.
85. v. JOHN HAROLD ARNOLD, b. 27 August 1892, Watonga, Indian Terr. OK.; d. 04 September 1929, Omaha, NB..

Generation No. 7

49. ODES W.⁷ PUGH (*JAMES HARVEY⁶, MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born May 1869 in Grant Co. IN, and died 1925. He married LIDA MARGARET JONES 21 December 1889 in Grant Co. IN. She was born July 1872 in IN, and died 1923.

More About ODES W. PUGH:

Burial: Shiloh Cemetery, Grant Co. IN

Census: 1900, Grant Co. IN, Jefferson Twp.

Occupation: 1900, Farmer

More About LIDA MARGARET JONES:

Burial: Shiloh Cemetery, Grant Co. IN

Children of ODES PUGH and LIDA JONES are:

- 86. i. PAUL DEWITT⁸ PUGH, b. 03 April 1894, Jefferson Twp. Grant Co. IN; d. 19 November 1980, Hartford City, Blackford Co. IN.
- 87. ii. FERN PUGH, b. October 1890.
- iii. GALE B. PUGH, b. 1898; d. 1925.

More About GALE B. PUGH:

Burial: Shiloh Cemetery, Grant Co. IN

- 88. iv. RUTH ELLEN PUGH, b. January 1900; d. 1930.
- 89. v. JAMES L. PUGH, b. 18 March 1893, IN; d. 14 January 1979.

50. EBER⁷ PUGH (*DAVID WESLEY⁶, MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born ca 1852 in Wells Co. IN, and died 05 June 1916. He married MARY ELIZABETH SEEVERS, daughter of WILLIAM SEEVERS and SARAH WETZ. She was born 1860 in Henry Co. IN, and died 1915.

More About EBER PUGH:

Burial: I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Hartford City IN

Census: 1880, Grant Co. IN, Jefferson Twp.

More About MARY ELIZABETH SEEVERS:

Burial: I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Hartford City IN

Children of EBER PUGH and MARY SEEVERS are:

- 90. i. MYRTLE⁸ PUGH.
- 91. ii. FRANK PUGH, b. ca 1882; d. July 1949, IN.
- iii. ROSCOE PUGH, m. LOTTIE JACOBS.

51. ADALINE⁷ PUGH (*DAVID WESLEY⁶, MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born ca 1856 in IN, and died 1931. She married ELIJAH SEXTON 14 December 1876 in Grant Co. IN. He was born ca 1854, and died 1924.

Notes for ADALINE PUGH:

Have a little more on these children

More About ADALINE PUGH:

Status: See Notes

Children of ADALINE PUGH and ELIJAH SEXTON are:

- i. BURR⁸ SEXTON.
- ii. CAPPI SEXTON.
- iii. MARY SEXTON.
- iv. DAVID WESLEY SEXTON.

52. MASON R.⁷ PUGH (*JOSIAH⁶, MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 25 August 1850 in Upland, Grant Co. IN, and died 14 November 1911 in Purcell, McClain Co. OK. He married FRANCES J. TRAYLOR ca 1878 in Indian Territory, daughter of ? TRAYLOR and MARY. She was born October 1855 in AL, and died 1934.

More About MASON R. PUGH:

Burial: 1911, Lexington Cemetery, Lexington OK

Census: 1910, Purcell, McClain Co. OK

Occupation: 1900, Farmer

Notes for FRANCES J. TRAYLOR:

1900 census shows she had 7 children - could be one b. ca 1897 & d. bef. 1900

More About FRANCES J. TRAYLOR:

Burial: Lexington Cemetery, Lexington OK

Census: 1920, Had gr ch: Eva Jan b. 1914 & Roumelle b. 1915 w/her

Children: 1910 - 7b 7l

Status: See note

Children of MASON PUGH and FRANCES TRAYLOR are:

- i. CLAUDIA D.⁸ PUGH, b. April 1881, OK.
- ii. MAGGIE PUGH, b. September 1883, OK.

Notes for MAGGIE PUGH:

1910 Purcell OK - Liv. w/Mason R. - Allie b. ca 1884 dau. and son in law - Henry Owens? - ch. Paul b 1907 and Harry b. 1909. Ch. listed as nephews to head but am sure is wrong. Henry is a policeman

More About MAGGIE PUGH:

Status: See notes

- 92. iii. ALLIE PUGH, b. ca 1884.
- 93. iv. JOHN PUGH, b. April 1885, Indian Territory.
- v. JOSEPH PUGH, b. October 1889, Indian Territory.

More About JOSEPH PUGH:

Census: 1920, McClain Co. OK - liv/w mother

- 94. vi. ROBERT M. PUGH, b. 09 March 1892, Indian Territory; d. 05 August 1945, McClain Co. OK.
- vii. IDA D. PUGH, b. February 1898, Indian Territory.

53. DEMING⁷ PUGH (*JOSIAH⁶, MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 01 October 1852 in Grant Co. IN, and died 13 July 1928 in Craig, Moffat Co. CO. He married MARY ELLEN SHIPLEY 04 May 1889, daughter of GASSAWAY SHIPLEY and MARY HENDRICKS. She was born 13 January 1868 in Anderson, Madison Co. IN, and died October 1950.

Notes for DEMING PUGH:

1900 listed as Denman

More About DEMING PUGH:

Birth date: 1900, Gives Jan 16

Census: 1910, Routt Co. CO, Prec. 4 Hayden

Occupation: 1910, Farmer/Squatter (OFH)

Status: Also have b. 10 Jan 1852

More About MARY ELLEN SHIPLEY:

Birth Record: 1868, From Ancestral File

Parents names: From Ancestral File

Children of DEMING PUGH and MARY SHIPLEY are:

- 95. i. MISHAEL EDWARD⁸ PUGH, b. 12 October 1891, Kinsley, Edwards Co. KS; d. 01 November 1963, Craig, Moffat Co. CO.
- 96. ii. JESSE DEWEY PUGH, b. 16 April 1898, CO; d. December 1983, Craig, Moffat Co. CO.
- iii. INFANT PUGH, b. 16 April 1898, Craig, CO; d. 16 April 1898, Craig, CO.

54. ELIZABETH JANE⁷ PUGH (*JOSIAH⁶, MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 29 December 1853 in Upland, Grant Co. IN, and died in Fall River, KS. She married (1) THOMAS JOHNSTON. She married (2) ISAAC NEWTON GILES ca 1894.

More About ELIZABETH JANE PUGH:

Status: Much info from G.K. Garner

Children of ELIZABETH PUGH and THOMAS JOHNSTON are:

- i. MARTHA LUCINDA⁸ JOHNSTON.
- ii. WHNETA LOUELLA JOHNSTON.

Child of ELIZABETH PUGH and ISAAC GILES is:

- iii. ORANGE AMOS⁸ GILES.

55. JEROME M.⁷ PUGH (*JOSIAH⁶, MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*)¹ was born 19 June 1855 in Grant Co. IN¹, and died 02 June 1918 in CO. He married JENNIE R. COCHRAN 30 August 1883 in Greenwood Co. KS. She died Bef. 1900.

Notes for JEROME M. PUGH:

1900 census - listed as single

More About JEROME M. PUGH:

Census: 1910, Routt Co. CO, Prec. 4 Hayden

Death place: Perhaps Craig, Moffat Co. CO

Occupation: 1910, Farmer (OFF)

Status: See notes

Children of JEROME PUGH and JENNIE COCHRAN are:

- i. LEWIS BRANSON⁸ PUGH, b. ca 1884, KS; m. IVA.

More About LEWIS BRANSON PUGH:

Census: 1910, Routt Co. CO, Prec. 4 Hayden

Occupation: 1910, Farmer

Residence: Junction City, OR

- ii. WILLIAM M. PUGH, m. AVIS.

Notes for WILLIAM M. PUGH:

He went to Wichita, KS when about 9, probably with his mother after parents divorce
Belonged to Kiwanis Club, Wichita Country Club

More About WILLIAM M. PUGH:

Occupation: Dentist

Service: WWI

Status: See Notes

56. LEVERA CATHERINE⁷ PUGH (*JOSIAH⁶, MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 30 April 1859 in KS, and died 25 January 1941 in ?. She married (1) WILLIAM C. BONINE 21 July 1880 in Greenwood Co. KS. She married (2) EUGENE SPARKS Aft. 1880.

Notes for LEVERA CATHERINE PUGH:

More About LEVERA CATHERINE PUGH:

Death date: Chart has 1841

Status: Much info from G.K. Garner

Children of LEVERA PUGH and WILLIAM BONINE are:

- i. JESSIE⁸ BONINE.
- ii. CLAUDE BONINE.

Children of LEVERA PUGH and EUGENE SPARKS are:

- iii. ROY⁸ SPARKS.
- iv. CHARLES FRANKLIN SPARKS.

57. MISHAEL EDWARD⁷ PUGH (*JOSIAH⁶, MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 20 July 1861 in KS, and died 07 April 1937. He married CERULIA WEST, daughter of JACOB WEST and MARY STANLEY. She was born ca 1884 in WV, and died 21 June 1936.

Notes for MISHAEL EDWARD PUGH:

Dorothea Pugh wrote: Ralph and Mishael existed after Rulie died outside of Lander. Due to his age and because he tried to do too much, Mishael got pneumonia and when he died, Ralph, a lad about 8 or 10 ran 7 miles barefoot through mud and snow to a neighbor. He was raised by different members of the families of Pugh and West.

Listed as Marsh and Rulia in 1910 census. Census lists she had 5 children but none are listed and all should be under 10 yrs. old.

More About MISHAEL EDWARD PUGH:

Birth place: Perhaps Pawnee Co. NE

Census: 1910, Rautt Co. CO, Prec. 5 Craig

Death place: Perhaps Lander, Fremont Co. WY

Occupation: 1910, Farmer - works out (owns home)

Status: See Notes

More About CERULIA WEST:

Residence: 1910, Her parents lived next door

Child of MISHAEL PUGH and CERULIA WEST is:

97. i. RALPH EARL⁸ PUGH, b. 15 March 1920, WY.

58. SALLIE⁷ PUGH (*JOHN W.⁶, MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) She married ANSON BUGHER, son of JACOB BUGHER.

More About SALLIE PUGH:

Status: She was Anson's 2nd. wife

Children of SALLIE PUGH and ANSON BUGHER are:

98. i. JOHN⁸ BUGHER, b. 31 May 1895.
ii. MARGUERITE BUGHER.

59. EMMA⁷ PUGH (*JOHN W.⁶, MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born ca 1852. She married CHARLES HAUGHTEN.

Child of EMMA PUGH and CHARLES HAUGHTEN is:

- i. DAISY⁸ HAUGHTEN, m. JOHN RUPPARD GREGORY.

60. FLORENCE-JENNY⁷ PUGH (*JOHN W.⁶, MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born ca 1855, and died Aft. 1897. She married WILLIAM GATES BOWEN in Knox Co. IN. He was born ca 1853 in IN.

More About FLORENCE-JENNY PUGH:

Census: 1880, Knox Co. IN, Busseron Twp.

Children of FLORENCE-JENNY PUGH and WILLIAM BOWEN are:

99. i. HENRY⁸ BOWEN, b. ca 1878, IN.
ii. TILLIE BOWEN.

61. JOHN THOMPSON⁷ PUGH (*MAHLON⁶, MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 17 January 1867 in Grant Co. IN, and died 01 January 1953 in Houston, TX. He married (1) IDA M. BALLINGER 05 July

1888 in Grant Co. IN. She was born 21 September 1870², and died 05 December 1895 in Grant Co. IN². He married (2) MARY AGATHA RUDINGER 16 June 1900.

Notes for JOHN THOMPSON PUGH:

Went to San Antonio, TX after Ida's death. Remarried there.

More About JOHN THOMPSON PUGH:

Burial: Shiloh Cemetery, Grant Co. IN

Status: See Notes

More About IDA M. BALLINGER:

Burial: Shiloh Cemetery Grant Co. IN

Children of JOHN PUGH and IDA BALLINGER are:

- i. COURTNEY⁸ PUGH, b. 03 February 1890, Grant Co. IN; d. 26 November 1894, Grant Co. IN.

More About COURTNEY PUGH:

Burial: Shiloh Cemetery Grant Co. IN

- ii. INFANT PUGH, b. 25 February 1889, Grant Co. IN; d. 26 February 1889.

More About INFANT PUGH:

Burial: Shiloh Cemetery, Grant Co. IN

62. INEZ G.⁷ HORNER (*ARMINDA HESTER⁶ PUGH, MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born ca 1862. She married JOHN SLATER.

Children of INEZ HORNER and JOHN SLATER are:

- i. JOSEPH⁸ SLATER.
- ii. MARGARET SLATER, m. ? WILSON.
- iii. MINDA SLATER, m. ? KNOTTS.

63. EVA T.⁷ HORNER (*ARMINDA HESTER⁶ PUGH, MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born ca 1865, and died 1947. She married SAMUEL A. CONNELLY, son of JOHN CONNELLY and REBECCA CLEVINGER. He was born 26 January 1862 in Jefferson Twp. Grant Co. IN, and died 1951.

More About EVA T. HORNER:

Burial: Jefferson Cemetery, Grant Co. IN

More About SAMUEL A. CONNELLY:

Burial: Jefferson Cemetery, Grant Co. IN

Occupation: Livery

Children of EVA HORNER and SAMUEL CONNELLY are:

- i. DORA⁸ CONNELLY.
- ii. LEGLER CONNELLY.

64. VERONA M.⁷ HORNER (*ARMINDA HESTER⁶ PUGH, MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born ca 1873. She married FREMONT WILSON.

Children of VERONA HORNER and FREMONT WILSON are:

- i. WINIFRED⁸ WILSON.
- ii. CAROL WILSON.
- iii. EDGAR WILSON.
- iv. LORRAINE WILSON.

65. DENVER L.⁷ HORNER (*ARMINDA HESTER⁶ PUGH, MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born October 1878. He married ELIZABETH DeCAMP.

Children of DENVER HORNER and ELIZABETH DECAMP are:

- i. JOSEPH⁸ HORNER, m. RUTH.
- ii. ADONA HORNER.
- iii. LELA HORNER, m. ? DISHMAN.

66. MALEVIE L.⁷ PUGH (*ALFRED⁶, MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 07 March 1876, and died 30 September 1968 in MI. She married JOHN W. DOHERTY.

More About MALEVIE L. PUGH:

Residence: 1914, Benton Harbor, MI

Children of MALEVIE PUGH and JOHN DOHERTY are:

- i. MILES A.⁸ DOHERTY, b. 11 September 1895.
- ii. GAYVELLE E. DOHERTY.
- iii. MAY H. DOHERTY.

67. ALBERT S.⁷ ARNOLD (*LEWIS⁶, ARCHIBALD⁵, ANDREW⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 07 March 1865, and died ca 1914. He married LOUISA JANE PENNINGTON, daughter of SAMUEL PENNINGTON and MARGARET MICHAEL. She was born 24 March 1869 in Hampshire Co. VA.

Children of ALBERT ARNOLD and LOUISA PENNINGTON are:

- i. IVA D.⁸ ARNOLD, m. ? LA FOLLETTE.
- ii. VIRGINIA A. ARNOLD, m. ? LA FOLLETTE.
- iii. BULA B. ARNOLD, b. 10 October 1896; d. 23 September 1956; m. CAUDY GRAY.

68. BENJAMIN JACOB⁷ ARNOLD (*GEORGE WASHINGTON⁶, DAVID⁵, RICHARD⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 01 August 1864 in Ramsey, Harrison Co. IN, and died 15 September 1941 in Palmyra, Harrison Co. IN. He married MARTHA ANN MOTT 08 June 1890 in Harrison Co. IN. She was born 15 October 1871 in New Salisbury, Harrison Co. IN, and died 12 December 1945 in New Albany, Floyd Co. IN.

More About BENJAMIN JACOB ARNOLD:

Burial: 17 September 1941, Mt. Tabor

More About MARTHA ANN MOTT:

Burial: Mt. Tabor

Children of BENJAMIN ARNOLD and MARTHA MOTT are:

- i. MAMIE MARY ELLEN⁸ ARNOLD, b. 09 February 1891, Mott Station, Harrison Co. IN; d. 06 August 1959; m. JAMES A. CRAYDEN, 05 December 1907, IN;.
- ii. VESTA CLEO ARNOLD, b. 17 July 1893, Mott, Harrison Co. IN; d. 27 May 1972; m. JOHN BOTTLES, 06 December 1912, IN.
- iii. RUTH CATHERINE ARNOLD, b. 03 September 1895, Mott, Harrison Co. IN; d. 18 April 1984; m. ALFRED MINCEY, 30 October 1911, IN.
- iv. ALVA HIRAM ARNOLD, b. 27 December 1897, New Salisbury, Harrison Co. IN; d. 03 March 1974, Palmyra, Harrison Co. IN; m. MARIE DUSABEK, 03 July 1923, IN.
- v. MAGGIE DELLA FERN ARNOLD, b. 13 July 1900, Mott, Harrison Co. IN; m. JAMES L. RUDOLPH, 22 April 1920, IN.
- vi. GEORGE KESTER ARNOLD, b. 14 April 1905, Corydon Jct., Harrison Co. IN; d. 03 January 1974; m. GLADYS ELLIOTT, 22 December 1928, IN.
100. vii. CHARLES EDWARD ARNOLD, b. 15 December 1907, Mott Station, Harrison Co. IN.
- viii. WILLIAM KENNETH ARNOLD, b. 01 March 1909, Corydon Jct., Harrison Co. IN; d. 09 February 1986; m. META HENRIETTA ROGGE, 12 November 1932, IN.
- ix. THOMAS JACOB ARNOLD, b. 10 March 1912, Emison, Knox Co. IN; m. MAXINE L. MARSHALL, 11 August 1934, IN.
- x. ARVEL ARNOLD, b. 10 March 1912, Emison, Knox Co. IN; d. 10 March 1912, Emison, Knox Co. IN.
- xi. JOSEPH WOODROW ARNOLD, b. 17 November 1914, Emison, Knox Co. IN; m. GRACE WATKINS, 04 October 1941, IN.

69. LEVI SMITH⁷ DILLEY (*ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 21 September 1850 in Texas Twp. Crawford Co. OH, and died 20 April 1889 in Limestone, Ottawa Co. OH. He married AUGUSTA LUCRETA ROOT 01 July 1877 in Ottawa Co. OH. She was born 15 June 1859 in Oak Harbor, Ottawa Co. OH, and died 05 April 1922 in Toledo, Lucas Co. OH.

Notes for LEVI SMITH DILLEY:

Census:

1870 Ottawa Co. OH, Harris twp. liv/w George Parker

1880 Osceola Co. MI, Sherman twp.

More About LEVI SMITH DILLEY:

Burial: Limestone Cemetery, Ottawa Co. OH

Notes for AUGUSTA LUCRETA ROOT:

First listed in Toledo City Dir. 1898

No will/intestate, Lucas Co.

More About AUGUSTA LUCRETA ROOT:

Burial: Forest Cemetery, Toledo, OH

Census: 1900, Toledo, Lucas Co. OH

Occupation: 1910, none

Residence: 1910, 907 Buffalo

Children of LEVI DILLEY and AUGUSTA ROOT are:

101. i. IDA MAY⁸ DILLEY, b. 06 May 1878, Ottawa Co. OH; d. 20 March 1976, Wyandotte, Wayne Co. MI.
102. ii. ALVA MILTON DILLEY, b. 28 March 1880, Tustin, Osceola Co. MI; d. 13 April 1962, Toledo, Lucas Co. OH.
103. iii. ALBERT ALONZO DILLEY, b. 22 July 1882, Tustin, Osceola Co. MI; d. 17 March 1973, Toledo, Lucas Co. OH.
104. iv. ZULETTA PEARL DILLEY, b. 18 February 1884, Blackberry Cor., Ottawa Co. OH; d. 28 March 1937, Toledo, Lucas Co. OH.
105. v. JOHN WILLIAM DILLEY, b. 20 January 1888, Ottawa Co. OH; d. 21 June 1968, Toledo, Lucas Co. OH.

70. NANCY ELLEN⁷ DILLEY (*ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born July 1854 in OH, and died 1939 in Kalamazoo Co. MI?. She married GEORGE W. BROMLEY 26 June 1870 in Ottawa Co. OH, son of GEORGE BROMLEY and MAGDALENE. He was born 23 February 1849 in Sandusky Co. OH, and died 16 August 1912 in Riverside twp, Missaukee Co. MI.

Notes for NANCY ELLEN DILLEY:

INDIVIDUAL_NOTE

CENSUS:

1880 Ottawa Co. OH, Martin

1900 Missaukee Co. MI, Riverside twp.

1910 Missaukee Co. MI, Riverside twp.

1920 Lucas Co. OH, Toledo/liv w/Stella Zook

MISSAUKEE CO. DEEDS:

Vol 31 pg 353 - 17 Feb. 1892/Missauke Co. Bank to George

Bromley/e 1/2 of se 1/4 S8 T21 nR7w/80 acs

Vol. 47 pg 613 - 21 Sept. 1916/Ch. of dec. George to mother/at

least some of ch. in Kalamazoo, MI

Vol. 52 pg 223 - 2 Dec. 1916/Nancy sold property to Henry W.

Wbster/she res. of Kalamazoo, MI

MISSAUKEE CO. PROBATE:

6 Sept. 1912/determination of heirs: Nancy of Riverside twp.

1/3; Ira of Riverside twp. 1/6; Frank V. of Kalamazoo 1/6; Rilla Van

Meter, Jennings, MI 1/6; Stella Zook of Kalamazoo 1/6

Nancy made "her mark" on all necessary papers

More About NANCY ELLEN DILLEY:

Burial: Riverside Cemetery, Missaukee Co. MI

Census: 1930, Kalamazoo, Kalamazoo Co. MI-liv w/son Frank

Notes for GEORGE W. BROMLEY:

INDIVIDUAL NOTE

His mother, Magdalene filed for a divorce from father George W. Bromley on June 28, 1852 in Wood Co. OH. She mar. G.W. in July 1836 in Sandusky Co. OH. In 1852 their children were: Elizabeth 14y, David 12y, Mary ann 9y, John 7y, Henry 5y, George 3y, and Lucy 6m. Magdalene says G.W. was violent, forceful, threatened to shoot her. She fled several times for her and children's safety. He threatened to stab (dirk) her and on 14 Feb. 1852 he threatened with a butcher knife.

More About GEORGE W. BROMLEY:

Burial: Riverside Cemetery, Missaukee Co. MI

Children of NANCY DILLEY and GEORGE BROMLEY are:

- i. IRAH (IRA)⁸ BROMLEY, b. April 1873, OH; m. ANNA ISLEE WEIRICH, 04 April 1909, Missaukee Co. MI; b. ca 1888, NB.

More About IRAH (IRA) BROMLEY:

Census: 1930, Brady Twp. Kalamazoo Co. MI

Occupation: 1930, Mason

106. ii. FRANK V. BROMLEY, b. July 1878, OH.
107. iii. RILLA M. BROMLEY, b. May 1881, OH.
108. iv. ESTELLA P. BROMLEY, b. 15 May 1883, OH; d. May 1967, Toledo, Lucas Co. OH.

71. JASPAR JOHN⁷ DILLEY (*ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born January 1855 in OH, and died 1904 in Ottawa Co. OH. He married PAULINE KREGER 14 June 1883 in Ottawa Co. OH. She was born November 1865 in NY.

Notes for JASPAR JOHN DILLEY:

INDIVIDUAL NOTE

Census: 1880 Ottawa Co. OH, Harris twp. w/Henry Ryer

1900 Ottawa Co. OH, Benton twp.

More About JASPAR JOHN DILLEY:

Burial: Old Elliston Cemetery Ottawa Co. OH

Children of JASPAR DILLEY and PAULINE KREGER are:

- i. CHARLEY O.⁸ DILLEY, b. 1886, Ottawa Co. OH; d. 26 March 1893, Ottawa Co. OH.

More About CHARLEY O. DILLEY:

Burial: Old Elliston Cemetery Ottawa Co. OH

- ii. BERYL F. DILLEY, b. 25 January 1894, Ottawa Co. OH; d. 1894, Ottawa Co. OH.

72. SELDON ALPHEAUS⁷ DILLEY (*ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 09 May 1857 in OH, and died 20 December 1933 in Toledo, OH. He married OLIVINE VERMET 12 May 1885 in Ottawa Co. OH. She was born October 1861 in Rockwood, MI, and died 1917 in Lucas Co. OH.

Notes for SELDON ALPHEAUS DILLEY:

Census:

1880 Ottawa Co. OH, Benton twp. w/G.W. Arnold
1900 Lucas Co. OH, Jerusalem twp.
1910 Lucas Co. OH, Sylvania Twp. - Olive 4b 2 liv

OH DC #70337/Selden/res 920 Buckeye/chronic nephritis

More About SELDON ALPHEAUS DILLEY:

Burial: 22 December 1933, Ravine Cemetery, Sylvania, OH
Occupation: 1900, Farmer

Notes for OLIVINE VERMET:

1910 - 4b 2 liv. 2 or 3 by Rumery

More About OLIVINE VERMET:

Burial: Ravine Cemetery, Sylvania, OH

Child of SELDON DILLEY and OLIVINE VERMET is:

- i. ALSINDA FRANCES⁸ DILLEY, b. 10 June 1888, Lucas Co. OH; d. 06 October 1979, Toledo, Lucas Co. OH; m. (1) JAMES BARTLETT, ca 1909; m. (2) ARTHUR HENRY KERR, 27 May 1950; b. 1883; d. 12 November 1962, Orlando, FL..

More About ALSINDA FRANCES DILLEY:

Burial: Ravine Cemetery, Sylvania, OH

More About ARTHUR HENRY KERR:

Burial: Woodlawn Cemetery, Toledo, OH

73. IDA ARETA⁷ DILLEY (*ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 14 April 1860 in Seneca Co. OH, and died 01 August 1911 in McBain, Missaukee Co. MI. She married SAMUEL J. PRESTON 25 November 1877 in Ottawa Co. OH, son of ABE PRESTON and MARGGIE COONTZ. He was born 04 March 1849 in Sandusky Co. OH, and died 13 August 1913 in McBain, Missaukee Co. MI.

Notes for IDA ARETA DILLEY:

INDIVIDUAL_NOTE

Census: 1900 Missaukee Co. MI, Riverside twp.

1910 Missaukee Co. MI, Riverside twp.

DEEDS:

Missaukee Co. MI/V 32 pg. 520/5 Sept. 1902/St. of MI to Samuel

Preston/w fr 1/2 of ne fr 1/4 S3 T21 NR7w/85 ac/

MISSUAKEE CO. PROBATE:

Will written 12 Aug. 1913/Samuel/div. farm between Lottie &

Clarence/Minnie Pardee did rec. an equal share of cash \$72.39 but no real est.

More About IDA ARETA DILLEY:

Burial: Riverside Cemetery, Missaukee Co. MI

More About SAMUEL J. PRESTON:

Burial: Riverside Cemetery, Missaukee Co. MI

Children of IDA DILLEY and SAMUEL PRESTON are:

- i. ARTIE⁸ PRESTON, d. 6 wks..

More About ARTIE PRESTON:

Burial: Riverside Cemetery, Missaukee Co. MI

- 109. ii. CLARENCE H. PRESTON, b. February 1880, OH; d. 28 June 1926, Flint, Genesee Co. MI.
- iii. ALBERT PRESTON, b. ca 1882, OH; d. 25 April 1899, Missaukee Co. MI.

More About ALBERT PRESTON:

Burial: Riverside Cemetery, Missaukee Co. MI

- 110. iv. LOTTIE LEONA PRESTON, b. 05 July 1886, OH; d. 05 March 1917, Missaukee Co. MI.
- 111. v. MINNIE PRESTON, b. January 1888, Elrey, Henry Co. OH; d. 1954, Newberry, Luce Co. MI.

74. CORNELIUS⁷ DILLEY (*ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born April 1862 in Seneca Co. OH, and died 1947 in Thompsonville, MI. He married (1) CATY (KATHERINE?) RUSO-RUESEAU 14 July 1891 in Jerusalem Twp. Lucas Co. OH. She died Bef. 1910. He married (2) JOSEPHINE MOLITOR 05 November 1929 in Benzie Co. MI, daughter of JAKE JADUL and JOSEPHINE SIKORSKI. She was born ca 1881 in Germany, and died ca 1974.

Notes for CORNELIUS DILLEY:

Census:

1880 Ottawa Co. OH, Clay twp.

1900 Wood Co. OH, Portage twp.

1910 Benzie Co. MI, Homestead twp.

More About CORNELIUS DILLEY:

Census: 1930, Inland Twp. Benzie Co. MI

Occupation: 1930, farmer

Children of CORNELIUS DILLEY and CATY RUSO-RUESEAU are:

- i. JOSEPH WILLIAM⁸ DILLEY, b. May 1893; d. ca 1918, in France.

More About JOSEPH WILLIAM DILLEY:

Service: WWI

- 112. ii. CLAUDE DILLEY, b. 13 July 1895, Lucas Co. OH; d. 27 June 1967, Detroit, Wayne Co. MI.

75. SARAH CALISTY⁷ DILLEY (*ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 06 November 1863 in OH, and died 11 October 1925 in Flint, Genesee Co. MI. She married (1) FRANK V. BAKER 21 March 1878 in Ottawa Co. OH. He was born in MI. She married (2) SHERMAN COLFAX PATTERSON 22 November 1891, son of T. PATTERSON and EMMA M.. He was born 16 January 1867 in IN, and died 24 March 1961 in Saginaw Co. MI.

Notes for SARAH CALISTY DILLEY:

INDIVIDUAL_NOTE

Census: 1910 Benzie Co. MI, Benzonia

ca 1884 Flint, Genesee Co. MI

More About SARAH CALISTY DILLEY:

Burial: Gracelawn, Genesee Co. MI

More About FRANK V. BAKER:

Burial: Bef. 1891

More About SHERMAN COLFAX PATTERSON:

Burial: Gracelawn, Genesee Co. MI

Children of SARAH DILLEY and FRANK BAKER are:

- i. HAROLD LEROY⁸ BAKER, b. Ottawa Co. OH; d. 18 mos..
- 113. ii. WILLIAM EROTUS BAKER, b. February 1881, OH; d. ca 1955, Thompsonville, MI.
- 114. iii. LAWRENCE JAY BAKER, b. April 1884, Flint, Genesee Co. MI; d. 14 January 1968, Toledo, Lucas Co. OH.
- 115. iv. FRANK RUDOLPHO BAKER, b. 17 September 1885, OH; d. 06 June 1972, Flint, Genesee Co. MI.

Children of SARAH DILLEY and SHERMAN PATTERSON are:

- v. HARRY COLFAX⁸ PATTERSON, b. 25 January 1892, OH; d. 07 April 1942, Flint, Genesee Co. MI; m. (1) NINA, ca 1925; m. (2) VIOLET, Aft. 1926.
- 116. vi. JOHN THOMAS MORROW PATTERSON, b. 02 August 1894, OH; d. 30 June 1965, Shiawasse Co. MI.
- 117. vii. IVA LEONA PATTERSON, b. 26 March 1896, Wood Co. OH; d. 20 May 1975, Fenton, Genesee Co. MI.
- viii. CALVIN E. C. PATTERSON, b. ca 1903, OH.
- ix. EDWARD ELLIS PATTERSON, b. 15 June 1905, Beulah, Benzie Co. MI; d. 27 February 1971, Flint, Genesee Co. MI; m. ILA TATROW, 20 February 1927, LaPeer Co. MI.

More About EDWARD ELLIS PATTERSON:

Burial: Sherman twp.Cemetery, Osceola Co. MI

76. WILBUR ORPHEAUS⁷ DILLEY (*ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 27 August 1868 in Martin, Ottawa Co. OH, and died 12 February 1953 in Flushing, Genesee Co. MI. He married SUSAN LORENA WELCH 13 October 1894 in Lucas Co. OH. She was born 30 September 1877 in Franklin? Co. OH, and died 08 January 1961 in Flint, Genesee Co. MI.

Notes for WILBUR ORPHEAUS DILLEY:

CENSUS:

1880 Clay twp. Ottawa Co. OH

1900 Jerusalem twp. Lucas Co. OH

1920 Cadillac, Wexford Co. MI

Obit: Wilbur/Feb. 19 1953/to Harriette, MI 1900 & Genesee Co. since 1926/Methodist/farmer-lumberman/mar. and ch. listed

More About WILBUR ORPHEAUS DILLEY:

Burial: Flushing Cemetery

Census: 1930, Flint Twp. Genesee Co. MI

Occupation: 1930, farmer

Notes for SUSAN LORENA WELCH:

1900 - 3b 2 liv

Children of WILBUR DILLEY and SUSAN WELCH are:

- i. BURTON⁸ DILLEY, b. 24 August 1895, Lucas Co. OH; d. 24 August 1895, Lucas Co. OH.
- 118. ii. MARTIN LLOYD DILLEY, b. 09 January 1897, OH; d. 16 July 1961.
- iii. ENOS HARVEY DILLEY, b. 10 December 1898, Lucas Co. OH.

Notes for ENOS HARVEY DILLEY:

INDIVIDUAL NOTE

Liv. Saginaw MI 1953

- 119. iv. EVERETT LEROY DILLEY, b. 14 May 1906, Missaukee Co. MI; d. 22 August 1982, Flint, Genesee Co. MI.
- v. LAWRENCE REYNOLDS DILLEY, b. 24 September 1909, Missaukee Co. MI; d. 15 October 1962.

Notes for LAWRENCE REYNOLDS DILLEY:

INDIVIDUAL NOTE

Liv. Flushing, MI 1953

- 120. vi. ELSIE NAOMI DILLEY, b. 30 November 1914, Boon, Wexford Co. MI.

121. vii. LEO CARLTON DILLEY, b. 20 August 1920, Cadillac, Wexford Co. MI; d. 26 December 2003, Crab Orchard, KY.

77. JAMES L.⁷ ARNOLD (*SELDON⁶, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 03 January 1865 in Sandusky Co. OH. He married EFFIE T. OLNCAHER 23 December 1886 in Henry Co. OH, daughter of MARY A.. She was born September 1869 in OH.

More About JAMES L. ARNOLD:

Census: 1900, Napoleon, Henry Co. OH

Occupation: 1900, Hardware merchant

Children of JAMES ARNOLD and EFFIE OLNCAHER are:

- i. CARL J.⁸ ARNOLD, b. October 1894, Henry Co. OH.
- ii. HELEN J. ARNOLD, b. 1901, Henry Co. OH.

78. JACOB F.⁷ ARNOLD (*SELDON⁶, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 08 October 1875 in Seneca Co. OH. He married MYRTIE A. MILLER 16 October 1896 in Henry Co. OH. She was born May 1878 in OH.

More About JACOB F. ARNOLD:

Census: 1900, Napoleon, Henry Co. OH

Occupation: 1900, Hardware salesman

Child of JACOB ARNOLD and MYRTIE MILLER is:

- i. HOWARD S.⁸ ARNOLD, b. December 1897, Henry Co. OH.

79. SARAH A.⁷ ARNOLD (*SELDON⁶, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 20 April 1879 in Henry Co. OH. She married FRANK WILMONT 04 May 1896 in Hancock Co. OH.

Notes for SARAH A. ARNOLD:

In 1900 - 2 b. 1 liv. - divorced

More About SARAH A. ARNOLD:

Census: 1900, Hancock Co. OH - w/parents

Status: See notes

Child of SARAH ARNOLD and FRANK WILMONT is:

- i. CHLOREIA S.⁸ WILMONT, b. 21 February 1898, Mt. Cory, Hancock Co. OH.

80. JOHN WEBER⁷ PATTON (*DAISY LOVE⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 27 August 1893 in Rising Sun, Wood Co. OH, and died 16 August 1965 in Wayne, Wood Co. OH. He married BERTHA LEAH RICHMOND 1912 in Wood Co. OH. She was born August 1892.

Children of JOHN PATTON and BERTHA RICHMOND are:

- i. ARMONDO⁸ VON PATTON, b. 12 August 1918, Wayne, Wood Co. OH; m. MAXINE CAROLINE HIELAND, ca 1940, OH.
- ii. GENTILISHA PATTON, b. June 1928, Wayne, Wood Co. OH; m. VAUGHN DEMUTH.

More About GENTILISHA PATTON:

Residence: 1965, Toledo, OH

81. ARNOLD KEITH⁷ PATTON (*DAISY LOVE⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 09 March 1895 in Rising Sun, Wood Co. OH, and died 23 July 1983 in Fostoria, OH. He married ANNA V. URSCHER 21 July 1920 in Hancock Co. OH, daughter of PETER URSCHER and SARAH SMITH. She was born 15 February 1900 in Risingsun, Wood Co. OH, and died 16 December 1991 in Fremont, Sandusky Co. OH.

More About ARNOLD KEITH PATTON:

Burial: 1983, Scott Trinity, Rising Sun OH

Service: WWI-Sgt. US Army

Tombstone: 1983, Have picture

More About ANNA V. URSCHER:

Burial: 1991, Scott Trinity, Rising Sun OH

Tombstone: 1991, Have picture

Child of ARNOLD PATTON and ANNA URSCHER is:

- i. BETTY⁸ PATTON, m. ? ST. CLAIR.

More About BETTY PATTON:

Residence: 1991, Southern Pines, NC

82. VELMA LOVE⁷ PATTON (*DAISY LOVE⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 28 August 1896 in Wayne, Wood Co. OH, and died 01 February 1983 in West Milgrove, Wood Co. OH. She married EDGAR F. STUMP 16 March 1920 in Wood Co. OH, son of JAMES STUMP and NELLIE BOYD. He was born 30 November 1896, and died 09 April 1978 in Wood Co. OH.

More About VELMA LOVE PATTON:

Burial: 1983, Riverview, West Milgrove OH

Tombstone: 1983, Have picture

More About EDGAR F. STUMP:

Burial: 1978, Riverview, West Milgrove OH

Church: West Millgrove Presbyterian

Occupation: Farmer

Service: WWI - Co. D from Fostoria-Cpl US Army

Tombstone: 1978, Have picture

Children of VELMA PATTON and EDGAR STUMP are:

- i. ROBERT P.⁸ STUMP, b. 22 September 1925; m. DONNA F., 24 September 1947; b. 31 July 1924; d. 28 February 1994.

More About ROBERT P. STUMP:

Burial: Riverview, West Milgrove OH

Residence: 1978, Risingsun, Wood Co. OH

Tombstone: Have picture

More About DONNA F.:

Burial: 1994, Riverview, West Milgrove OH

Tombstone: 1994, Have picture

- ii. WILLIAM STUMP.

More About WILLIAM STUMP:

Residence: 1978, Gibsonburg, OH

- iii. EDGAR F. STUMP, JR..

More About EDGAR F. STUMP, JR.:

Residence: 1978, FL

- iv. HAROLD STUMP.

More About HAROLD STUMP:

Residence: 1978, Bellevue, OH

- v. MARGRETE STUMP, m. ? STAHL.

More About MARGRETE STUMP:

Residence: 1978, KS

- vi. JEANINE R. STUMP, b. 11 January 1938; d. 11 October 1992.

More About JEANINE R. STUMP:

Burial: 1992, Riverview, West Milgrove OH

Status: unmar. in 1983

Tombstone: 1992, Have picture

83. ESSEL HERMA⁷ PATTON (*DAISY LOVE⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 09 February 1908 in Wayne, Wood Co. OH, and died 28 October 1996 in Maumee OH. She married RALPH BUCKINGHAM ca 1930 in Wood Co. OH. He was born 1903, and died 19 August 1983 in St. Petersburg, FL.

Children of ESSEL PATTON and RALPH BUCKINGHAM are:

- i. PATRICIA⁸ BUCKINGHAM, m. (1) ROBERT RIDDLE; m. (2) ? BROWN, Bef. 1983.
- ii. BEVERLY BUCKINGHAM, m. ROBERT GANSS.
- iii. WILLIAM BUCKINGHAM, m. KAREN.

84. WILLIAM HENRY⁷ ARNOLD (*JAMES H⁶, ARCHIBALD⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born ca 1862 in Vinton Co. OH. He married EMMA KENNARD 12 March 1885 in Vinton Co. OH, daughter of WILLIAM KENNARD and MARTHA CULBERTSON. She was born 04 October 1862 in Locust Grove, Vinton Co. OH.

More About WILLIAM HENRY ARNOLD:

Occupation: 1880, Laborer

Children of WILLIAM ARNOLD and EMMA KENNARD are:

- i. LINNIE A.⁸ ARNOLD, b. ca 1886, Clinton Co. OH.

Notes for LINNIE A. ARNOLD:

INDIVIDUAL_NOTE

Teacher at McArthur High School (Vinton Co. OH) in 1908 and since 1911 became principal there. She grad. from McArthur High & went to Ohio Wesleyan U. grad. class of 1906 w/BA. Post grad work at U. of MN. Taught in Nelsonville, Athens Co. 2 yrs.

She was 3 yrs. old when family returned to Vinton Co.

- ii. JAMES FREDERICK ARNOLD, b. ca 1890, McArthur, Vinton Co. OH; d. St. Paul, MN?; m. CHARLOTTE POND; b. Clinton Co. OH.

Notes for JAMES FREDERICK ARNOLD:

INDIVIDUAL_NOTE

Grad. McArthur High in 1908 & went to Ohio Northern Univ.

85. JOHN HAROLD⁷ ARNOLD (*ISAAC GILBERT⁶, JOHN⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 27 August 1892 in Watonga, Indian Terr. OK., and died 04 September 1929 in Omaha, NB.. He married MARY ELIZABETH YOUNG 19 December 1919. She was born 06 September 1889 in Beatrice, Gage Co. NB., and died 30 November 1970 in Lenior City, Roane Co. TN..

More About JOHN HAROLD ARNOLD:

Burial: Drexel, MO.

More About MARY ELIZABETH YOUNG:

Burial: Drexel, MO.

Children of JOHN ARNOLD and MARY YOUNG are:

- i. MARTHA ELIZABETH⁸ ARNOLD, b. 25 September 1922, Kansas City, MO.; m. WILLIAM A. CROWDER, 23 August 1941, Olathe, KS..
- ii. IVAN EUGENE ARNOLD, b. 21 March 1924, Kansas City, MO.; m. JO ANNN LAMB, 01 August 1945, Fort

Worth, TX.

122. iii. WILLIAM HAROLD ARNOLD, b. 07 August 1925, Kansas City, MO.
 iv. DAUGHTER ARNOLD, b. ca 1927, Kansas City, MO.; d. ca 1928.

Generation No. 8

86. PAUL DEWITT⁸ PUGH (*ODES W.⁷, JAMES HARVEY⁶, MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*)³ was born 03 April 1894 in Jefferson Twp. Grant Co. IN, and died 19 November 1980 in Hartford City, Blackford Co. IN. He married EFFIE MATILDA JONES 10 October 1919 in Grant Co. IN. She was born 12 April 1896 in Grant Co. IN, and died 28 December 1986 in New Haven, IN.

Children of PAUL PUGH and EFFIE JONES are:

- i. RUTH ETTA⁹ PUGH, m. EARL NICCUM.
- ii. JOHN EDWARD PUGH, m. MARY JANE BRAGG.

87. FERN⁸ PUGH (*ODES W.⁷, JAMES HARVEY⁶, MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born October 1890. She married WALTER BANTER.

Children of FERN PUGH and WALTER BANTER are:

- i. WILMA GERTRUDE⁹ BANTER, m. ? WILSON.
- ii. MARGARET ANN BANTER, m. ? WILSHIRE.
- iii. JOHN ROBERT BANTER.

88. RUTH ELLEN⁸ PUGH (*ODES W.⁷, JAMES HARVEY⁶, MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born January 1900, and died 1930. She married MERLE RAYMONDE.

More About RUTH ELLEN PUGH:

Burial: Shiloh Cemetery, Grant Co. IN

Child of RUTH PUGH and MERLE RAYMONDE is:

- i. JEAN RAE⁹ RAYMONDE, m. EUGENE HOSKINS.

89. JAMES L.⁸ PUGH (*ODES W.⁷, JAMES HARVEY⁶, MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*)³ was born 18 March 1893 in IN³, and died 14 January 1979. He married CORA CONNELLY 14 June 1918 in Grant Co. IN. She was born 1892, and died 30 June 1977.

More About JAMES L. PUGH:

Burial: 1979, Jefferson Cemetery, Grant Co. IN

More About CORA CONNELLY:

Burial: Jefferson Cemetery, Grant Co. IN

Children of JAMES PUGH and CORA CONNELLY are:

- i. THOMAS R.⁹ PUGH, b. 1932; d. 11 January 1933.

More About THOMAS R. PUGH:

Burial: Jefferson Cemetery, Grant Co. IN

- ii. RICHARD PUGH.
- iii. JAMES PUGH.

90. MYRTLE⁸ PUGH (*EBER⁷, DAVID WESLEY⁶, MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) She married (1) JOHN CARROLL. She married (2) FRANK GEILING. She married (3) ? ETCHISON.

Children of MYRTLE PUGH and JOHN CARROLL are:

- i. JAMES⁹ CARROLL, m. JOSEPHINE.
- ii. EDWARD HERSCHEL CARROLL, m. ELSIE.

iii. MARY CARROLL, m. (1) ROBERT STAFFORD; m. (2) ? LEONARD.

Child of MYRTLE PUGH and FRANK GEILING is:

iv. GLENN⁹ GEILING.

91. FRANK⁸ PUGH (*EBER⁷, DAVID WESLEY⁶, MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born ca 1882, and died July 1949 in IN. He married EMMA FORD. She was born ca 1889, and died ca 1960.

More About FRANK PUGH:

Burial: I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Hartford City IN

Status: Much info from G.K. Garner

More About EMMA FORD:

Burial: I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Hartford City IN

Children of FRANK PUGH and EMMA FORD are:

- 123. i. CLEO N.⁹ PUGH, b. 25 May 1906; d. 1977, Grant Co. IN.
- 124. ii. WILLIAM WARREN PUGH, b. 07 October 1916, Grant Co. IN.

92. ALLIE⁸ PUGH (*MASON R.⁷, JOSIAH⁶, MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born ca 1884. She married HENRY OWENS ca 1905. He was born ca 1870 in NE.

More About ALLIE PUGH:

Status: 1900, Chickasaw Nation, Purcell (OK)-with Adolph Thill as niece

Children of ALLIE PUGH and HENRY OWENS are:

- i. PAUL⁹ OWENS, b. ca 1907.
- ii. HARRY OWENS, b. ca 1909.

93. JOHN⁸ PUGH (*MASON R.⁷, JOSIAH⁶, MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born April 1885 in Indian Territory. He married ELSIE ca 1910. She was born ca 1891 in TX.

Children of JOHN PUGH and ELSIE are:

- i. MARY⁹ PUGH, b. ca 1911, Ok.
- ii. JOHN PUGH, b. ca 1914, OK.

94. ROBERT M.⁸ PUGH (*MASON R.⁷, JOSIAH⁶, MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 09 March 1892 in Indian Territory, and died 05 August 1945 in McClain Co. OK. He married GERTRUDE ca 1912. She was born 09 January 1883 in KS, and died 27 June 1949.

Child of ROBERT PUGH and GERTRUDE is:

- i. MILTON R.⁹ PUGH, b. 04 July 1913, OK; d. 29 October 1956, McClain Co. OK; m. ANNA LOUISE; b. 08 February 1917; d. Aft. 1984.

95. MISHAEL EDWARD⁸ PUGH (*DEMING⁷, JOSIAH⁶, MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 12 October 1891 in Kinsley, Edwards Co. KS, and died 01 November 1963 in Craig, Moffat Co. CO. He married NANCY ELIZABETH STOCKTON 01 January 1910 in Craig, CO, daughter of WILLARD STOCKTON and CASSIE THOMAS. She was born 08 November 1891 in Brady, Lincoln Co. NE, and died 16 December 1986 in Layton, David Co. UT.

More About MISHAEL EDWARD PUGH:

Birth place: Possibly Kinsley, KS

Children of MISHAEL PUGH and NANCY STOCKTON are:

- i. SIDNEY BRANSON⁹ PUGH, b. 02 December 1911, Moffat Co. CO; m. VIOLA REDMAN, 02 September 1931.

- ii. ELMER CLAYTON PUGH, b. 23 March 1913, Craig, Moffat Co. CO; d. 26 December 1989, San Andreas, CA.
- iii. EARNEST WILBUR PUGH, b. 19 July 1917, Craig, Moffat Co. CO; d. 19 January 1979, Baggs, WY.

96. JESSE DEWEY⁸ PUGH (*DEMING⁷, JOSIAH⁶, MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 16 April 1898 in CO, and died December 1983 in Craig, Moffat Co. CO. He married IVA M. HORTON, daughter of ALBERT HORTON and ALICE TIPTON. She was born 19 June 1910 in Craig, CO, and died 07 June 1998 in Gresham, OR.

More About JESSE DEWEY PUGH:

Birth place: Possibly Craig, CO

More About IVA M. HORTON:

Birth & Death Info: From SS

Burial: Craig Cemetery, Craig, CO

Church: First Christian

Obituary: 17 June 1998, Craig Daily Press - have abstract

Children of JESSE PUGH and IVA HORTON are:

- i. ALICE⁹ PUGH, d. Aft. 1998; m. CHARLES SNIDER; d. Bef. 1998.
- ii. JEAN PUGH, m. BURNS ?.

97. RALPH EARL⁸ PUGH (*MISHAEL EDWARD⁷, JOSIAH⁶, MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 15 March 1920 in WY. He married FAYE BEATRICE PETERSON. She was born 08 May 1921.

More About RALPH EARL PUGH:

Residence: Pomona, CA

Children of RALPH PUGH and FAYE PETERSON are:

- i. FAY EARLINE⁹ PUGH, b. 18 September 1942.
- ii. LANA JEAN PUGH, b. 05 July 1945.

98. MARGUERITE⁸ BUGHER (*SALLIE⁷ PUGH, JOHN W.⁶, MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) She married (1) ? BROWN. She married (2) ? SIMPSON.

Children of MARGUERITE BUGHER and ? BROWN are:

- i. ALDEN⁹ BROWN.
- ii. SCOTT BROWN.
- iii. PHYLLIS BROWN.

99. TILLIE⁸ BOWEN (*FLORENCE-JENNY⁷ PUGH, JOHN W.⁶, MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) She married GUY L. SHEPERD.

Children of TILLIE BOWEN and GUY SHEPERD are:

- i. HELEN⁹ SHEPERD, m. JOHN S. GANO, JR..
- ii. KATHRYN SHEPERD, d. young.

100. CHARLES EDWARD⁸ ARNOLD (*BENJAMIN JACOB⁷, GEORGE WASHINGTON⁶, DAVID⁵, RICHARD⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 15 December 1907 in Mott Station, Harrison Co. IN. He married EVA RUTH HOLTZ 13 December 1929 in Silverton, OH. She was born 04 April 1913 in Cincinnati, Hamilton Co. OH.

Child of CHARLES ARNOLD and EVA HOLTZ is:

- i. LEE JEANINE⁹ ARNOLD, b. 17 January 1931, Bellevue, Campbell Co. KY.; m. (1) FREDERICK C. ROBAR, Aft. 1952; m. (2) ALLAN LAMBLY MERROW, 12 July 1952.

101. IDA MAY⁸ DILLEY (*LEVI SMITH⁷, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 06 May 1878 in Ottawa Co. OH, and died 20 March 1976 in Wyandotte, Wayne Co. MI. She married PHILIP

PUPUARD 29 November 1900, son of CHARLES PUPUARD and KATE LADUC. He was born 17 February 1879 in Monroe, MI, and died 18 February 1933.

More About IDA MAY DILLEY:

Burial: 1976, Ferndale Cemetery, Wayne Co. MI

Census: 1900, Toledo, Lucas Co. OH

Death record: 1976, Personal & Ancestry SS Index

Child of IDA DILLEY and PHILIP PUPUARD is:

125. i. BLANCHE⁹ PUPUARD, b. 03 October 1901; d. ca 1982.

102. ALVA MILTON⁸ DILLEY (*LEVI SMITH⁷, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 28 March 1880 in Tustin, Osceola Co. MI, and died 13 April 1962 in Toledo, Lucas Co. OH. He married NELLIE A. HINES 28 November 1901 in Lucas Co. OH, daughter of WILLIAM HINES and MARY BROWN. She was born 09 June 1883 in Rocky Ridge, OH, and died 02 July 1972 in Lucas Co. OH.

More About ALVA MILTON DILLEY:

Burial: Limestone Cemetery, Ottawa Co. OH

Census: 1910, Toledo, Lucas Co. OH

Occupation: 1910, Teamster

More About NELLIE A. HINES:

Burial: Limestone Cemetery, Ottawa Co. OH

Children of ALVA DILLEY and NELLIE HINES are:

126. i. HAROLD ARTHUR⁹ DILLEY, b. 08 October 1902, Lucas Co. OH; d. 1912, Lucas Co. OH.
ii. RUTH BUELAH DILLEY, b. 26 March 1905; d. 31 December 1988, W. Covina, CA.
iii. CLARENCE FLOYD DILLEY, b. 10 July 1906, Lucas Co. OH; d. 05 September 1964.

More About CLARENCE FLOYD DILLEY:

Burial: Limestone Cemetery, Ottawa Co. OH

- iv. EDGAR WILBUR DILLEY, b. 26 September 1912; d. 11 March 1973; m. (1) RUTH BURKE; m. (2) DOROTHY.

More About EDGAR WILBUR DILLEY:

Burial: Limestone Cemetery, Ottawa Co. OH

127. v. JEAN MARION (BETTY) DILLEY, b. 14 February 1927, Toledo, OH; d. 22 March 1994, Oregon, OH.

103. ALBERT ALONZO⁸ DILLEY (*LEVI SMITH⁷, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 22 July 1882 in Tustin, Osceola Co. MI, and died 17 March 1973 in Toledo, Lucas Co. OH. He married RACHEL MORROW 27 March 1906 in Lucas Co. OH, daughter of LEVI MORROW and JULIA RIDDER. She was born 21 March 1887, and died 24 August 1968 in Lucas Co. OH.

More About ALBERT ALONZO DILLEY:

Burial: Toledo Mem., Lucas Co. OH

Census: 1900, Toledo, Lucas Co. OH

Occupation: 1910, Teamster - coal yard

More About RACHEL MORROW:

Burial: Toledo Mem., Lucas Co. OH

Children of ALBERT DILLEY and RACHEL MORROW are:

128. i. HAZEL LAUREL⁹ DILLEY, b. 26 July 1908, Lucas Co. OH; d. 13 February 2002, Lucas Co. OH.
ii. RAY DILLEY, b. 1909, Lucas Co. OH; d. infant.

More About RAY DILLEY:

Burial: Forest Cemetery, Toledo, OH

- iii. IRAN DILLEY, b. ca 1910; d. age 6.

More About IRAN DILLEY:
Burial: Forest Cemetery, Toledo, OH

129. iv. RUSSELL DILLEY, b. 08 June 1913, Lucas Co. OH; d. 08 May 1997, Toledo, Lucas Co. OH.
v. EDNA DILLEY, b. 06 March 1916, Lucas Co. OH; d. 28 October 1996, Perrysburg, Wood Co. OH; m. (1) CHARLES ROMICK; m. (2) ROBERT SAMPSON, Aft. 1936; m. (3) DONALD REESE, Aft. 1940.

More About EDNA DILLEY:
Social Security Number: 290-01-4668 (death date)

- vi. VERNON DILLEY, b. 22 July 1918, Lucas Co. OH.

More About VERNON DILLEY:
Burial: Forest Cemetery, Toledo, OH

130. vii. GERTRUDE ELIZABETH (BETTY) DILLEY, b. ca 1920.
131. viii. RUTH DILLEY, b. ca 1922, Lucas Co. OH.
132. ix. DORIS DILLEY, b. 27 May 1926, Lucas Co. OH; d. 03 November 2002, Oregon, OH.
x. RICHARD DILLEY, b. 01 May 1932, Lucas Co. OH; d. 22 July 1999, Toledo, Lucas Co. OH; m. BETTY JANKOWSKI, ca 1950.

More About RICHARD DILLEY:
Social Security Number: 287-26-3479

133. xi. DONALD DILLEY, b. ca 1928, Lucas Co. OH.

104. ZULETTA PEARL⁸ DILLEY (*LEVI SMITH⁷, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 18 February 1884 in Blackberry Cor., Ottawa Co. OH, and died 28 March 1937 in Toledo, Lucas Co. OH. She married WILLIAM JOHN HUNT. He was born 1880 in Amherstburg, Ont. Canada, and died November 1947 in Toledo, Lucas Co. OH.

More About ZULETTA PEARL DILLEY:
Burial: Forest Cemetery, Toledo, OH

More About WILLIAM JOHN HUNT:
Burial: Forest Cemetery, Toledo, OH

Child of ZULETTA DILLEY and WILLIAM HUNT is:

- i. FRANK WILLIAM⁹ HUNT, b. 08 October 1914, Toledo, Lucas Co. OH; d. 22 June 1997, Sylvania, Lucas Co. OH;
m. DOROTHY ELIZABETH REINING, 30 August 1936, Wood Co. OH; b. 24 November 1915, Owosso, MI.

105. JOHN WILLIAM⁸ DILLEY (*LEVI SMITH⁷, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 20 January 1888 in Ottawa Co. OH, and died 21 June 1968 in Toledo, Lucas Co. OH. He married (1) INEZ MORROW 24 December 1910 in Lucas Co. OH, daughter of LEVI MORROW and JULIA RIDDER. She was born 20 November 1880 in Ottawa Co. OH. He married (2) ROSE MARCUS ca 1914. She was born 08 August 1889, and died 04 March 1968 in Toledo, Lucas Co. OH. He married (3) ANNA COUSINEAU Aft. 1920. She was born 26 March 1880, and died 15 July 1960 in Lucas Co. OH.

More About JOHN WILLIAM DILLEY:
Burial: Calvery Cemetery, Toledo, OH
Census: 1910, Toledo, Lucas Co. OH - w/mother
Occupation: 1910, Glassworker

Children of JOHN DILLEY and ROSE MARCUS are:

134. i. AUGUSTA ROSE⁹ DILLEY, b. 28 February 1915, Lucas Co. OH; d. 20 November 1996, Toledo, Lucas Co. OH.
135. ii. JOHN E. DILLEY, b. 10 September 1917, Lucas Co. OH; d. 17 June 1994, Strongsville, Cuyahoga Co. OH.
136. iii. BLANCHE DILLEY, b. 30 January 1920, Lucas Co. OH; d. 15 March 1994, Toledo, Lucas Co. OH.

106. FRANK V.⁸ BROMLEY (*NANCY ELLEN⁷ DILLEY, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD²,*

*RICHARD*¹) was born July 1878 in OH. He married MAGGIE VAN METER 20 April 1904 in Missaukee Co. MI, daughter of WILLIAM VAN METER and MARGARET VAN WANGARTEN. She was born ca 1880.

More About FRANK V. BROMLEY:

Census: 1930, Kalamazoo, Kalamazoo Co. MI

Occupation: 1930, Street car motorman

Children of FRANK BROMLEY and MAGGIE VAN METER are:

- i. RUTH PEARL⁹ BROMLEY, b. Riverside twp, Missaukee Co. MI.
- ii. IRENE BROMLEY, b. ca 1905, Mi.

More About IRENE BROMLEY:

Census: 1930, w/father - marked as D

107. RILLA M.⁸ BROMLEY (*NANCY ELLEN*⁷ *DILLEY*, *ALCINDA*⁶ *ARNOLD*, *JAMES JOSEPH*⁵, *LEV*⁴, *JOHN*³, *RICHARD*², *RICHARD*¹) was born May 1881 in OH. She married ROBERT A. VAN METER 21 April 1901 in Missaukee Co. MI, son of WILLIAM VAN METER and MARGARET VAN WANGARTEN. He was born ca 1878 in MI.

More About RILLA M. BROMLEY:

Census: 1930, Riverside Twp. Missaukee Co. MI

More About ROBERT A. VAN METER:

Occupation: 1930, farmer

Children of RILLA BROMLEY and ROBERT VAN METER are:

- i. MARY⁹ VAN METER, b. ca 1911, MI.
- ii. WILLIAM H. VAN METER, b. ca 1914.
- iii. GEORGE W. VAN METER, b. ca 1917, MI.
- iv. CHARLES W. VAN METER, b. ca 1920, MI.
- v. A. BETTY? VAN METER, b. ca 1924, MI.

108. ESTELLA P.⁸ BROMLEY (*NANCY ELLEN*⁷ *DILLEY*, *ALCINDA*⁶ *ARNOLD*, *JAMES JOSEPH*⁵, *LEV*⁴, *JOHN*³, *RICHARD*², *RICHARD*¹) was born 15 May 1883 in OH, and died May 1967 in Toledo, Lucas Co. OH. She married CHARLES ZOOK ca 1903 in MI, son of JOHN ZOOK and LOUISA SULLIVAN. He was born ca 1877 in KN.

Notes for ESTELLA P. BROMLEY:

INDIVIDUAL_NOTE

CENSUS:

1910 Missaukee Co. MI

1920 Toledo, Lucas Co. OH/mother w/them

More About ESTELLA P. BROMLEY:

Census: 1930, Toledo, Lucas Co. OH

Occupation: 1930, Assembler-auto parts

Social Security Number: 299-09-4711 (birth & death dates)

Children of ESTELLA BROMLEY and CHARLES ZOOK are:

- i. ?⁹ ZOOK, d. 1906, MI.

More About ? ZOOK:

Burial: Riverside twp, Missaukee Co. MI

- ii. GOLDIE PEARL ZOOK, b. 01 June 1908, Missaukee Co. MI; d. 30 January 2000, Toledo, Lucas Co. OH; m. LEROY EBERLY, Aft. 1930.

More About GOLDIE PEARL ZOOK:

Social Security Number: 277-09-8290 (birth & death date)

- iii. SYLVIA M. ZOOK, b. 19 June 1911, Missaukee Co. MI; d. 15 July 1985, Toledo, Lucas Co. OH; m. JOSEPH

HUDSON, Bcf. 1930.

More About SYLVIA M. ZOOK:
Social Security Number: 272-22-5785

109. CLARENCE H.⁸ PRESTON (*IDA ARETA⁷ DILLEY, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born February 1880 in OH, and died 28 June 1926 in Flint, Genesee Co. MI. He married ETHEL MERRITT 27 December 1906 in Missaukee Co. MI, daughter of FRED MERRITT. She was born ca 1888 in OH.

Notes for CLARENCE H. PRESTON:

INDIVIDUAL_NOTE

CENSUS:

1910 Riverside twp. Missaukee Co. MI

More About CLARENCE H. PRESTON:

Burial: Riverside Cemetery, Missaukee Co. MI

Children of CLARENCE PRESTON and ETHEL MERRITT are:

- i. LAWRENCE L.⁹ PRESTON, b. ca 1908, MI.
- ii. GOLDIE I. PRESTON, b. ca 1910, MI.

110. LOTTIE LEONA⁸ PRESTON (*IDA ARETA⁷ DILLEY, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 05 July 1886 in OH, and died 05 March 1917 in Missaukee Co. MI. She married TITUS ELING 04 December 1913 in Missaukee Co. MI, son of WILBER ELING and MAGGIE BOWNA. He was born 1876 in Ottawa Co. MI, and died 25 June 1952 in Wexford Co. MI.

Notes for LOTTIE LEONA PRESTON:

INDIVIDUAL_NOTE

Titus was married at time of his death/heart disease

CENSUS:

1920 Riverside twp. Missaukee Co. MI/Titus/wd/living alone

More About LOTTIE LEONA PRESTON:

Burial: Riverside Cemetery, Missaukee Co. MI

More About TITUS ELING:

Burial: Riverside Cemetery, Missaukee Co. MI

Children of LOTTIE PRESTON and TITUS ELING are:

- i. ?⁹ ELING, b. 15 October 1914, Missaukee Co. MI; d. 15 October 1914, Missaukee Co. MI.

More About ? ELING:

Burial: Riverside Cemetery, Missaukee Co. MI

- ii. LESTER RAY ELING, b. 19 November 1914, Missaukee Co. MI; d. 23 November 1914, Missaukee Co. MI.

More About LESTER RAY ELING:

Burial: Riverside Cemetery, Missaukee Co. MI

- iii. IDA LOTTIE ELING, b. 05 March 1917, Missaukee Co. MI; d. 05 April 1917, Missaukee Co. MI.

More About IDA LOTTIE ELING:

Burial: Riverside Cemetery, Missaukee Co. MI

111. MINNIE⁸ PRESTON (*IDA ARETA⁷ DILLEY, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born January 1888 in Elrey, Henry Co. OH, and died 1954 in Newberry, Luce Co. MI. She married SIDNEY WELLMAN PARDEE 25 December 1909 in Missaukee Co. MI, son of CHARLES PARDEE and ANN COLLAR. He was

born 13 September 1883 in Kent Co. MI, and died February 1971 in Newberry, Luce Co. MI.

More About MINNIE PRESTON:

Census: 1910, Lake Twp. Missaukee Co. MI

More About SIDNEY WELLMAN PARDEE:

Social Security Number: 379-09-3326

Children of MINNIE PRESTON and SIDNEY PARDEE are:

- i. GLADYS ILA⁹ PARDEE, b. 11 June 1911; d. 15 February 1980, Newberry, Luce Co. MI; m. THOMAS MCMAHON, SR.; d. 1959.
- ii. BEATRICE MAY PARDEE, b. November 1913; m. WAID ESKEW.
- iii. CLARE WELLMAN PARDEE, b. 1915; d. July 1933, Newberry, Luce Co. MI.
- iv. LLOYD PRESTON PARDEE, b. 18 July 1918; m. HELEN LOU LUDLOW.
137. v. HELEN EVELYN PARDEE, b. 02 January 1921, Pentland Corner, Luce Co. MI.
- vi. CLYDE ARTHUR PARDEE, b. 30 September 1924, Dollarville, MI; m. JUNE THIEX.
- vii. BERT GORDON PARDEE, b. 06 June 1927, Dollarville, MI.

112. CLAUDE⁸ DILLEY (*CORNELIUS⁷, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 13 July 1895 in Lucas Co. OH, and died 27 June 1967 in Detroit, Wayne Co. MI. He married VIOLET MAE HIGGINS 23 May 1918 in Benzie Co. MI, daughter of CUSTER HIGGINS and THETA MAYO. She was born 27 February 1899 in Benzonia, Benzie Co. MI, and died 15 May 1971 in Detroit, Wayne Co. MI.

More About CLAUDE DILLEY:

Burial: 1967, Westland, Wayne Co. MI

Occupation: 1918, Car inspector

Residence: 1918, Inland Twp. Benzie Co. MI

More About VIOLET MAE HIGGINS:

Burial: Westland, Wayne Co. MI

Children of CLAUDE DILLEY and VIOLET HIGGINS are:

138. i. STANLEY CLAUDE⁹ DILLEY, b. 20 July 1920, Thompsonville, Benzie Co. MI.
139. ii. THETA PEARL DILLEY, b. 24 March 1922, Thompsonville, Benzie Co. MI.
140. iii. KEITH EARL DILLEY, b. 04 September 1927, Benzonia, Benzie Co. MI.
- iv. HELEN MARIE DILLEY, b. 12 August 1935, Benzonia, Benzie Co. MI; m. WILLARD COX, 20 February 1954.

113. WILLIAM EROTUS⁸ BAKER (*SARAH CALISTY⁷ DILLEY, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born February 1881 in OH, and died ca 1955 in Thompsonville, MI. He married (1) ROSE B. YORK ca 1906 in MI. She was born ca 1887 in TN., and died in Benzie Co. MI. He married (2) MARY ANN GOREHOUSE Aft. 1910.

More About WILLIAM EROTUS BAKER:

Census: 1910, Benzonia, Benzie Co. MI

Children of WILLIAM BAKER and ROSE YORK are:

- i. EVAST LUTHER⁹ BAKER, b. 15 February 1907, Benzie Co. MI; d. Benzie Co. MI.
- ii. VIRMA VINA BAKER, b. 26 May 1908, Benzie Co. MI.
- iii. HARRY WILLIAM BAKER, b. 05 May 1910, Benzie Co. MI; d. 11 September 1910, Benzonia, Benzie Co. MI.

114. LAWRENCE JAY⁸ BAKER (*SARAH CALISTY⁷ DILLEY, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born April 1884 in Flint, Genesee Co. MI, and died 14 January 1968 in Toledo, Lucas Co. OH. He married (1) SARAH E. ca 1903 in OH. She was born ca 1876 in IN. He married (2) MEDIA ARNSBARY ca 1904. He married (3) MARY C. LEAHEY Aft. 1911.

More About LAWRENCE JAY BAKER:

Census: 1910, Benzonia, Benzie Co. MI

Child of LAWRENCE BAKER and SARAH is:

141. i. SHERMAN COLFAX⁹ BAKER, b. 03 May 1904, Beulah, Benzie Co. MI; d. ca 1974, Toledo, Lucas Co. OH.

Children of LAWRENCE BAKER and MEDIA ARNSBARY are:

142. ii. LLOYD WILLIAM⁹ BAKER, b. 29 June 1906, Beulah, Benzie Co. MI.
iii. HARLOW LAWRENCE BAKER, b. 04 August 1909, Beulah, Benzie Co. MI; d. 15 November 1977, Toledo, Lucas Co. OH; m. MARY.

More About HARLOW LAWRENCE BAKER:
Service: WWII

143. iv. DORIS BAKER (HOADLEY), b. 27 August 1913, Beulah, Benzie Co. MI.

115. FRANK RUDOLPHO⁸ BAKER (*SARAH CALISTY⁷ DILLEY, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 17 September 1885 in OH, and died 06 June 1972 in Flint, Genesee Co. MI. He married (1) ELSIE MAE GIFFORD in Genesee Co. MI, daughter of GUY GIFFORD and LUCY FRICK. She was born 16 September 1907 in Saginaw Co. MI. He married (2) BERTHA BLANCHE LAPORTE ca 1907 in MI. She was born April 1892 in MI, and died 06 August 1972 in Flint, Genesee Co. MI.

More About FRANK RUDOLPHO BAKER:
Burial: Crestwood Mem., Genesee Co. MI
Census: 1910, Benzonia, Benzie Co. MI

More About BERTHA BLANCHE LAPORTE:
Burial: Crestwood Mem., Genesee Co. MI

Children of FRANK BAKER and ELSIE GIFFORD are:

- i. LEO C.⁹ BAKER, b. Genesee Co. MI; m. KAREN.
144. ii. FRANK BAKER, JR., b. 13 November 1933, Flint, Genesee Co. MI.
145. iii. EARL MILTON BAKER, b. 07 December 1937, Flint, Genesee Co. MI.
146. iv. BETTY JANE BAKER, b. 27 February 1938, Flint, Genesee Co. MI.

Children of FRANK BAKER and BERTHA LAPORTE are:

- v. SADIE E.⁹ BAKER, b. ca 1909, MI; d. ca 1931.
147. vi. HARRY COLFAX BAKER, b. 09 January 1912, Benzonia, Benzie Co. MI.
vii. MILDRED BAKER, b. 02 March 1914, Benzonia, Benzie Co. MI; d. 17 September 1953, Flint, Genesee Co. MI; m. JOSEPH BALLARD.
viii. CORA MAE PEARLINE BAKER, b. 30 November 1915, Benzonia, Benzie Co. MI; m. KENNETH S. WILCOX.

116. JOHN THOMAS MORROW⁸ PATTERSON (*SARAH CALISTY⁷ DILLEY, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 02 August 1894 in OH, and died 30 June 1965 in Shiawassee Co. MI. He married (1) CASSIE.

More About JOHN THOMAS MORROW PATTERSON:
Burial: Maple Grove Cemetery, Shiawassee Co. MI

Children of JOHN THOMAS MORROW PATTERSON are:

- i. SHERMAN⁹ PATTERSON.
ii. DORIS PATTERSON.
iii. CLINTON PATTERSON.
iv. KENNARD PATTERSON.

117. IVA LEONA⁸ PATTERSON (*SARAH CALISTY⁷ DILLEY, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 26 March 1896 in Wood Co. OH, and died 20 May 1975 in Fenton, Genesee Co. MI. She married (1) MELVIN J. OLIVER 15 November 1915 in Benzie Co. MI, son of OREGON OLIVER and LETY WILCOX. He was born in IN, and died November 1918 in Flint, Genesee Co. MI. She married (2) JOSEPH ELLWOOD DUNK 06 April 1921. He was born 08 October 1898 in Campbellford, ONT., Canada, and died 13 November 1955 in Boston,

MA.. She married (3) GEORGE W. HETZER ca 1932. He was born 02 February 1908, and died 06 November 1941 in Flint, Genesee Co. MI.

More About IVA LEONA PATTERSON:

Burial: Lakeside Cemetery, Oakland Co. MI

More About GEORGE W. HETZER:

Burial: Gracelawn, Genesee Co. MI

Children of IVA PATTERSON and MELVIN OLIVER are:

- i. ELSIE⁹ OLIVER, b. 11 January 1917, MI; d. November 1918, Flint, Genesee Co. MI.
- ii. JOHN E. OLIVER, b. 11 December 1918, Flint, Genesee Co. MI; d. 28 May 1971, Flint, Genesee Co. MI; m. HELEN SOKOLOWSKI, 06 May 1942, Genesee Co. MI.

More About JOHN E. OLIVER:

Burial: Crestwood Mem., Genesee Co. MI

Children of IVA PATTERSON and JOSEPH DUNK are:

- iii. WANDA GALE⁹ DUNK, b. 09 August 1921, Flint, Genesee Co. MI; m. LEO SPEAR, 06 April 1939, Genesee Co. MI.
- iv. HOWARD E. DUNK, b. 06 May 1923, Flint, Genesee Co. MI.
- v. HAZEL DUNK, b. 26 December 1925, Flint, Genesee Co. MI; d. 26 January 1938, Holly, Oakland Co. MI.

More About HAZEL DUNK:

Burial: Lakeside Cemetery, Oakland Co. MI

- vi. HAROLD LLOYD DUNK, b. 26 December 1925, Flint, Genesee Co. MI; m. DELORES FARNHAM, 10 February 1962, Livingston Co. MI.
- vii. DOROTHY E. DUNK, b. 16 August 1928, Flint, Genesee Co. MI; m. NOLAN JOSEPH DOLLIVER, 21 April 1945.
148. viii. ERNEST WAYNE DUNK, b. 01 January 1931, Flint, Genesee Co. MI.

Children of IVA PATTERSON and GEORGE HETZER are:

- ix. WILLIAM⁹ HETZER.
- x. MARGE HETZER.
- xi. GEORGE F. HETZER, b. 04 November 1933, Rockford, IL.; d. December 1974, Clio, Genesee Co. MI.

118. MARTIN LLOYD⁸ DILLEY (*WILBUR ORPHEAUS⁷, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 09 January 1897 in OH, and died 16 July 1961. He married ZELMA ca 1925. She was born ca 1907 in MI.

Notes for MARTIN LLOYD DILLEY:

INDIVIDUAL NOTE

liv. Flint MI 1953

More About MARTIN LLOYD DILLEY:

Census: 1930, Flint Twp. Genesee Co. MI-next to par.

Occupation: 1930, works in auto factory

Children of MARTIN DILLEY and ZELMA are:

- i. DORIS J.⁹ DILLEY, b. ca 1926.
- ii. FRED A. DILLEY, b. ca 1928.

119. EVERETT LEROY⁸ DILLEY (*WILBUR ORPHEAUS⁷, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 14 May 1906 in Missaukee Co. MI, and died 22 August 1982 in Flint, Genesee Co. MI. He married (1) HAZEL M.. She was born ca 1911 in MI. He married (2) MAXINE HUTCHINSON October 1971. She died August 1980 in Flint, MI?.

Notes for EVERETT LEROY DILLEY:

INDIVIDUAL_NOTE

Liv. Flushing, MI 1953

More About EVERETT LEROY DILLEY:

Burial: Flint Memorial

Children of EVERETT DILLEY and HAZEL M. are:

- i. JOSEPH⁹ DILLEY.
- ii. BARBARA DILLEY, m. ? JORAE.
- iii. SHARRON DILLEY, m. ? BOWKER.
- iv. SHIRLEY DILLEY, m. ? JOHNSON.

120. ELSIE NAOMI⁸ DILLEY (*WILBUR ORPHEUS⁷, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 30 November 1914 in Boon, Wexford Co. MI. She married FLOYD ROUSE 01 January 1938 in Genesee Co. MI, son of WILLIAM ROUSE and MYRTLE SMITH. He was born 25 February 1915 in Shiawassee Co. MI, and died ca 1983.

Notes for ELSIE NAOMI DILLEY:

INDIVIDUAL_NOTE

Liv. Flint, MI 1953

Children of ELSIE DILLEY and FLOYD ROUSE are:

- i. ROBERT FLOYD⁹ ROUSE, b. 05 October 1938, Flint, Genesee Co. MI; m. GLORIA GAMBER, 21 May 1961.
- ii. RONALD LAVERNE ROUSE, b. 21 October 1942, Flint, Genesee Co. MI.
- iii. LEON CARL ROUSE, b. 17 August 1950, Flint, Genesee Co. MI; m. PEGGY BURLEY, 28 March 1970.

121. LEO CARLTON⁸ DILLEY (*WILBUR ORPHEUS⁷, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 20 August 1920 in Cadillac, Wexford Co. MI, and died 26 December 2003 in Crab Orchard, KY. He married HELEN ST. CLAIR 21 August 1943 in Genesee Co. MI, daughter of ALBERT ST. CLAIR and RUBY SCAFE. She was born 07 April 1925 in Clio, Genesee Co. MI, and died 13 July 2004 in Cincinnati, Hamilton Co. OH.

Notes for LEO CARLTON DILLEY:

INDIVIDUAL_NOTE

Liv. Wayne, OH 1953

Children of LEO DILLEY and HELEN ST. CLAIR are:

149. i. JOHN WALTER⁹ DILLEY, b. 21 October 1944, Flint, Genesee Co. MI.
150. ii. ALBERTA DILLEY, b. 15 January 1946, Flint, Genesee Co. MI.
151. iii. SUSAN DILLEY, b. 16 October 1948, Flint, Genesee Co. MI.
- iv. REED DAVID DILLEY, b. 25 September 1963, Bowling Green, Wood Co. OH.

122. WILLIAM HAROLD⁸ ARNOLD (*JOHN HAROLD⁷, ISAAC GILBERT⁶, JOHN⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 07 August 1925 in Kansas City, MO. He married JANICE ELAINE WARD 04 November 1949 in Knoxville, TN.. She was born 16 March 1925 in Muncie, IN.

Children of WILLIAM ARNOLD and JANICE WARD are:

152. i. JANICE ELIZABETH⁹ ARNOLD, b. 23 August 1951, Wichita Falls, TX.
- ii. DAUGHTER ARNOLD, b. 19 March 1954, Wichita Falls, TX; d. 19 March 1954, Wichita Falls, TX.
153. iii. JOHN RAYMOND ARNOLD, b. 23 March 1955, Wichita Falls, TX.
154. iv. JEFFREY HAROLD ARNOLD, b. 06 April 1956, Wichita Falls, TX.

123. CLEO N.⁹ PUGH (*FRANK⁸, EBER⁷, DAVID WESLEY⁶, MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 25 May 1906, and died 1977 in Grant Co. IN. He married DORTHEA MARGARET MIITSCH 02 March 1929 in Grant Co. IN, daughter of JOSEPH MIITSCH and JOANNA DEGEN.

More About CLEO N. PUGH:

Occupation: Appliance Repairman

Residence: Entire life in Hartford City, IN

Children of CLEO PUGH and DORTHEA MIITSCH are:

155. i. JUDITH ANN¹⁰ PUGH, b. 11 September 1937.
- ii. ALAN GENE PUGH, b. 18 June 1945.

More About ALAN GENE PUGH:

Occupation: Teacher of English & Journalism

Status: unmarried in 1975

124. WILLIAM WARREN⁹ PUGH (*FRANK⁸, EBER⁷, DAVID WESLEY⁶, MISHAEL⁵, HANNAH⁴ ARNOLD, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 07 October 1916 in Grant Co. IN. He married PATRICIA JUNE VINCENT, daughter of BYRON VINCENT and ARILLA PIERCE.

More About WILLIAM WARREN PUGH:

Occupation: Watch repairman

Children of WILLIAM PUGH and PATRICIA VINCENT are:

- i. CARMEN JEAN¹⁰ PUGH, b. 01 August 1949.
- ii. WILLIAM WARREN PUGH, JR., b. 08 February 1954.
- iii. AMY LEE PUGH, b. 14 January 1960.

125. BLANCHE⁹ PUPUARD (*IDA MAY⁸ DILLEY, LEVI SMITH⁷, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 03 October 1901, and died ca 1982. She married (1) ? PRZYBYLSKI. She married (2) MARSHALL WATSON. She married (3) GEORGE KINSMAN. She married (4) JOHN LOEDING.

Children of BLANCHE PUPUARD and ? PRZYBYLSKI are:

- i. ROY PRZYBYLSKI¹⁰ WATSON, d. 05 May 1987, Wyandotte, MI?
- ii. RAYMOND PRZYBYLSKI WATSON, b. ca 1925.

126. RUTH BUELAH⁹ DILLEY (*ALVA MILTON⁸, LEVI SMITH⁷, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 26 March 1905, and died 31 December 1988 in W. Covina, CA. She married NORMAN G. SHARLOW. He was born 19 January 1905, and died November 1961.

More About RUTH BUELAH DILLEY:

Burial: 1988, Elliston Cemetery Elliston, OH

More About NORMAN G. SHARLOW:

Burial: 1961, Elliston Cemetery Elliston, OH

Social Security Number: 292-05-9853 (birth & death dates)

Children of RUTH DILLEY and NORMAN SHARLOW are:

- i. WANDA¹⁰ SHARLOW, m. ? LANZOROTTO.
- ii. RUTHELLEN SHARLOW, m. ? HAWKS; d. ca 2003.
- iii. NORMAN SHARLOW.
- iv. MELVIN SHARLOW.
- v. EDGAR SHARLOW.
- vi. DONALD SHARLOW.

127. JEAN MARION (BETTY)⁹ DILLEY (*ALVA MILTON⁸, LEVI SMITH⁷, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 14 February 1927 in Toledo, OH, and died 22 March 1994 in Oregon, OH. She married STANLEY CIESINSKI 30 September 1944 in Lucas Co. OH. He was born 20 September 1920 in Toledo, OH,

and died 23 October 1996 in Lucas Co. OH.

More About JEAN MARION (BETTY) DILLEY:

Burial: Lake Twp. Cemetery

More About STANLEY CIESINSKI:

Burial: Lake Twp. Cemetery Wood Co. OH

Children of JEAN DILLEY and STANLEY CIESINSKI are:

- 156. i. JOYCE¹⁰ CIESINSKI.
- 157. ii. CINDY CIESINSKI.

128. HAZEL LAUREL⁹ DILLEY (*ALBERT ALONZO⁸, LEVI SMITH⁷, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 26 July 1908 in Lucas Co. OH, and died 13 February 2002 in Lucas Co. OH. She married RICHARD F. CONWAY 15 September 1930 in Cleveland, OH. He died 27 January 1992.

More About HAZEL LAUREL DILLEY:

Burial: Springfield Township Cemetery

Death date: 2002, From obit

Obituary: 14 February 2002, Toledo Blade - have

Child of HAZEL DILLEY and RICHARD CONWAY is:

- i. DALE¹⁰ CONWAY, b. 1935; m. JANIS.

129. RUSSELL⁹ DILLEY (*ALBERT ALONZO⁸, LEVI SMITH⁷, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 08 June 1913 in Lucas Co. OH, and died 08 May 1997 in Toledo, Lucas Co. OH. He married KATHERINE BERRING.

Children of RUSSELL DILLEY and KATHERINE BERRING are:

- 158. i. KATHLEEN¹⁰ DILLEY.
- ii. JOYCE DILLEY, m. ? MAYBERRY, 1997.
- iii. JUDY DILLEY, m. ? WEBER, 1997.
- iv. RUSSELL D. DILLEY JR., m. SUSAN.
- v. RICHARD DILLEY, m. KIMBERLY.
- vi. EVELYN DILLEY.
- vii. THERESA DILLEY, b. ca 1963; m. (1) DONALD PAUL BLAKEMAN, 18 June 1983, Lucas Co. OH; m. (2) TERRY MERSEREAU, Bef. 1997.

130. GERTRUDE ELIZABETH (BETTY)⁹ DILLEY (*ALBERT ALONZO⁸, LEVI SMITH⁷, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born ca 1920. She married PAUL DUTCHER.

Children of GERTRUDE DILLEY and PAUL DUTCHER are:

- i. JANET¹⁰ DUTCHER.
- ii. PAULA DUTCHER.
- iii. DAVID DUTCHER.

131. RUTH⁹ DILLEY (*ALBERT ALONZO⁸, LEVI SMITH⁷, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born ca 1922 in Lucas Co. OH. She married (1) BERNARD DIETRICH. She married (2) TONY DECOLA Aft. 1950. She married (3) BILL JOHNSTON Aft. 1951.

Children of RUTH DILLEY and BERNARD DIETRICH are:

- i. ROBERT¹⁰ DIETRICH.
- ii. DENNIS DIETRICH.
- iii. KAREN DIETRICH.
- iv. SANDRA DIETRICH.

132. DORIS⁹ DILLEY (*ALBERT ALONZO⁸, LEVI SMITH⁷, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD²,*

*RICHARD*¹) was born 27 May 1926 in Lucas Co. OH, and died 03 November 2002 in Oregon, OH. She married GORDON GREEN.

More About DORIS DILLEY:

Burial: 2002, Toledo Memorial Cemetery, Sylvania OH

Child of DORIS DILLEY and GORDON GREEN is:

159. i. SHARON¹⁰ GREEN.

133. DONALD⁹ DILLEY (*ALBERT ALONZO*⁸, *LEVI SMITH*⁷, *ALCINDA*⁶ *ARNOLD*, *JAMES JOSEPH*⁵, *LEV*⁴, *JOHN*³, *RICHARD*², *RICHARD*¹) was born ca 1928 in Lucas Co. OH. He married PATRICIA.

Children of DONALD DILLEY and PATRICIA are:

- i. DAVID¹⁰ DILLEY.
- ii. CHRISTINA DILLEY.

134. AUGUSTA ROSE⁹ DILLEY (*JOHN WILLIAM*⁸, *LEVI SMITH*⁷, *ALCINDA*⁶ *ARNOLD*, *JAMES JOSEPH*⁵, *LEV*⁴, *JOHN*³, *RICHARD*², *RICHARD*¹) was born 28 February 1915 in Lucas Co. OH, and died 20 November 1996 in Toledo, Lucas Co. OH. She married PHILIP G. MCDONEL.

More About AUGUSTA ROSE DILLEY:

Burial: 1996, Out of state

Children of AUGUSTA DILLEY and PHILIP MCDONEL are:

- i. JEANNE¹⁰ MCDONEL.
- ii. PATRICIA MCDONEL.

135. JOHN E.⁹ DILLEY (*JOHN WILLIAM*⁸, *LEVI SMITH*⁷, *ALCINDA*⁶ *ARNOLD*, *JAMES JOSEPH*⁵, *LEV*⁴, *JOHN*³, *RICHARD*², *RICHARD*¹) was born 10 September 1917 in Lucas Co. OH, and died 17 June 1994 in Strongsville, Cuyahoga Co. OH. He married EILEEN LAUBER 16 August 1941, daughter of AUGUST and LULU. She was born 28 October 1917 in Robinson, Crawford Co. IL..

More About JOHN E. DILLEY:

Social Security Number: 278-01-5407 (death info)

Children of JOHN DILLEY and EILEEN LAUBER are:

- 160. i. KAREN D.¹⁰ DILLEY, b. 26 February 1947, Lima, Allen Co. OH.
- ii. GARY J. DILLEY, b. 26 December 1949, Lima, Allen Co. OH.

136. BLANCHE⁹ DILLEY (*JOHN WILLIAM*⁸, *LEVI SMITH*⁷, *ALCINDA*⁶ *ARNOLD*, *JAMES JOSEPH*⁵, *LEV*⁴, *JOHN*³, *RICHARD*², *RICHARD*¹) was born 30 January 1920 in Lucas Co. OH, and died 15 March 1994 in Toledo, Lucas Co. OH. She married (1) ? ERD. She married (2) HARVEY GAVIN, SR. Aft. 1945. He was born ca 1909.

More About BLANCHE DILLEY:

Burial: Calvery Cemetery, Toledo, OH

Children of BLANCHE DILLEY and ? ERD are:

- i. MARLENE¹⁰ ERD, m. TOM ZISSOFF.
- ii. MARCIA ERD, m. DICK LEHMANN.
- iii. LARRY ERD, m. SALLY.

137. HELEN EVELYN⁹ PARDEE (*MINNIE*⁸ *PRESTON*, *IDA ARETA*⁷ *DILLEY*, *ALCINDA*⁶ *ARNOLD*, *JAMES JOSEPH*⁵, *LEV*⁴, *JOHN*³, *RICHARD*², *RICHARD*¹) was born 02 January 1921 in Pentland Corner, Luce Co. MI. She married GORDON NEIL LONG. He was born 04 February 1923, and died 07 March 1996 in Lima, Allen Co. OH.

More About GORDON NEIL LONG:

Social Security Number: 382-16-7891 (birth and death dates)

Children of HELEN PARDEE and GORDON LONG are:

- i. PRESTON REED¹⁰ LONG.
- ii. MICHAEL GORDON LONG.
- iii. JOHN PAUL LONG.
- iv. SUE ANN LONG.

138. STANLEY CLAUDE⁹ DILLEY (*CLAUDE⁸, CORNELIUS⁷, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 20 July 1920 in Thompsonville, Benzie Co. MI. He married (1) BARBARA J. MORTENSON 20 December 1941 in Benzie Co. MI, daughter of NELSON MORTENSON and BERNICE FORRESTER. She was born 02 June 1924 in Arcadia, MI, and died December 1985. He married (2) DOREEN ca 1986 in MI.

More About STANLEY CLAUDE DILLEY:

Occupation: 1941, Farmer

More About BARBARA J. MORTENSON:

Residence: 1941, Gilmore Twp. Benzie Co. MI

Children of STANLEY DILLEY and BARBARA MORTENSON are:

- i. STANLEY¹⁰ DILLEY, b. 30 June 1942, Detroit, Wayne Co. MI; m. JUDITH DICKENSON, 05 August 1967.
- ii. BONNIE DILLEY, b. 07 September 1948, Frankfort, MI; m. ALLAN SHAHAN, 24 August 1968.
- iii. RAY DILLEY, b. 17 February 1951, Frankfort, MI; m. KATHLEEN RITCHIE.

139. THETA PEARL⁹ DILLEY (*CLAUDE⁸, CORNELIUS⁷, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 24 March 1922 in Thompsonville, Benzie Co. MI. She married HAROLD H. SCHLEGEL 16 August 1940 in Traverse City, MI, son of FRED SCHLEGEL and NELLIE KALB. He was born 05 September 1918 in Benzie Co. MI.

More About THETA PEARL DILLEY:

Occupation: 1940, Domestic

Residence: 1940, Benzonia, Benzie Co. MI

More About HAROLD H. SCHLEGEL:

Occupation: 1940, Carpenter

Residence: 1940, Beulah, MI

Children of THETA DILLEY and HAROLD SCHLEGEL are:

161. i. DARLEEN FAYE¹⁰ SCHLEGEL, b. 30 November 1942, Detroit, Wayne Co. MI.
162. ii. PATRICIA DIANE SCHLEGEL, b. 01 February 1950, Detroit, Wayne Co. MI.

140. KEITH EARL⁹ DILLEY (*CLAUDE⁸, CORNELIUS⁷, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 04 September 1927 in Benzonia, Benzie Co. MI. He married MARION DURR 07 June 1947.

Children of KEITH DILLEY and MARION DURR are:

- i. CHERYL¹⁰ DILLEY.
- ii. LYNN DILLEY.
- iii. PAULA DILLEY.
- iv. BRIAN KEITH DILLEY, d. 13 November 1955, Benzie Co. MI.

More About BRIAN KEITH DILLEY:

Burial: 1955, Crystal Lake Cemetery, Benzie Co. MI

141. SHERMAN COLFAX⁹ BAKER (*LAWRENCE JAY⁸, SARAH CALISTY⁷ DILLEY, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 03 May 1904 in Beulah, Benzie Co. MI, and died ca 1974 in Toledo, Lucas Co. OH. He married THELMA.

Children of SHERMAN BAKER and THELMA are:

- i. EUGENE¹⁰ BAKER.
- ii. RICHARD BAKER.
- iii. DORIS BAKER.

142. LLOYD WILLIAM⁹ BAKER (*LAWRENCE JAY⁸, SARAH CALISTY⁷ DILLEY, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 29 June 1906 in Beulah, Benzie Co. MI. He married (1) JEAN RAY ca 1927 in Toledo, Lucas Co. OH. He married (2) MAE VANETTEN 07 July 1963.

Children of LLOYD BAKER and JEAN RAY are:

- i. REBECCA¹⁰ BAKER.
- ii. KENNETH BAKER.
- iii. MARGARET BAKER.
- iv. WILLIAM BAKER.
- v. JOANN BAKER.
- vi. THOMAS BAKER.

143. DORIS BAKER⁹ (HOADLEY) (*LAWRENCE JAY⁸ BAKER, SARAH CALISTY⁷ DILLEY, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 27 August 1913 in Beulah, Benzie Co. MI. She married MICHAEL HENRY.

Children of DORIS (HOADLEY) and MICHAEL HENRY are:

- i. PATRICIA¹⁰ HENRY.
- ii. DAVID HENRY.
- iii. SKIP HENRY.
- iv. JAMES HENRY.
- v. IKE HENRY.

144. FRANK⁹ BAKER, JR. (*FRANK RUDOLPHO⁸, SARAH CALISTY⁷ DILLEY, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 13 November 1933 in Flint, Genesee Co. MI. He married JOY EVELYN HIGBY 18 March 1961 in Kent Co. MI. She was born 08 November 1939 in Antrim Co. MI.

Children of FRANK BAKER and JOY HIGBY are:

- i. RAENIE LEE¹⁰ BAKER, b. 14 January 1962, Flint, Genesee Co. MI.
- ii. WENDY LOU BAKER, b. 11 September 1967, Flint, Genesee Co. MI.
- iii. GABBI LYNN BAKER, b. 07 December 1973, Flint, Genesee Co. MI.

145. EARL MILTON⁹ BAKER (*FRANK RUDOLPHO⁸, SARAH CALISTY⁷ DILLEY, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 07 December 1937 in Flint, Genesee Co. MI. He married VERDIE WHEELER 08 June 1963 in Genesee Co. MI.

Children of EARL BAKER and VERDIE WHEELER are:

- i. JEANETTE¹⁰ BAKER, b. 10 January 1963.
- ii. CHRISTINE BAKER, b. 13 February 1964, Flint, Genesee Co. MI.
- iii. BRIAN BAKER, b. 02 March 1967, Flint, Genesee Co. MI.
- iv. WILLIAM BAKER, b. 13 June 1968, Flint, Genesee Co. MI.

146. BETTY JANE⁹ BAKER (*FRANK RUDOLPHO⁸, SARAH CALISTY⁷ DILLEY, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 27 February 1938 in Flint, Genesee Co. MI. She married HENRY D. PRAST 20 September 1955.

Children of BETTY BAKER and HENRY PRAST are:

- i. MICHAEL JOE¹⁰ PRAST, b. 03 April 1956, Flint, Genesee Co. MI.
- ii. PATRICK ALLEN PRAST, b. 29 November 1957, Flint, Genesee Co. MI.
- iii. KELLY MARIE PRAST, b. 12 May 1959, Flint, Genesee Co. MI.
- iv. CASEY BRIAN PRAST, b. 15 October 1960, Flint, Genesee Co. MI.
- v. SEAN DAVID PRAST, b. 10 July 1962, Flint, Genesee Co. MI.
- vi. KERRY LEE PRAST, b. 10 December 1963, Flint, Genesee Co. MI.

147. HARRY COLFAX⁹ BAKER (*FRANK RUDOLPHO⁸, SARAH CALISTY⁷ DILLEY, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 09 January 1912 in Benzonia, Benzie Co. MI. He married VIOLET HILLIARD 10 June 1933 in Genesee Co. MI. She was born 10 August 1915.

Children of HARRY BAKER and VIOLET HILLIARD are:

- i. BARBARA IRENE¹⁰ BAKER, b. 08 May 1934, Flint, Genesee Co. MI.
- ii. FREDERICK HARRY BAKER, b. 15 October 1935, Flint, Genesee Co. MI.
- iii. VIRGINIA JEAN BAKER, b. 24 September 1937, Flint, Genesee Co. MI.
- iv. JAMES CARL BAKER, b. 24 May 1942, Flint, Genesee Co. MI.

148. ERNEST WAYNE⁹ DUNK (*IVA LEONA⁸ PATTERSON, SARAH CALISTY⁷ DILLEY, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 01 January 1931 in Flint, Genesee Co. MI. He married LENORE JUNE PETTIS 19 July 1975 in Genesee Co. MI.

Children of ERNEST DUNK and LENORE PETTIS are:

- i. KENNETH¹⁰ DUNK.
- ii. MELISSA DUNK.

149. JOHN WALTER⁹ DILLEY (*LEO CARLTON⁸, WILBUR ORPHEAUS⁷, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 21 October 1944 in Flint, Genesee Co. MI. He married (1) ROSEANN DIONNE November 1966. He married (2) LINDA EASTLING FREES 28 February 1974. He married (3) GINGER ARRIAGTON 02 December 1983.

Child of JOHN DILLEY and ROSEANN DIONNE is:

- i. CHAD MICHAEL¹⁰ DILLEY, b. 15 September 1970.

Children of JOHN DILLEY and GINGER ARRIAGTON are:

- ii. JOHN WALTER¹⁰ DILLEY, JR., b. 10 October 1984.
- iii. JASON CHRISTOPHER DILLEY, b. 17 October 1985.
- iv. JAIME LEE DILLEY, b. 03 December 1987.

150. ALBERTA⁹ DILLEY (*LEO CARLTON⁸, WILBUR ORPHEAUS⁷, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 15 January 1946 in Flint, Genesee Co. MI. She married KENNETH KLAUSING 26 August 1967.

Children of ALBERTA DILLEY and KENNETH KLAUSING are:

- i. AUDREA CATHERINE¹⁰ KLAUSING, b. 18 November 1970.
- ii. MATTHEW JAMES KLAUSING, b. 24 June 1974.
- iii. MICHAEL DAVID KLAUSING, b. 19 August 1984.

151. SUSAN⁹ DILLEY (*LEO CARLTON⁸, WILBUR ORPHEAUS⁷, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 16 October 1948 in Flint, Genesee Co. MI. She married (1) ROBERT NEWMAN 22 July 1967. She married (2) GEORGE MULLIN 12 November 1983 in Franklin, OH. She married (3) RICKIE LEE PATTERSON Aft. 1984.

Children of SUSAN DILLEY and ROBERT NEWMAN are:

- i. TROY ROBERT¹⁰ NEWMAN, b. 28 January 1971; m. NICOLE DIANE WILSON, 11 September 1994.
- ii. TODD ANTHONY NEWMAN, b. 12 July 1973; m. ANGELA MARIE UNDERWOOD, 05 March 1994.

152. JANICE ELIZABETH⁹ ARNOLD (*WILLIAM HAROLD⁸, JOHN HAROLD⁷, ISAAC GILBERT⁶, JOHN⁵, LEV⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 23 August 1951 in Wichita Falls, TX. She married DAVID CHUBAK ca 1971.

Children of JANICE ARNOLD and DAVID CHUBAK are:

- i. DULCIE MICHELE¹⁰ ARNOLD, b. 05 December 1972, Sacramento, CA.

- ii. REBECCA ELLEN CHUBAK, b. 17 March 1975, Sacramento, CA.

153. JOHN RAYMOND⁹ ARNOLD (*WILLIAM HAROLD*⁸, *JOHN HAROLD*⁷, *ISAAC GILBERT*⁶, *JOHN*⁵, *LEV*⁴, *JOHN*³, *RICHARD*², *RICHARD*¹) was born 23 March 1955 in Wichita Falls, TX. He married SANDRA DOTSON 17 March 1989 in Sacramento, CA. She was born 05 November 1965.

Children of JOHN ARNOLD and SANDRA DOTSON are:

- i. JONATHAN RICHARD¹⁰ ARNOLD, b. 08 July 1988, Sacramento, CA.
- ii. JENNIFER ELAINE ARNOLD, b. 18 August 1989; d. 11 February 1990, Sacramento, CA.

154. JEFFREY HAROLD⁹ ARNOLD (*WILLIAM HAROLD*⁸, *JOHN HAROLD*⁷, *ISAAC GILBERT*⁶, *JOHN*⁵, *LEV*⁴, *JOHN*³, *RICHARD*², *RICHARD*¹) was born 06 April 1956 in Wichita Falls, TX. He married DEBBIE LEE PETERS 19 August 1977 in Reno, NV.. She was born 06 June 1961 in Sacramento, CA.

Children of JEFFREY ARNOLD and DEBBIE PETERS are:

- i. ANDREA ELAINE¹⁰ ARNOLD, b. 17 August 1979, Sacramento, CA.
- ii. JEFFREY HAROLD ARNOLD, b. 28 October 1982, Sacramento, CA.
- iii. ANTHONY LEE ARNOLD, b. 04 March 1985, Sacramento, CA.

Generation No. 10

155. JUDITH ANN¹⁰ PUGH (*CLEO N.*⁹, *FRANK*⁸, *EBER*⁷, *DAVID WESLEY*⁶, *MISHAEL*⁵, *HANNAH*⁴ ARNOLD, *JOHN*³, *RICHARD*², *RICHARD*¹) was born 11 September 1937. She married DAVID JACK BENNETT 24 August 1963 in Grant Co. IN, son of OTTO BENNETT and GENEVA BEAR.

Children of JUDITH PUGH and DAVID BENNETT are:

- i. CHILD¹¹ BENNETT, b. 23 February 1969; d. 24 February 1969, Grant Co. IN.
- ii. CLARA ELIZABETH BENNETT, b. 29 May 1970.
- iii. NELL CATHERINE BENNETT, b. 05 December 1971.

156. JOYCE¹⁰ CIESINSKI (*JEAN MARION (BETTY)*⁹ DILLEY, *ALVA MILTON*⁸, *LEVI SMITH*⁷, *ALCINDA*⁶ ARNOLD, *JAMES JOSEPH*⁵, *LEV*⁴, *JOHN*³, *RICHARD*², *RICHARD*¹) She married DOUGLAS BERGMAN.

Children of JOYCE CIESINSKI and DOUGLAS BERGMAN are:

- i. SEAN D.¹¹ BERGMAN, b. ca 1992.
- ii. AMANDA M. BERGMAN, b. March 1994.

157. CINDY¹⁰ CIESINSKI (*JEAN MARION (BETTY)*⁹ DILLEY, *ALVA MILTON*⁸, *LEVI SMITH*⁷, *ALCINDA*⁶ ARNOLD, *JAMES JOSEPH*⁵, *LEV*⁴, *JOHN*³, *RICHARD*², *RICHARD*¹) She married (1) ? SHEPARD ca 1988. She married (2) KEITH INMAN ca 1991.

Child of CINDY CIESINSKI and ? SHEPARD is:

- i. MICHELLE L.¹¹ SHEPARD, b. ca 1988.

Child of CINDY CIESINSKI and KEITH INMAN is:

- ii. NICOLE M.¹¹ INMAN, b. ca 1991.

158. KATHLEEN¹⁰ DILLEY (*RUSSELL*⁹, *ALBERT ALONZO*⁸, *LEVI SMITH*⁷, *ALCINDA*⁶ ARNOLD, *JAMES JOSEPH*⁵, *LEV*⁴, *JOHN*³, *RICHARD*², *RICHARD*¹) She married RONALD BERLINCOURT.

Children of KATHLEEN DILLEY and RONALD BERLINCOURT are:

- 163. i. BRUCE RONALD¹¹ BERLINCOURT, b. 19 September 1955; d. 06 June 2003, St. Joseph, MI.
- 164. ii. DEBBY BERLINCOURT.
- iii. JULIE BERLINCOURT, m. MIKE KLAR.

159. SHARON¹⁰ GREEN (*DORIS⁹ DILLEY, ALBERT ALONZO⁸, LEVI SMITH⁷, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) She married ? NIEDBALSKI.

Children of SHARON GREEN and ? NIEDBALSKI are:

- i. SHELLY¹¹ NIEDBALSKI, m. JIM WHEELER.
- 165. ii. STACY NIEDBALSKI.

160. KAREN D.¹⁰ DILLEY (*JOHN E.⁹, JOHN WILLIAM⁸, LEVI SMITH⁷, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 26 February 1947 in Lima, Allen Co. OH. She married EMMETT JONES 16 April 1966. He was born 07 May 1943.

Children of KAREN DILLEY and EMMETT JONES are:

- i. DENA M.¹¹ JONES, b. 12 May 1968.
- ii. DONNA R. JONES, b. 05 March 1972.
- iii. GREGORY J. JONES, b. 09 May 1973.

161. DARLEEN FAYE¹⁰ SCHLEGEL (*THETA PEARL⁹ DILLEY, CLAUDE⁸, CORNELIUS⁷, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 30 November 1942 in Detroit, Wayne Co. MI. She married EARL LAMP 23 June 1962 in Livonia, MI. He was born 28 July 1939.

Children of DARLEEN SCHLEGEL and EARL LAMP are:

- i. KIMBERLY SUE¹¹ LAMP, b. 15 July 1963.
- ii. WENDY JO LAMP, b. 08 November 1965.
- iii. MALISSA ANN LAMP, b. 27 April 1969.
- iv. MICHAEL EARL LAMP, b. 25 May 1971.

162. PATRICIA DIANE¹⁰ SCHLEGEL (*THETA PEARL⁹ DILLEY, CLAUDE⁸, CORNELIUS⁷, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 01 February 1950 in Detroit, Wayne Co. MI. She married CHARLES FREDRICK BLEVINS 08 January 1969 in Livonia, MI. He was born 31 May 1948.

Children of PATRICIA SCHLEGEL and CHARLES BLEVINS are:

- i. JESSE CHARLES¹¹ BLEVINS, b. 19 August 1969.
- ii. NEIL HAROLD BLEVINS, b. 25 May 1973.
- iii. WESLEY DERRICK BLEVINS, b. 05 April 1976.

Generation No. 11

163. BRUCE RONALD¹¹ BERLINCOURT (*KATHLEEN¹⁰ DILLEY, RUSSELL⁹, ALBERT ALONZO⁸, LEVI SMITH⁷, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) was born 19 September 1955, and died 06 June 2003 in St. Joseph, MI. He married CLAUDIA FROSCH.

Children of BRUCE BERLINCOURT and CLAUDIA FROSCH are:

- i. KYLE¹² BERLINCOURT.
- ii. LORAIN BERLINCOURT.

164. DEBBY¹¹ BERLINCOURT (*KATHLEEN¹⁰ DILLEY, RUSSELL⁹, ALBERT ALONZO⁸, LEVI SMITH⁷, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) She married LAWRENCE JAWORSKI.

Child of DEBBY BERLINCOURT and LAWRENCE JAWORSKI is:

- i. KRISTEN LEIGH¹² JAWORSKI, d. Bef. 2003.

165. STACY¹¹ NIEDBALSKI (*SHARON¹⁰ GREEN, DORIS⁹ DILLEY, ALBERT ALONZO⁸, LEVI SMITH⁷, ALCINDA⁶ ARNOLD, JAMES JOSEPH⁵, LEVI⁴, JOHN³, RICHARD², RICHARD¹*) She married BRAD PALICKI.

Child of STACY NIEDBALSKI and BRAD PALICKI is:

Endnotes

1. Newarnol.ftw, Date of Import: Oct 17, 2000.
2. Gerald Rhoades - 901 N. Horton St. - Marion, IN 46952, Newarnol.ftw, Group Sheets, Date of Import: Oct 7, 2000.
3. Gerald Rhoades - 901 N. Horton St. - Marion, IN 46952, Newarnol.ftw, Group Sheets, Date of Import: Oct 17, 2000.

January 26, 1978

Dear Helen,

First of all thank you for your nice long newsy letter, I love to get those kind of letters. The mailman delivered it next door to my mother-in-laws, so got it late that night. I wanted to write later & space my letters, because I know you're busy too and are working on other lines also. But a couple of interesting things happened-so thus this letter.

My side-the Roles-Rolls I mentioned that I couldn't trace. I had the name of the volume curator of Schoolcraft Co. Hist. Soc. and hadn't written her because I had already checked the courthouse, and Manistique isn't exactly a big city. Well, after Christmas I went through all my mail & decided to write to all of the places responses suggested. Schoolcraft Co. is where my dad is from. Well the lady called, and talked for about 15 mins, and has alot of info for me!! She has traced her own lines back to the 14 & 15 hundreds so she seems to know what she is talking about. She said she called so I could get started, while she finished collecting more info to send me!!! Now that's the kind of response I like. She gave me addresses of some 80 year old people supposed to be relation to me. She said those people's parents & my relatives all worked for the Chicago Lumber Co. and came in a group to Manistique, and were the first settlers there etc. She suggested I try the German Clubs of Mich. to try trace my elusive-ala Lorenzo trick-great-~~great~~-grandfather Frederick Schneider. Now I have to find out what a German club is & how to get info. Anyway, one of the reasons I couldn't get anywhere on the Roles is because that name is the Americanized version of Wollegant (SP?). I would've never gotten that on my own. Anyway, because I couldn't get census records at the time, I had Mich. state library check the 1880 Schoolcraft census for me, and of all things they omitted the rest of the household of Wm. Roles & Frederick Schneider. I thought them to be quite reliable, but not necessarily after that. If they would've done it properly, I would've had Wm Roles mother and others and would've been back 1 generation etc. Some of the people omitted are buried in Manistique, so now I have to go back sometime and look up the names that were omitted. But I'm thrilled at the prospects on that line. Roles is also German, so now I know that I am mostly German.

A blizzard is forecast with winds up to 60 miles per hour. There is no school today. I just had an interruption-my mother works nights at the hospital in Munising-which is 2½ miles from here, and she just got off of work and couldn't make it home. It's blowing terrible out and snowing. So she had to turn around and try to get to our place. She'll sleep here today, and hopes to get home this evening if the weather permits. She lives about 6 miles from here. She's a R.N. and works mostly nights. We are usually very used to hard winter weather, but so far this winter we have had 2 big storms. The county plows are all out, but it drifts in too quickly, and they are already having a time. Darn, the mail probably won't get through!!!

Secondly, I finally heard from the Roots downstate. Remember I mentioned this girl that wouldn't write back-well she gave the letter to her father-in-law. So I finally heard after all these months. I was more than surprised. Also I found out that Zelma Van Slooten, dau. of Wesley Root was the person mentioned before that Lorenzo stayed with. I will ~~will~~ relate the letter, as it has a few dates both of us need.

'Phyllis, I am Sanford Root's son. Edward Root is my grandfather. Sylvia is my aunt. Edward past away in 1831. Sylvia in Lansing in 1975. Albert Root 1974. I am 62 years old and all I know is back to 1920. Zelma Van Slooten is older than I. Lorenzo lived with her and her husband about 1918. The root's have a reunion each year in July in Grand Rapids. You will receive a card to the Root reunion if you tell Zelma you wish to go. I will be up your way the first week in July. Write back to me and if you wish my wife and I will get in touch with you. Hope you will write and let me know how you come out.' signed Irvin Root. Nice letter, hey? Now I know Lorenzo was living in 1918 and it cuts down the years I have to search for him. Oh I just forgot the rest of the letter---'You write to Zelma and she will give you more information. She said they have pictures 150 years



The Genealogical Society of New Jersey

PUBLISHERS OF THE GENEALOGICAL MAGAZINE OF NEW JERSEY

Donald A. Sinclair, Editor

OFFICERS

Norman C. Wittwer
President

Donald A. Sinclair
Edward J. Raser
Vice Presidents

Albert L. Stokes
Treasurer

Mrs. Dorothy A. Stratford
Corresponding Sec.

Kenn Stryker-Rodda
Recording Sec.

D. Stanton Hammond
Librarian

Edward John Raser
8 No. Linden Lane
Mendham, N. J. 07945

10 March 1973

William H. Arnold
6064 #4 Northcrest Circle
Carmichael, CA 95608

Dear Mr. Arnold:

We very much appreciate the Emigrant Register form which you submitted for Richard Arnold. It is the first Arnold form of early date in our file. Others of later date may relate, but the time span is too great to tell, and your family appears to have branched out in other states.

I am enclosing four sets of Register forms, as per your request. I hope that you might be able to cover either (preferably both!) Josiah or Richard Arnold, who you indicate were early landholders (possibly emigrants?) to Frederick Co., Va. We are especially interested in identifying pre-Rev. War emigrants, and if these men did go to Va. we would very much appreciate ^{your} letting us know what you may know of them and their families. There was a Hopewell Friends Colony in Frederick Co. sometime after 1734, and the Arnold family may have been of this group.

There is a great deal of information on Dr. Roger Parke in Ralph Ege's Pioneers of Old Hopewell, as you probably are aware. This book has been reprinted and copies are available from the Hopewell Museum, Hopewell, N.J.

Thank you for your continued interest and willingness to help us in this rather ambitious project.

Sincerely,

Register Coordinator

Harold D. McBride
643 West Pico Ave,
Clovis, California
93612

January 28, 1973

William H. Arnold
5920 Stanley Ave. #13
Carmichael, California
95608

Dear Mr. Arnold,

Your recent queries in The Genealogical Helper are of considerable interest to me. I am a descendant of Elizabeth ARNOLD, who married John McBRIDE, about 1819, in Hampshire County, Virginia (Now West Va.). Elizabeth was the daughter of Rev. John and Rosanna ARNOLD. These people lived on the drains of a stream called "Crooked Run" which begins on the northwest side of Chestnut Oak Ridge on Little Cacapon Mountain and meanders down the valley to a point below Higginsville where it joins the Little Cacapon River. Elizabeth does not appear on the 1870 Census, therefore she apparently died some time between 1860-70.

All information I have on the above is based on the will of Rev. John ARNOLD, probated 28 Oct 1850, which lists wife Rosanna, and 8 children as follows; 1-Geo. W., 1-Joshua S., 3-William F., 4-Angelina Householder (Mrs. Robert), 5-Eleanor Bowman (Mrs. Andrew), 6-Catherine (Mrs Harrison Watkins), 7-??????? Pownall, 8-Elizabeth McBRIDE (Mrs. John).

I have abstracts of Rev. John ARNOLD's estate in which many Hampshire County residents are named such as Philip Swisher, the renting of Swisher land, and John W.R. Pugh. Papers on this estate began in 1850 and continued in the courts until 1860.

Page 2

The Administrators of Rev. John ARNOLD's estate were his sons Geo. W. and Joshua S. ARNOLD.

Who ~~the~~ were the parents of Rev. John and Rosanna? These ARNOLD's should not be confused with John and Hannah ARNOLD you have listed.

I have also run across, in my researches, a Zachariah ARNOLD, who was the guardian of several ARNOLD children, unfortunately I did not record the details, but I do have the source or bibliography if you are interested.

I am not sure, but it seems some of your information came from a book entitled "Early Records-Hampshire County, Va." by Sage and Jones. If so I need not inform you that on page 107, under Synopsis of Wills, ^{many} ~~many~~ ARNOLD names are listed such as the estate of Andrew ARNOLD, Archibald ARNOLD, Daniel ARNOLD, Jacob ARNOLD, Rev. John ARNOLD, John ARNOLD, and lastly Richard ARNOLD. If you do not have a copy of this book or abstracts of this page I can zerox the page for you, otherwise the book is available by inter library loan from the Sutro branch of the State Library. Ask your librarian for the Sutro shelf list. Also another book on this list that may be of help to you is "Capon Valley, Its Pioneers and Their Descendants" by Maude Pugh. This book contains many names of the PUGH FAMILY, also Paul McIVOR (McKEEVER) FAMILY. The PUGH's and the NIXON'S were quakers and many of their names appear in the Hopewell, Virginia Quaker Church Records. Another book that may be of value is "History of Hampshire County, West Virginia, From Its Earliest Settlement to the Present" by Hu Maxwell, also available at Sutro, this book contains biographies of many among them the SWISHER FAMILY.

I am enclosing a self-addressed stamped envelope for your reply to my letter. I would be glad to exchange what I have with you, however I would hate to duplicate what you already have such as Richard

ARNOLD's Will.

*Did you have these marriages?

Archibald ARNOLD m. Mary GROVES, dau of Jacob, 22 Aug 1827.
Frederick SPAID witness.
William GROVE bondsman and witness.
Hampshire County, Va.

Harrison WATKINS m. Catherine ARNOLD, dau of John ARNOLD (Rev.)
John ARNOLD bondsman.
m. 23 Apr 1824
Hampshire County, Va.

Joseph ARNOLD m. Elizabeth SLOAN, dau of Richard, 20 Jan 1827.
John SLOAN bondsman (name John SLOAN in place of Richard, scratched).

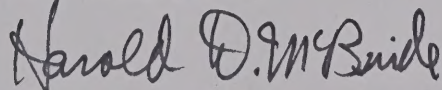
Michael ARNOLD m. Sarah SLOAN, dau of Richard, 16 Feb 1828.
Richard SLOAN bondsman.
Hampshire County, Va.

Note! Joseph ARNOLD was married in Hampshire County, Va. also.

I am enclosing also some Family Group Sheets of ARNOLD name in
the hope they will be of some value to you. At least you will know
not to pursue these lines if they are not connected to yours.

Please let me hear from you, at your convenience of course,

Very truly yours,



Harold D. McBride

HDM/ebm

enclosures:

SOME ARNOLDS OF HANCOCK COUNTY OHIO, 1849 to ~~1888~~ 1901

Copied from Probate Records 11/8/1969

Marriage Records;

George Arnold & Mary Hartman - Apr. 16, 1849 by George
Hammer - Minister

John Arnold & Elizabeth Mansfield - June 1, 1851 by God-
frey Wolford, J.P.

Samuel Arnold & Mary Hodge - Aug. 26, 1857 by Benj. Sparr, J.P.

Thomas Arnold & Rachel Micholson - Sept. 9, 1857 by H.B. Wall,
J.P.

Lewis D. Arnold & Alwilda Routson - Dec. 24, 1871 by E.B.
Crouse, Minister

George L. Arnold & Mary Scott - June 5, 1872 by J.A. Meeks,
Minister

DEATH RECORDS;

Arnold, Harriet - 6y - 1868 - meningitis - father George

Arnold, Samuel - 52y - Sept. 1868 - d. at Hardin Co., Madison
Twp.

Arnold, Rachel (nee Micholson) - 34y - mar. - Sept. 2, 1870 -
inflammation of bowels

Arnold, George - Feb. 15, 1879 - 64y 3m

Arnold, Ada - Jan. 1, 1880 - 14d

Arnold, George - July 11, 1880 - 1y 11m. 7d

Arnold, Kathia J. - Jan. 8, 1889 - 4y 2m

Arnold, Flora - Feb. 4, 1892 - 7y

Arnold, Mary - Aug. 25, 1891 56y - mar.

Arnold, Elizabeth - Sept. 2, 1893 - 70y 3m 26d, - wid. - b. in
Fayette, N.Y.

Arnold, Melissa - Feb. 10, 1895 - 39y 1m 11d - mar. - abortion

Arnold, Colista - Feb. 20, 1897 - 29y 11m 26d - mar. b. Dewey-
ville, Ohio

Arnold, Phillip - Feb. 13, 1898 - 55y 11m 13d - wid. - b. Ger.

Arnold, Jane - Jan. 17, 1898 - 56y 9m 28d - mar. - b. Licking Co., Ohio

Arnold, Alvin Dewey - Sept. 11, 1899 - 3m 2d

Arnold, Ilo Virginia - Oct. 2, 1899 - 3m 24d

Arnold, Lulu - Feb. 7, 1902 - 8y 7m 28d

Arnold, Jeannette - May 1, 1901 - 23y 2m 25d - sing. b. Findley, Ohio

BIRTH RECORDS

Arnold, Samuel b. Aug. 6, 1870, Ohio, Hancock Co., Orange Twp.-
m - wh. - f. John T. Arnold m. Jane Lewis-res. Hancock Co.

Arnold, Willie G. - b. Sept. 17, 1872 - Findley Twp. - wh. -
m - f. Lewis D. Arnold m. Wilda Routzen - res. Findley

Arnold, Catherine - b. Dec. 14, 1872 - Orange Twp. - wh. - f.-
f. Henry Arnold m. Catherine Herold - res. Orange Twp.

Arnold, Erastus - b. June 12, 1875 - Jackson Twp. - f. - wh. -
f. Rufus Arnold m. Mary Elsea - res. Jackson Twp.

Arnold, William A. - b. June 5, 1875 - Delaware Twp. - wh. -
m. - f. J.W. Arnold m. Sarah Martin

Arnold, E.S. - b. Nov. 10, 1875 - Findley Twp. - wh - m. -
f. George Arnold m. Mary Scott

Arnold, Sarah G. - b. Mar. 4, 1876 - Orange Twp. - wh. - f. -
f. John T. Arnold m. June Lewis

Arnold, Charles D. - b. Aug. 14, 1876 - Jackson Twp. - wh. -
m. - f. Rufus Arnold m. Mary Elsea

Arnold, Caroline - b. Nov. 4, 1876 - Orange Twp. - wh. - f.-
f. Henry Arnold m. Caroline Harlett

Arnold, George - b. Aug. 20, 1878 - Orange Twp. - wh. - m. -
f. John J. Arnold m. Jane Lewis

Arnold, Cory D. - b. May 11, 1878 - Jackson Twp. - wh. - m. -
f. Rufus Arnold m. Mary Elsea

Arnold, Ida - b. Dec. 18, 1879 - Orange Twp. - wh. - f. -
f. John T. Arnold m. Jane Lewis

Arnold, William Aubherbeart - b. Aug. 22, 1879 - Jackson Twp.-
wh. - m. - f. R. Arnold m. Mary Elizabeth Elsea

Arnold, Emma May (mar. Struble) - Sworn testimony Jan. 29,
1940 - b. Jan. 12, 1875 - f. Rufus Arnold m. Mary E.
Elsea - signed; Seth Myers and Ida Almeda Crosser

Arnold, Clarence - b. July 7, 1880 - Eagle Twp. - wh. - m. -
Emanuel Arnold m. Kate Brown

Arnold, Vercilla Oneda - b. Mar. 2, 1882 - Delaware Twp. - wh. -
f. - f. Francis M. Arnold m. Melissa O. Elems

Arnold, Arnelia Bertha - b. June 25, 1881 - Orange Twp. - wh. -
f. - f. John T. Arnold m. Jane Lewis

Arnold, Rufus - b. Sept. 5, 1881 - Jackson Twp. - wh. - f. -
f. Rufus Arnold m. Mary E. Elsea - Vol. 2 pg. 439 Misc.
birth corrections - 1942 - name should be Glenna Grace

Arnold, Isaac Wilson - b. Aug. 2, 1882 - Madison Twp. - wh. -
m. - f. Stephen Arnold m. Elizabeth Bushong

Arnold, Bessie L. - b. Feb. 2, 1884 - Eagle Twp. - wh. - f.
f. E.S. Arnold m. Ellen K. Brown

Arnold, Moley Edith - b. May 12, 1883 - Jackson Twp. - wh. -
f. - f. Rufus A. Arnold m. Mary Elsea

Arnold, James E. - b. Aug. 9, 1883 - Delaware Twp. - m. - wh. -
f. G.M. Arnold m. Malissa Elms

Arnold, Flora - b. July 2, 1884 - Delaware Twp. - wh. - f. -
f. S.A. Arnold m. Elizabeth Bushong

Arnold, William J. b. Aug. 13, 1885 - Orange Twp. - wh. - m. -
f. John T. Arnold m. Jane Lewis

Arnold, Thosa May b.b. July 20, 1885 - Jackson Twp. - wh. - f. -
f. Rufus Arnold m. Mary Elsea

Arnold, Morizla - b. Apr. 6, 1886 - Delaware Twp - wh. - f. -
f. T.W. Arnold m. Ella Kegg

Arnold, Simon E. b.b. Apr. 19, 1887 - Madison Twp - who - m. -
f. Steven Arnold m. Elizabeth Bushong

Arnold, Vernie May - b. Mar. 25, 1888 - Orange Twp. - wh. -
f. - f. Henry Arnold m. Susa Greaser

Arnold, Kahia J. - b. Sept. 6, 1888 - Jackson Twp. - wh. - f. -
f. Rufus Arnold m. Mary Elsea

THE ANCESTORS OF JOSEPH SMITH

1. Joseph Smith	B. 23 Dec, 1805 Sharon, Windsor co., Vt	D. 27 June, 1844 Carthage, Ill.	M. Emma Hale 18 Jan, 1827
2. Joseph Smith, Sen	B. 12 July, 1771	D. 14 Sept, 1840	M. 24 Jan, 1796
3. Lucy Mack	B. 8 July, 1776	D. 5 May, 1855	
4. Asahel Smith	B. 7 Mar, 1744	d. 31 Oct, 1830	M. 12 Feb, 1767
5. Mary Duty	B. 11 Oct, 1743	D. 27 May, 1836	
6. Solomon Mack	B. 15 Sept, 1732	D. 23 Aug, 1820	M. 4 Jan, 1759
7. Lydia Gates	B. 3 Sept, 1732	D. Abt 1817	
8. Capt. Samuel Smith	B. 26 Jan, 1714	D. 14 Nov, 1785	M. 27 May, 1734
9. Priscilla Gould	B. 4 Aug, 1707	D. 25 Sept, 1744	
10. Moses Duty	B. Baptised, Oct, 1700	D. will pr. 29 April, 1778	M. 1 May, 1741
11. Mary Palmer	B. 1 June, 1717		
12. Rev. Ebenezer Mack	B. 8 Dec, 1697	D. 1777	M. 20 April, 1728
13. Hannah Huntley	B. 22 July, 1708		
14. Daniel Gates	B. Feb, 1707	D. will pr. 9 Mar, 1776	
15. Lydia Fuller	B. 1 Sept, 1709	D. 14 Aug, 1778	
16. Samuel Smith	B. 26 Jan, 1666	D. 12 July, 1748	M. 25 Jan, 1707
17. Rebecca Curtis	B. 20 Jan, 1688	B. 13 Mar, 1753	
18. Zaccheus Gould	B. 26 Mar, 1672	D. 29 April, 1739	M. 21 Jan, 1702
19. Elizabeth Curtis	B. 15 Dec, 1679	D. 21 June, 1740	
20. William Duty	B.	D.	M. 1 May, 1684
21. Elizabeth Hiden	B. 19 Feb, 1666	D.	
22. John Palmer	B. 21 June, 1689	D. will Pr. 1764	M. 18 Nov, 1709
23. Mary Stickney	B. 1 Mar, 1686	D.	
24. John Mack	B. 6 Mar, 1653	D. 24 Feb, 1721	M. 5 April, 1691
25. Sarah Bagley	B. 2 Mar, 1663	D.	
26. Aaron Huntley	B. 1 Dec, 1680	D. 26 Sept, 1748	M. 27 July, 1707
27. Deborah De Wolf	B. 1690		
28. Daniel Gates	B. 4 May, 1680	D. 24 Nov, 1761	
29. Rebecca Dutton	B. 13 Aug, 1636		
30. Shubael Fuller	B. 1684	D. 29 May, 1748	M. 10 Sept, 1708
31. Hannah Crocker	B. 26 Mar, 1683		
32. Robert Smith	B. abt 1626	D. 30 Aug, 1693	M. Abt 1656
33. Mary French	B. Prob. chr. 2 Mar, 1635		
34. John Curtis	B.	D.	M. 4 Dec, 1672
35. Mary Looke	B. July, 1654		

taken from ancestral chart Joseph Smith
Utah Genealogical & Historical
Magazine 1929

THE ANCESTORS OF JOSEPH SMITH

36. Capt John Gould	B. 21 June, 1635	D. 26 Jan, 1710	M. 14 Oct, 1660
37. Sarah Baker	B. 9 Mar, 1641	D. 20 Jan, 1709	
38. John Curtis	B.	D.	M. 4 Dec, 1672
39. Mary Looke	B. July, 1654	D.	
40.			
41.			
42. Andrew Hiden	B.	D. 18 Feb, 1702	
43. Sarah			
44. Francis Palmer	B. 4 dec, 1657	D.	M. 3 Dec, 1682
45. Elizabeth Hunt	B. 29 May, 1661	D. 9 July, 1689	
46. Lieut. John Stickney	B. 14 Mar, 1640	D. 1709	M. 9 June, 1680
47. Hannah Brocklebank	B. 28 Mar, 1659	D. 23 April, 1749	
48.			
49.			
50. Orlando Bagley	B.	D.	M. 6 Mar, 1653
51. Sarah Colby	B.	D. 18 May, 1663	
52. Aaron Huntley	B. 15 April, 1654	D. 24 May, 1745	M. 22 Feb, 1676
53. Mary Champion	B. 1651	D. 10 Dec, 1732	
54. Stephen De Wolf	B. Abt 1650	D. 1702	M.
55. Hannah			
56. George Gates	B. 1634	D. 12 Nov, 1724	M.
57. Sarah Olmstead	B. 1641	D. 7 Nov, 1709	
58. Joseph Dutton	B. 25 Jan, 1661	D. 1734	M. 19 Aug, 1685
59. Rebecca Fitch	B.	D. 17 Sept, 1693	
60. John Fuller	B. Abt 1656	D. Will pr. 10 May, 1726	M. Abt 1678
61. Mehitable Rowley	B. 11 Jan, 1661	D. Abt 1732	
62. Jonathan Crocker	B. 15 July, 1662	D. 24 Aug, 1746	M. 20 May, 1686
63. Hannah Howland	B. 15 May, 1661	D. Previous to 1711	
64.			
65.			
66. Thomas French		D. 8 Aug 1680	
67. Mary		D. 6 May 1681	
68. Zaccheus Curtis	B. Abt 1619		
69. Joan			
70. Thomas Looke			
71. Sarah		D. 30 June, 1666	
72. Zaccheus Gould	B. 1589	D. 1668	
73. Phebe Deacon		D. 20 Sept, 1663	
74. John Baker	B. Abt 1598		
75. Elizabeth	B. Abt 1600		
76. Zaccheus Curtis	B. Abt 1619		
77. Joan			
78. Thomas Looke			

80.				
81.				
82.				
83.				
84.				
85.				
86.				
87.				
88.	Sgt John Palmer	B.	D.	M. 14 July, 1650
89.	Margaret			
90.	Samuel Hunt	B.	1633	
91.	Elizabeth Redding	B. Abt	1635	D. 16 Feb, 1707
92.	William Stickney	B. 6 Sept,	1592	D. 1665
93.	Elizabeth			
94.	Capt. Samuel Brocklebank	B. Abt	1620	D. 21 April, 1676
95.	Hannah			D. 6 Sept, 1690
96.				
97.				
98.				
99.				
100.				
101.				
102.	Anthony Colby			D. 11 Feb, 1661
103.	Susanna(Haddon)			D. July 1689
104.	John Huntley			
105.	Jane			
106.	Henry Champion			D. 17 Feb, 1698
107.	1st wife			
108.	Balthasar De Wolf			D. after 1687
109.	Alice			
110.				
111.				
112.				
113.				
114.	Nicholas Olmstead			D. 31 Aug, 1684 M. 28 Sept, 1640
115.	Sarah Loomis	B.	1617	
116.	Thomas Dutton	B. Abt	1626	
117.	Susanna	B. Abt	1626	D. 27 Aug, 1684
118.				
119.				
120.	Samuel Fuller	B. Abt	1612	M. 8 Aug, 1635
121.	Jane Lathrop	B. Chr. 29 Sept,	1614	
122.	Moses Rowley	B. Prob. before 1620	D. 1705	M. 22 April, 1655
123.	Elizabeth Fuller		D. After 1714	
124.	John Crocker	B. 1 May, 1637	D. May 1711	M. Nov 1659
125.	Mary Bodfish		D. Dec 1662	
126.	Lt. John Howland	B 24 Feb, 1627		
127.	Mary Lee			M. 26 Oct, 1651

THE ANCESTORS OF JOSEPH SMITH

- 128.
- 129.
- 130.
- 131.
- 132.
- 133.
- 134.
- 135.
- 136.
- 137.
- 138.
- 139.
- 140.
- 141.
- 142.
- 143.
144. Richard Gould
- 145.
146. Thomas Deacon
147. Martna
- 148.
- 149.
- 150.
- 151.
- 152.
- 153.
- 154.
- 155.
- 156.
- 157.
- 158.
- 159.
- 160.
- 161.
- 162.
- 163.
- 164.
- 165.
- 166.
- 167.
- 168.
- 169.
- 170.
- 171.
- 172.
- 173.
- 174.
- 175.
- 176.
- 177.
- 178.
- 179.
180. William Hunt
181. Elizabeth Best
182. Joseph Redding
- 183.
184. Prob. William Stickner
185. Margaret Peirson
- 186.
- 187.
- 188.
189. Jane

THE ANCESTORS OF JOSEPH SMITH

190.
191.
192.
193.
194.
194.
195.
196.
197.
198.
199.
200.
201.
202.
203.
204.
205.
206.
207.
208.
209.
210.
211.
212.
213.
214.
215.
216.
217.
218.
219.
220.
221.
222.
223.
224.
225.
226.
227.

228. James Olmsted
229. Joyce Cornish
230. Joseph Loomis
231. Mary White
232. Prob. John Dutton

233.
234.
235.
236.
237.
238.
239.

240. Edward Fuller

B. Chr. 4 Sept, 1575

D. 1621

241. Anne ?

D. 1621

242. Rev John Lathrop

B. Chr. 20 Dec, 1584

d. 8 Nov, 1653

243. Hannah Howse

M. 10 Oct, 1610.

D. 1634

244. Henry Rowley

245. Sarah Palmer ?

246. Matthew Fuller

B. Chr. 16 Oct, 1603

D. Aug 1678

247. Frances

248. Dea. William Crocker

249. Alice

THE ANCESTORS OF JOSEPH SMITH

- 250. Robert Bodfish
- 251. Bridget
- 252. John Howland Sr.
- 253. Elizabeth Tiley
- 254. Robert Lee
- 255. Mary
- 256.
- 257.
- 258.
- 259.
- 260.

- 430. Robert Fuller
- 481. Frances

buried 23 July, 1614
buried 28 March, 1632

- 484. Thomas Lothroppe

d. 1606

- 485. 1st Elizabeth Clark, buried 29 July, 1574. 2nd Mary Salte, buried 6 Jan, 1588
3rd Jane ?

- 486. Rev. John Howse

d. 30 Aug, 1630

- 490. William Palmer

B. 1585

d. 1647

- 960. John Fuller

buried 3 May, 1559

- 968. Robert Lothroppe
- 969. Ellen ?

d. 1558

- 1936. John Lowthroppe

was of Cherry Burton, Yorks, England in 1545

Dear Helen

Sorry to be slow in answering your letter. been quite busy preparing for Final Exams and also were setting on a fence, don't really know which way to fall. we tentatively planned on moving to New York, then this possibility came up of apartment manager (which I believe we should assume, this had been our thought in later years, but why not now) as it now stands nothing is definite but should be this next week, I had the ad put in the Helper for Jamestown New York address, we can have the mail forwarded here. about the church I'll tell you some of the things I know of L D S. First were Baptised (^{total} immersion) then the first step for boys + Men is start on the Priesthood as a deacon then a Elder and so on to higher steps, separate meetings for Priesthood, then the ladies have a Relief Society which I would say is a combined religious and Homemakers meeting (lots of sewing, quilting and such, ^{during the week} the church is involved in all sorts of money making activities (with members donating time) no one in the church is on salary. we have a president or bishop who conducts the meetings, with persons giving talks on the countless subjects of the Bible, Book of Mormon and just plain day to day living. we have Sunday school classes and Communion every Sunday, ~~with~~ with the program as mentioned (L D S is truly a family church, with great emphasis on Genealogy, lots that I don't agree with and at present were inactive, but its truly a great church and Religion (all your time is taken up it seems). I'm sending these charts I found on Read, also other items that may be of interest. Its unseasonably cool right now. so our weekend camping trip postponed. hope your Read

connection is right, out of a clear blue sky
while working on the Edward Fuller of Mayflower line
his son Samuel married Jane Lathrop and I have the
Lowthroe (Lathroe line) back to when a member died
in England 1491. The Most Marvelous part is that
this is also the line of Joseph Smith ^{first} president and
Founder of the Mormon church also a president Woodruff
on the same line (this line comes down to Sarah Crippen
who married my John Arnold in Ohio).

nothing new on Arnolds now, hope this clearing
house will be of some help. Kinda discouraging
but keep your chin up. tell the "Racer" next
time to come on first.

Keep Searchin

Bill

I haven't recieved 1880 soundex film
on Ohio Arnolds.

I didn't find your James, or Timothy
1850 census.

I compiled all Arnold heads of Families
1790 census)

when I get this all together I'll send
it on.

W457 Shoshone Place
Spokane, Wash. 99203
May 12, 1972

Mrs. Helen E. Read
5711 Vail Ave.,
Toledo, Ohio 43623

Dear Mrs. Read:

I have received a copy made of a group sheet from a correspondent in California which gives me the information that you are of my McKeever and Swisher family - and that you are also an Arnold descendant.

I am the retired wife of a grocery couple and in Dec. 1969 I became interested in Genealogy as a retirement hobby. I have spent the greatest part of my time in research. Let me introduce myself. I am

Grace Eliz. Kelso Garner b. 1907 and I am the dau of Isaac Edgar Glaize Kelso and Harriett L. Brill Kelso 1875-1936, the dau of Harrison Brill and Ann Elizabeth Nixon Brill 1840-1894-Ann the dau of Harriett Taylor Anderson and David Nixon 1814-1886, he son of Mary Ann Caudy Nixon and William Nixon 1789-1869 who was son of Rachel Parks Nixon and George Nixon 17__-1793 to Hampshire Co. Va. before 1750

My "William Nixon" was the son of the second marriage of George Nixon. His first marriage was to Elizabeth Arnold, the sister of John Arnold who was father of your "Levi" Arnold. I am dreaming of editing a book, "George Nixon of Hampshire Co. Va., His Ancesters and His Descendants. In my research I sent for and got the many pages (and costly, I might add) of an appealed trial concerning a land dispute beginning in 1793 after Geo Nixon's death. This has turned out to be one of those Genealogical Gems one finds once in awhile. In it there is a deposition by John Arnold who states that "I have known George Nixon since the days of his youth." So you can see that in an effort to trace the parentage of my George Nixon, I had to hunt Arnolds to be sure to identify my George, (there being several of that name. I do wish I had as good luck with my Nixons as I have had with the Arnolds. I have traced them back to 1681. I have pages of what I found and where I found it from authentic records.

To help cover the cost of my search, and because I now need to buy stencils and reams of paper to get going on my Nixon story, I am asking twenty dollars for my Arnold work, and if you don't agree that it is worth many, many times that amount, you would be the only one. I had never thought to ask money for my work, for I love every minute of it, but I must admit it is costing so much more than my hobby budget allows.

Here is more of me:

Grace Kelso Garner
Harriett L. Brill dau of
Harrison Brill, b. 1840-1910 son of Michael Brill and
Eleanor McKeever 1813-1857 and she was the dau of Paul McKeever & his 2nd. wife
Margaret Swisher 17__-1857 who was the dau of Marie Hawk and
John Swisher (Switzer) who came to America in 1753

My people remained in Hampshire County from their coming in the 1700s, my parents being married there at Capon Chapel in January, 1904. They left next day for the State of Washington. So you know well, that we children grew up on so much reminiscing on "back home" that we felt very much at home back there. I visited there the summer of 1928, and lived there for a year, 1929-30. I am related to almost all of the early families.

I enclose a stamped and self addressed envelope for your reply, and hope that I can give you much on your thoe Hampshire connections. I KNOW I can on the Arnolds.

Sincerely From a Descendant in the Far West.

P.S. I have much on Jonathan and his children-right now I am hunting descendants of his sister Eliz. Nixon Webb. Do you know anything of her?

Grace E. Garner
Grace E. Garner
(Mrs. Cecil Garner)

Dear Mr. Arnold

Dec 17, 1972

I saw your query in the sept 1972 issue of the Genealogical Helper. i am a descendant of the Hampshire county swishers and have extensive information about this family. i also have quite a bit about the inter-related McKeever family which you mention.

In 1970 I published a family history which was 37 pages about this Swisher family.

I will give you here just a few facts about this family to make sure that it is the same one in which you have an interest.

My Swishers descend from three Schweitzer brothers who came from Germany in the Mid-1700's. their names were John, Valentine and Nicholas. my direct ancestor was John (Johannes Schweitzer) Swisher. John was born at or near Manheim, Germany. He married Anna Maria Hawk their oldest daughter, Margaret married paul McKeever (McIvor). their second daughter, Elizabeth, married Phillip Kline. Phillip and Elizabeth (Schweitzer--Swisher & Kline are my Great great grandparents on my mothers side of the family. Philip Kline was a soldier in the American Revolution. my mother went into the DAR on his record.

the other children of John and Anna maria (Hawk) Swisher were (3) Catherine (4) Sarah (5) Christina (6) Mary ann (7) Philip (8) Michael (9) Stephen (10) John (11) Isaac and (12) Eleanor

I have quite a bit of information on most of these children I also have some information on the other Swisher (Schweitzer), (Switzer) brothers and their descendants (that is Valentine and Nicholas)

Let me Know whether or not this is the family in which you have an interest. perhaps we can swap some information

Sincerely Joseph h Vance

Note: Margaret and Elizabeth were the first two daughters of John and Anna maria (Hawk) Swisher.

its interesting to note the spellings McKeever (McIvor)

pardon my mis-spelling of Philip, mr vance has it Philip.

I hope this is some help to you, the following was typed on outside of envelope, Sarah McKeever, Daughter of Paul and Margaret McKeever, was born 19 June 1806. she was twin of Moses McKeever, and married an Arnold. Sarah was the eight of eleven children

I replied to Mr. Vance that you would contact him.

Dear Helen. we didn't get to Salt Lake yet. were in the process of moving. we will be here a while yet. our new address will write later

William H Arnold
6046 #4 Northcrest Circle
Carmichael Ca 95608

COPY

January 13, 1973

Dear Mr. Vance,

I was very pleased to receive such a prompt reply to my letter.

I am not sure if I might have made a mistake on the pedigree chart that I sent to you--so I made some new ones. To be sure -- Zuletta P. Dilley is my father's mother.

I certainly will write to Mrs. Throop very soon. Thank' you for sending me her address.

I have worked at genealogy for about 12 years and never found anyone working on any of my lines. Now in the past 8-10 months there are 3 others!

Enclosed are the family group sheets leading from James J. Arnold and Sarah McKeever down to me.

There are two families in this area that are Pennington's, but neither seem to be related to ours. Of course it is indirect to me, but I checked it out anyway.

On the Arnold line we can go back further but some of it has to be proven further. We believe we go back to early New Jersey.

I have more information on some of the other lines that I did not include on these pedigree charts as I did not feel they would be of any particular interest to you.

Enclosed are a few bits and pieces of Swisher information but I am afraid it is very scant.

Our Public library has just completed and enlargement on the Genealogy section and I plan on going down this week for a renewed effort on these lines.

Sincerely,

Mrs. David J. Read
5711 Vail Avenue
Toledo, O. 43623



Brushy Mountain Penitentiary
Petros, Tennessee

Dear Helen

I've already committed myself to working till the 28th February, and a good possibility exists for me in Calif. I'll have to get on out there to take a test the 12th of March, since I've been here I've just not got the co operation that I feel I should have, and although I enjoy Food Work the problems have just got the best of me, probably the cause of going to the hospital, so a more carefree life is in order. Jan and I didn't really get our trip completed when we went back for Dulcie's operation (she's doing good now), we've thought about one of the bus trip specials, we'll "Freeboard" on everyone we know and we'll take this vacation, but we'll take it from Calif. since we've accumulated so many

things back here we'll rent a U-haul
truck. The 3 boys are going back,
all kinda miss the ("good life & climate")
guess we'll have to take some water.

we most certainly have to work on the
"Arnold Story" probably the best thing
to print what we have with a revision
at a later date as more facts are gathered.

the "Roots" has started a lot of people on
tree climbing. my niece is interested. we'll
stay in contact, and get ready for "Freeborders"
we'll leave the 2nd or 3rd of March.

Keep searching

Bill

Dear Helen

14 April, 1973

Thanks for the candy recipe, hope i can make it as good as what you sent. I looked for oils at the market, so i went to the drug store, its sure expensive, why couldn't you make your own soak the item in salad oil, then strain through a cloth ?. I crushed some anise seed and place in salad oil, also tried sme mint leaves, how did you get the licorice black, I'm kinda ignorant in candy making.

I'll try thr recipe and see what i get, I'm thinking about getting a piece of corigated alumnum ,just thinkin?

I'm putting anything that i can on index cards, i list a persons name, parents, birth, marriage and death. list childrens names and any thing of interest. then i have to list each child on a card the persons wife, parents and so . in this way I'll have a cross index, i believe this will be pretty fool proof. after i have all that i can get from a letter there's no need to keep it. the only letters i keep are from you an other closely interested parties. I'm using 4x6 cards, i can get more on them and i should only use one side, if needed i could use more cards for a person. needless to say I'll have a lot of cards, right now i spend too much time looking.

we have the volume of Hinshaws "Quakers" on Virginia, at the library. no Arnolds listed, which our research bears out lots of Pughs. i found this page in a booklet by Willard Heiss, my trader subscription expired, I haven't ordered the "Echoer" i placed my ad in the May Helper for "Arnold" clearing house. I'll sehd in one more year on Arnold assoc. after that I'll have to think about it. I gave our friends address back in New york (Jamestown) for the start of clearing house. Its less than 300 miles to Hampshire co and not much more to Chester co. Mrs McDonald is hiring a genealogist to work at Swarthmore college. at present time i just completed listing all Arnolds in the 1850 Ohio census (do you want a list) we have the index to 1850 Ohio censss and i ordered the 1880 soundex. I'll put them together and call it "some Arnolds of Ohio" original huh?. well mid-term exams are over, I'm still in school our business and its enviornment class lost about 20 %. I'm not doing to well on business machines, but I'm getting some expærience, which is what i desired, i had signed for Physcology, but the counselar had me drop it since i have a pretty full schedule. did you participate in the meatless week, with the prices pretty soon it will be a Sunday treat for bologna. excuse my rambling. I have no desire to go to Cleveland, even though my brother in law is their, also some of our Arnold cousins (their not intersted, desc. of Archibald) we lived at Streetsboro for three months and then due to Jams Step mothers death we went back to Indiana. Jans father is the only Grandparent of our children left, all gone in the last five years. I've not heard from Mrs Garner, guess she got her fee and lost interest. I have a recipe for Worcestershshire sauce, its supposed to be the original from England.

also do you make Pizza, i have a good dough recipe, i worked at a "Pizza Inn" so i have there secret, which is only for a quantity but i have this other recipe i use that is just as good. were on our Easter break, so i can take it easy a few days. I'll close for now. out here all the young people sew patches on their jeans, the more the better.

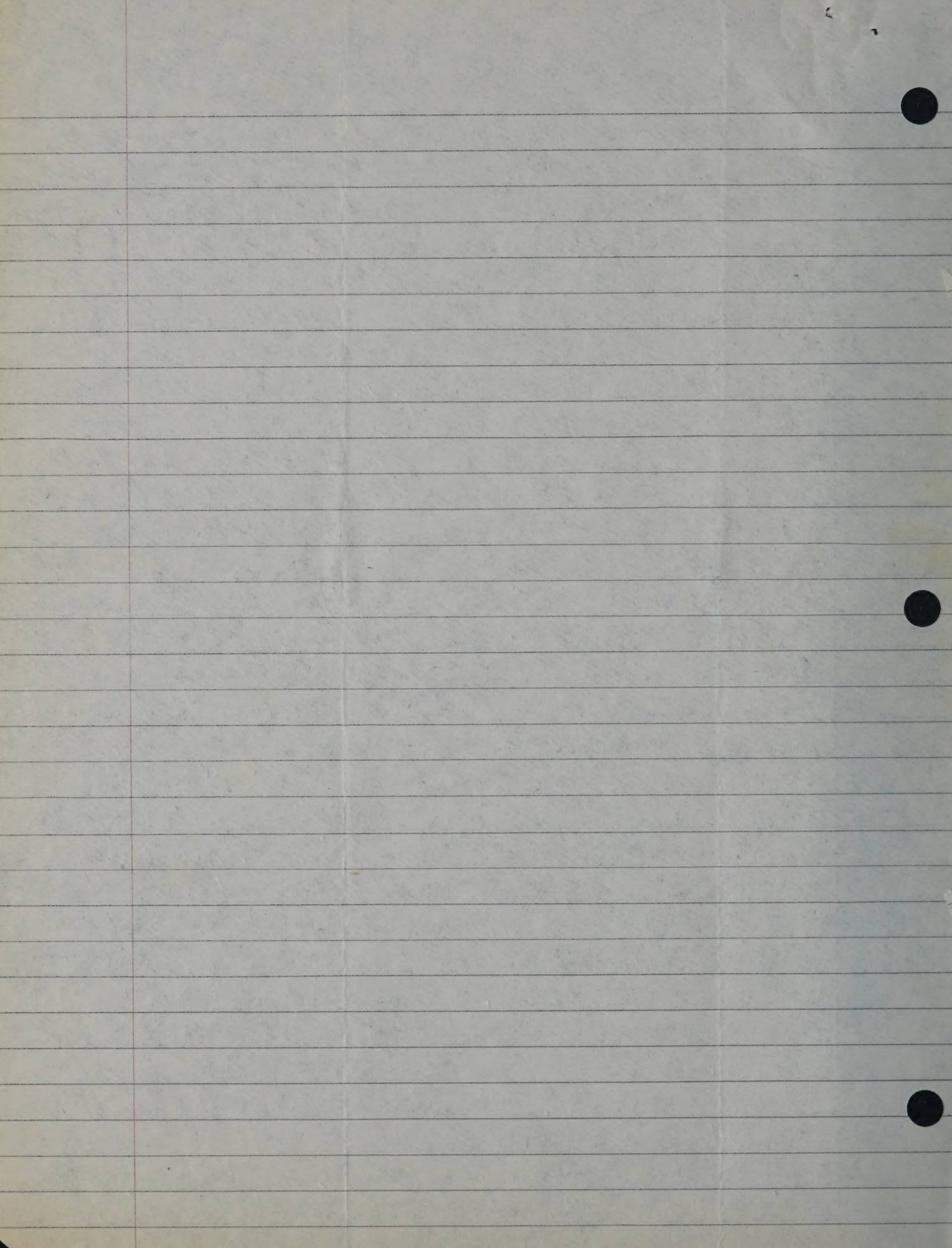
"Keep searchin"

Bill
Bill

Dear Helen

Excuse me being so long in writing. we're still in the apartment business and I attended summer school. I should almost have a sophomore standing starting the fall term. I made a B in Music and speech don't know yet of Business Math and art. Finally a few days rest. we went to Point Reyes park yesterday, right on the ocean and got our feet wet. a big difference in the weather when you get out of our big Valley the choice is yours a cool ocean breeze or the cool pine mountains about 1 1/2 to 2 hour drive whichever you decide. I hope you all had a nice trip to the badlands. we had our "arnold august birthdays picnic"

5 of our clan have august birthdays had barbacue beef, ham, Melons, Salads, Baked Beans, homemade ice cream and pepsi. a good time for all, our pictures weren't good, except for our dulceie which is the most important at this time. nothing promising yet from the "clearing house". I'll get ad in November Helper. I did have a letter from a Daniel Arnold, with the American Embassy. I answered not reply yet they are familiar with New Jersey and Penn areas. then I have this group sheet on Thomas Arnold. I'll write Eugene Lockett. I believe everyone is either real busy or taking the summer off. perhaps something will turn up. I'm really not too discouraged



since I'm getting nowhere on Sullivans
of Johnston to N.C. I guess I mentioned
my ancestry going back to Edward Fuller
of the Mayflower, and so does the ancestors
of "Joseph Smith" the founder of the Mormon
Church. I'll send the lineage if you'd
like. The film I re-ordered 34 on so
I'll finish 1880 Ohio Arnolds.

guess you've read of our Forest Fires, really
a bad thing of all the damage to our
resources. They're getting ready to re-seed the
burned areas. read about the soap box
derby scandal. Jan and I are feeling
alright as are the rest of us.
Hope this finds all of you okay.

Keep searching

Bill

6601 #5 FLORIN ROAD
SACRAMENTO CA 95828

6601 #5 FLORIN ROAD
SACRAMENTO, CA 95828

Dear Helen + Family

Excuse my being so long in answering your letter. as you see were still here, we left our beautiful Carmichael (It is such a lovely Place) lots of trees and closer to the mountains. In 1 to 2 hours we can be on the High Sierras amidst the tall towering pine trees, such a beautiful tree and a delightful scent, we had some large pine cones we use for X Mas decoration, they were over a foot long. (Maybe we could find you a couple of nice ones for your next X Mas. we've been real busy with this apartment unit, had to get all the places rented, we painted some and we clean them when empty and with the Management along with the other work we're quite busy. Sounds like your boys are true "arnolds" we don't like something we just rebel against it. I passed all subjects of the spring semester (except I didn't finish English) but will in the fall, I'm going this summer. First 5 weeks Introduction to Music and speech we are learning about symphonies and such. and I really need the speech. Last 5 weeks beginning typing which I never had, but you would never know it? and Business Math. We really enjoyed classes and its more true than ever your never too old to learn. Jim Hopkins

and Family are very dear Friends, we had
thought of moving back there but felt we should
stay here, so they came back out here,
I had the Mail Forwarded back here. we had
one reply that may do something for us, he's
researching in N. J. and Penn. I sent for
any group sheets of the children of Richard +
Sarah, got one on Thomas, evidently he had
no children so this is a dead end. "I'm still
confident we're on the right track". incidently
I have a "C" average. hope I can get this
higher. I didn't get the Arnold Quarterly, let
me know if anything is of interest. a whole
new ball game for the line (Griffin) of my G. Grand
mother, if I can find time to pursue it. I got
through the "Johns" of the 1880 Ohio soundex "arnolds"
and it had to be sent back, I'll re order and
finish this, we also copied all arnold in the
available 1790 census. it will take some time
but I'll get the 1790, 1850 + 1880 Ohio arnolds
all together. your names could have been missed
in the census. (we were missed last census
we had moved (casual) on the day they
were to pick up the returns. "we must leave
a written record of our M. landings" we
could never be traced. I'll close for now

as Ever

Bill + Jan

5920 Stanley ave # 13
Carmichael, Ca 95608
25 June, 1972

Dear Helen

I do thank you for your efforts in this research. both its for our mutual use. I've not had the time to get to the library lately. i missed the last class that i was attending, it was on military records i did get alot from the other classes.

were getting more people that are connected to the Arnolds, or that might help in some way on the research. now getting to the matieral that mrs Garner sent, i will send these to you and a later time I'll send a copy of the Nixon trial. i just didn't like the way after i sent her an extra five dollars, she now wants this amount. i will continue to send her anything i might find on the Nixon's. incidently a Pugh descendant lives here only a few blocks from us, i visited her, read her Pugh notes, she believes our president is connected to these nixons that were inter-married with the Arnolds. I do know that the nixon connected name of Brimmer was in the same townships as the Arnolds, (thornbury twnshp, Chester co, Pa. i seen an old map, Thornberry twnshp was down in the lower right corner of Chester co, when Delaware co was formed the township was split so you have the twnshp in both counties (since were mainly interested in the time before the split it shouldn't bother us)

as to where to search next i believe these ship passensger list 1677-80 of the persons that came to the Burlington area should be searched. If our Richard Arell, Arnoll is not on the list, then it would be likely he came from another area of New England.

Quote; the Maxwell and Miller history says the Arnolds in Hampshire co were of Rhode Island stock. (this was in letter from a mrs Macdonald) lets keep our fingers crossed that soon this will all become clear.

i believe i mentioned my wife having these cancer checks, so far our prayers have been answered and the test have been negative. but she does have Rheumatoid-Arthritis. the doctor said it would be the best to stay in this drier climate. so our move is out. i am going to stretch my genealogy budget and spend some time in Salt Lake City, we want to visit and camp at the Grand canyon. we've always been to much of a hurry and gone within 60 miles many times, while in the service we were at Reno, Nev a couple of years. the base was 5,000 ft altitude, we never needed air conditioning or even a fan, we all enjoyed the outdoors, camping and such the last year we spent there i had a hunting ~~license~~ license for the two older boys and we had six deer in our freezer.

i was a cook and Mess Sgt during my service career, during WW 2 i served in the Navy and after war i joined the Air force, retiring with over 22 years service in june 1966 at Rantoul, Illinois. we lived in Indiana for bout three years(three months near Cleveland, Ohio) two years in Tennessee and we've been here a year. at present i'm delivering milk to rural areas and farm labor camps. i rather enjoy being out in the open air, but i never did like getting up at 4 o'clock.

our 2 younger boys are still in school so i will of neccesity continue working till there on there own, then myself and wife are really retiring, or perhaps get a caretaker or partime job. yours was the only answer to my tri state trader inquiry, i have sent an inquiry to the Arnold assoc. also i sent in an ad for the Genealogical helper (sept issue). i was glad to hear you sent in to the ohio Publication. frankly the Ohio Arnolds i have tried to trace are not interested. maybe their trying to hide the black sheep, I'm beging to wonder about my grandfather(i just can't get any where) his death is said to be 1902, Oklahoma wasn't a state yet so there records started 1908 and the 2 counties i'm searching have no record, I'm expanding my resarch on this, i may have to hire a genealogist, but don't want to. Mrs Garner is the first person

that i have paid for articles,aside from the coping fees of librarys.
we have a wonderful library in San Francisco that i would like to visit.
perhaps i could find my G.Grandfather John Arnolds name on the passenger
lists, when he left California about 1857.

his wife was a Grippen, her fathers only son died without issue,this explains
why i never could get further with this line, but if my research proves out
they connect to an Edward Fuller the 21st signer of the Mayflower compact,
and his son Samuel was the last member of the "Pilgrims to die".

excuse my rambling and my spelling, i bought this typewriter with small
type at a base sale, its really too small except it would be good for
foot notes, i do have hopes of getting a history of Arnolds and related
families in print, it would have to be mimeograph since a regular publishers
cost would be out of my reach, some of these histories leave a lot to be
desired, at least where the source of matieral is known it should be
included,for i'd only want the plain facts. of course everyone working
on our lines should have a voice and part in putting this together, i
believe we can do it. ?

i just finished making buttermilk biscuits, kinda tradition at our house
on my days off, i'm always the first up, force of habit, i make the
breakfast. biscuits and Sausage gravy, when we operated a restraunt in
tenn we always had this for customers, one fellow wouldn't eat breakfast
till he got to our place. we were leasing this place and then leased a
motel which put us out of business in short order, you can't pay a lease
with not enough customers, our only consolation was none of the persons
ever made a go of it. you just can't compete with these chain orginizations,
where one location is in the red the others pull it out, it was a fine
experiance though, we really didn't lose except some time and i did work
up some very fine recipes, our chicken is next to Col. Sanders. I'll send
you some recipes if you like.

Did i tell you about the Cemetary at MacArthur, if you get down that way
camping and have time, stop at the court house, one of the offices in the
basement has the newspaper files, i believe there was a write up about the
Arnolds blacksmith shop should be 1938 or 39.

I'll close for now and again excuse my spelling.

William H Arnold
sincerely William H. Arnold

I ran out of Envelopes so used yours

that I have data for articles, aside from the reprint issue of 1937.
we have a wonderful library in San Francisco that I would like to visit.
perhaps I could find a 2. Grandfather John Arnold name on the passenger
lists, when he left California about 1887.
his wife was a German, her father only son died without issue, this explains
why I never could get further with this line, but my research proves out
they connect to an Edward Folger the 5th member of the Mayflower company,
and his son Samuel was the last member of the Folgers to die.

excuse my rambling and my spelling, I bought this typewriter with small
type at a bare sale, it's really too small except it would be good for
foot notes, I do have a history of Arnold and related
families in mind, it would have to be a manuscript about a regional publisher
could work out of my reach, some of these histories leave a lot to be
desired, at least where the source of material is known it should be
included, for I'd only want the plain facts, of course everyone working
on our lines should have a voice and part in getting this together, I
believe we can do it. ?

I just finished making butterflylike histories, kind of tradition at our house
on my days off, I'm always the first up, I'm at the table, I make the
crackers, biscuits and sausage gravy, when we operated a restaurant in
rent we always had this for customers, one fellow wouldn't eat breakfast
till he got to our place, we were leaving this place and soon leased a
hotel when we got out of business in short order, you can't pay a large
with not enough customers, but only consolation was none of the persons
ever made a meal of it, you just can't compete with these chain organizations,
short one location is in the red the other half it out, it was a time
superstition though, we really didn't lose except some time and I did work
up some very fine recipes, our children is sent to Col. Canmore, I'll send
you some recipes if you like.

But I tell you about the Cemetery at Hackberry, it you got down that way
camping and have time, stop at the court house, one of the officers in the
armament has the newspaper files, I believe there was a write up about the
Arnold blacksmith shop about 1933 or 34.

William H Arnold
Sincerely William H Arnold

I am out of envelopes so mail yours

COPY

February 9, 1975

Dear Bill,

I now have only one blank space left under the A;s in my address book !

We have all had the flu around here. Two of the boys were quite bad with complications of severe bronchitis, near pneumonia. But I have them all back on the road again.

Tomorrow night the Society will meet at our Library. I think that I am going to review the Va. and W. Va. books.

I have set down and gone over all the material in my files on Arnold. Now I have some things to say--

I just don't like the age for the Richard Arnold that is John's father (m. Hannah Parke). The one we have been following is supposed to have been born in 1685 or so. This would make him about 45 when Elizabeth was born and 64 when he married Christian Davis. Mrs. McDonald mention's these discrepancies in one of her letters to you. None of the foregoing is impossible, but not too logical when most people didn't live too much past 50 or 60.

At any rate, I can't help but feel that we are after the wrong Richard.

I can get the Maxwell and Pugh Histories here in Toledo.

I wonder if we could run an ad and see if anyone is researching (or found) any Nimrod Arnold's. I did not renew my subscription to the Helper.

Don't forget that I'm going to Detroit in April. (If nothing interferes). I will check the Chester Co. Pa. book there. Also I will check again the Arnold genealogies that they have. They have a fabulous collection of genealogies, but it is difficult and sometimes costly to get photocopies there.

A fellow society member - Kenneth E. McCartney, 827 Continental, Toledo, O. 43607 is working on the Crippen family. He also lists McCartney, Cooper, Conine, Algur, Vandercook and Lester. I haven't had the opportunity to talk to him about the family, but thought you might be interested in writing to him yourself.

There was a large Swisher, Hawk and Arnold migration to Vinton Co. O. Swisher and Hawk of course, are on my branches.

Archibald Arnold was on 3rd. wife by 1850. I don't know why that is important, but I made a note of it!!

copy

What other records of descendants of Levi and Mary Booker Arnold's children do you have? We have some of Archibald's, John Timothy and James.

Archibald Arnold went to Washington Co., Wesley Twp. (Ohio) in 1833. Do you suppose there might be any good use if time was spent researching their records?

Don't forget--Hampshire Co. Va. was part of Fredrick Co. besides part of Augusta Co. Hampshire was formed in 1743. I will check again on Frederick Co. records.

John Monroe and John Monroe Arnold are two different people, Smart? I imagine J.M. Arnold was named after the other family friend or perhaps relative.

Washington and Frederick Cos. in Md. are safe places to start research on the Booker family.

George Nixon had slaves so why wouldn't our Arnold's?

I don't really think that the Arnold's were true Quakers. They seemed to have jumped around in their religion or else that is a clue that we are mixing up families..

I wonder how much a researcher would charge to check those 148 boxes and 261 volumes of Hampshire Co. Court Records that are in the W. Va. University Library for all Arnold's.

So how is that for a not very helpful letter??

I'm not going to send this letter until Tues. or so. That way if I find anything in the library that I think you should know, I can send that at the same time.

As soon as possible I will write up a story about James Arnold and send you a copy and see what you think.

As ever,
Helen

3324 Holly Court
Falls Church, Va. 22042
February 20, 1974

Dear Mrs. Read,

Thank you for supplying me information on Emmanuel and Sarah Arnold. It did clear up one problem. From other sources, I learned that Sarah Arnold, wife of Emmanuel Arnold, was Sarah Macklin, before marriage, and that she was the daughter of Jacob Macklin of Fairfax County. When this Jacob Macklin died in 1858, the settling of his estate mentions Emmanuel Arnold (never mentions Sarah) and mentions three children, Louise, Isaac and Wesley. Until I heard from you, I did not know that Emmanuel had married another woman by the name of Sarah, also, in 1844, so his first wife, Sarah, therefore was dead by the time of her father's estate. Also according to the 1860 census for Wood county, ~~fixer~~ two additional children are listed, namely Sarah A. - b. 1845 and Mary - b. 1850, and I could not understand why Jacob Macklin had not included them also. Now, I know, that these last two girls were by Emmanuel's second wife. So thank you for clearing that up.

I wish I could help you with your James Arnold and Sarah McKeever, but my Arnold information is very meager, and the above Emmanuel Arnold was born in Fairfax County, I think. At least he married Sarah Macklin there in 1826. I don't know when they moved to Wood County.

I have never been to the Wood County Court House, have tried to get all such information from the D.A.R. library here in Washington, and their Wood County records are rather scarce.

Do you have any other Arnold information - say on Wesley, Isaac and Louisa who married a Bortle? Wesley was in the Civil War, and had two daughters, Alice (or Ellen) and Etta. I got this from his Civil Service papers in the National Archives.

Also there are some other Wood County residents, that I am researching- Albert C. Tucker and wife, Rebecca; Elijah Crom and wife, Jane Ann, Harvey B. Macklin and wife, Ann, and Jeremiah Macklin and wife, Catherine, nee Frankforter.

As I have access to the National Archives where all the censuses since 1790 are kept, and open to the public, perhaps I could help you in some way?

Sincerely,

Dorothy M. Mear

5711 Vail Avenue
Toledo, O. 43623
January 21, 1974

Dear Mrs. Mercy,

I am sorry that I can't give you the parents of Emmanuel and Sarah Arnold, but do have a few bits of information that may be of some use to you.

Have you ever been to the Wood Co. Court House? This is where I have gotten the following information. I have been researching James Arnold and Sarah McKeerer. Sarah died and then he married Lucy Tyrell Ferster.

From the General Index to Deeds:

Vol. 56 - 1880 - pg. 637

The heirs of Emanuel Arnold released dower rights to Sarah Arnold.

Vol. C - 1834 pg. 43

Emmanuel Arnold pur. from Jacob Plum

Vol. C.- 1834

Maunul Arnold pur. from John Grahm

I have found several instances where purchase deeds stated where a person previously lived, and a few other odd data.

From Death Records - Wood Co., Probate

Emanuel Arnold - d. July 19, 1874 - 71y 11m 1d. d. at Grand Rapids, O. b. O. - farmer - white - diabetes - res. Grand Rapids, O.

From Marriage Records;

Emanuel Arnold to Sarah Dereamer - July 29, 1844 - Methodist E. Church - Clark Johnson minister.

Wood Co. Historical and Biographical Record - Beers 1897

Grand Rapids Twp. - Wesley Arnold - Co.A100 - enlisted Dec. 1863 VRC Jan 1865

I do not get to Bowling Green very often, but if I do go again, I will be glad to look some things up for you if you need it.

Sincerely,

David J. Read

Mrs. David J. Read

COPY

3324 Holly Court
Falls Church, Va. 22042
March 25, 1974

Dear Mrs. Read,

Thank you for the Arnold and Bortle information. As a result of it, I was able to consult some censuses, and gather even still more Bortle data.

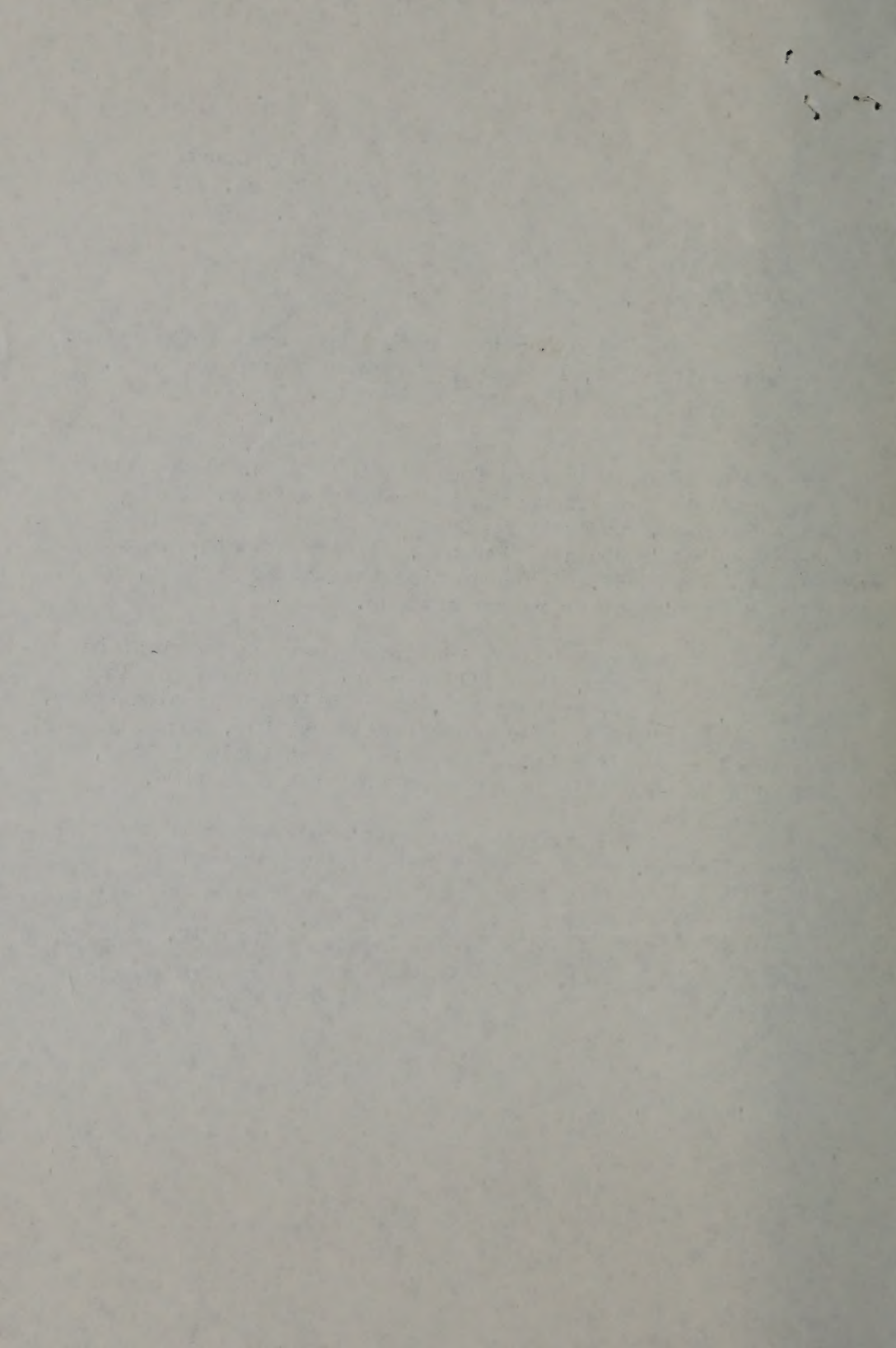
While at the Archives last Friday, I checked the Ohio 1850 Census and found that your Wm. Lloyd Dilley was then in Texas township in Crawford County. So I checked Texas township in Crawford County for the 1860 census, but could not find him, also checked the next township of Todd. I had no time then to go further, as I had so much other research to do.

Do you have any idea what township he might be found in? If not, then I'll have to go through the 1860 census, township by township, which will take a long time, but which I'll do, if you don't mind waiting, possibly several months for it. As my time is strictly limited, I will be only able to do a few townships each time.

Yes, I can read the ship's passenger lists at the Archives. What name do you wish researched?

Sincerely,

Dorothy M. Meyer



312 E. State Ave.
Phoenix, Arizona 85020
July 10, 1974

Dear Mrs. Read,

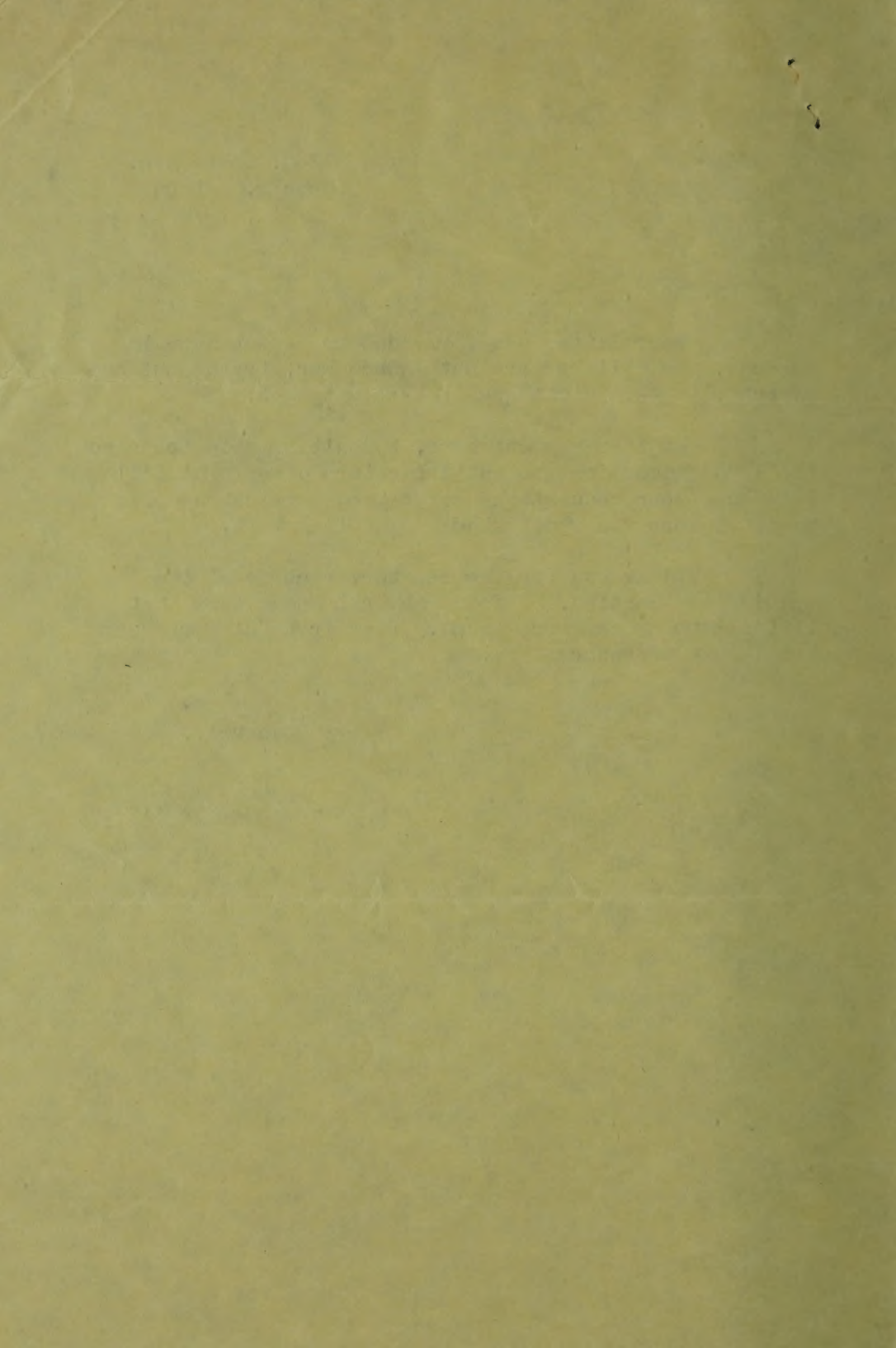
Your letter was forwarded to me out here in Arizona. We will be here until December, trying out the desert climate. Right now it is plenty hot.

As I am way out here, I won't be able to search the 1900 census for you until I return home. But I'll file away your request and authorized permission until then. I hope you won't mind such a long wait.

Thank you for the cemetery records of the Arnolds and Bortles. I found several among them that fitted into my research lines. I am grateful for every little bit of information.

Sincerely,

Dorothy M. Meyer



Then my sister Delma's husband has
 my sister said he had suffered a stroke.
 arteriosclerosis. He is not good at all.
 now has very poor circulation and
 so had hernia surgery a year ago and
 not good at all. My brother Keith who is
 didn't see anyone but relatives. They are
 answered. Ralph didn't feel so good so we
 last week. I called you once but we are
 summer. He was up North for about
 I'm sorry I didn't get to see you this

Monday Nov. 3, 1975

is a 22 ft. Aquasport
 strictly for fishing.
 They went 22 miles out
 in the Gulf and got
 16 Kingfish and Mackerel.
 Next year is my 50th
 year graduation ann.
 He will be up then
 unless we need to come
 sooner.

You might like to
 know my daughter Beverly
 Ganss, 4207 Rugby Dr.,
 Toledo, OH 43622-3000
 As Ever, Your "Cup" Cusel



Scenic Florida

not complete all possible don't
 cooperate.

NATURAL COLOR NOTES

COMMON QUALITY PAPER

235

MADE IN U.S.A.

SCS - FLORIDA WYNN GARDENS

several heart attacks, strokes, and has emphysema. They are each 79. Things are very uncertain. He may need to go North at any time.

My sister is out of her slump and able to remember much about Mother's family. If you down near West Millgrove at any time I'm sure you would like to talk to her. They live on Main St. (Route 199) just a couple of houses North of the Church. The name is Mrs. Edgar Stump (Velma) Millgrove, Ohio, Box 22. Since she is feeling so good now she is able to tell much about the family. Things I never knew at all. There are just four of James Arnold grandchildren left they are: Keith Patton, RisingSun, ^{James} Joseph Patton ⁶⁴ RisingSun, O (Garage on Main St.) Velma and me.

Did our Cuz Hm. Arnold come this summer?

If you don't you and yours come down and visit us? This is an invitation. We are on the water. Just bought a new boat to replace an '18 foster. This one

I'm feeling better & better. Don't believe I'm mas!

Mr. and Mrs. Ralph A. Buckingham
4560 - 14th St. N. E.
St. Petersburg, Fla. 33703

August 30, 1979

Dear Helen,

I'm sorry that we didn't meet again. You won't understand this at your age, but I was pooped. The drive up and at our ages it took all the zip out. We were invited out to dinner almost every night and I was glad when I could stay home.

I wish I had included the date of the picnic. It was 7/29. There were sixty-eight there. All the oldies were there. The leaders of the clan. Keith 84 & Ann 79; Velma 83; Essel ~~71~~ & Ralph 76; and Joes 68 & Nan 66. I'll see that you get a notice next year. My niece Betty St. Clair is the president for next year and her husband Sec. & Treas.

I understand your summer. I've gone through the same thing. Bill never had a car of his own, but used mine which he totaled. He was lucky the kids weren't hurt. It wasn't his fault. Sounds just like a mother doesn't it. He told me it wasn't, so I made a trip to the police station to read the account of the accident. A policeman who took the notes commended the kids for handling it so well. A lady with a load of kids

cut in on him on the three-way
around Toledo. She never stopped.
Then I had an accident - my fault - and
I, too, had to go to court. I called our
attorney and he met me in court. All
he did was say "no contest." At this time
my husband was stationed at the Weapons
Command in Rock Island, Ill. At the
time of Bill's accident he came home
and bought me a new car. - I was
teaching.

Carter is in Tampa now and is on
television, but due to a storm the T.V.
keeps going off.

T.O.P.S news. I gained $4\frac{1}{2}$ lbs while
I was up north. That's not surprising.
I'm the only one in the group who is
eligible to be the queen of the year. Our
group has never had a queen and are
looking forward to this. Time will tell.

I guess for us to meet you'll need
to come to Fla. Plan on that. We have
a three bedroom house with 2 baths
and a Fla room with a bed davenport.

We're watching Hurricane David rev-
up. No one knows yet if it will hit Fla.
but it sure is a tough one. I heard
on the radio to-day that a pilot who
flew ~~over~~ over the hurricane said he was
going to get his family out of Miami.

We were soaked when we got home
and it took at least a week for us to
get rested. We've decided not to drive up
anymore - fly. Imagine when the

The time comes we'll probably forget how all in we were and drive.

We sure are enjoying our air-conditioning. It ~~is~~ cools down at night but ~~is~~ hot as hades in the day time.

When it cools off we have much yard work and house cleaning to do. I'd like to do some painting.

Our Bill is married again and they are expecting. He thought Bev's David would be our youngest, guess not.

I'm surprised that Bev's name isn't in the book. They've had the same telephone number for over 20 yrs. It is 382-3000. The name is Robert Ganss, 4207 Rugby Dr.

I'm sure you think now that you can't live through all your trials and tribulations, but you will and go on to enjoy your family. Mine are precious. The girls were never a problem but Bill was different. Now I prefer girls to boys, but Bea doesn't agree with me. Her Pat is kinda leading them a merry chase. She's almost sixteen.

We played our nightly game of rummy and Suva. Each night we play one game while watching T.V. or listening to music.

I was sure glad to get your letter.

As Ever,

Essel

Dear Helen and Family

I hope you receive this letter before Christmas, I was released from the hospital the 19th the third time this year prior surgery was okay. since diabetes flared up I have not been able to have sex but I received Implant and feel very fortunate to have had the surgery, Dr. has me on 4 weeks re/cuperation. Jan goes for another check up 15th Jan. were not working (since June and Jan will get social security after March. my sister is getting interested in family search. I'm stuck on grandfather's death date, burial, or facts of when and where he died. I had a dream about it once but it has not checked out. I have contacted the local Genealogical society in Oklahoma. nothing on our mutual line lately. I have all kinds of ideas. Thinking of working

through Genealogical helper, and would
love to go to Salt Lake City. Maybe
this coming year will be good for
us. we have a new grandson,
now 12 grandchildren. everyone is
okay, two oldest grandsons in the army
the next one goes on Jan 2.
Im getting some of the Christmas
Goodies Ready. won 1st prize on
cookbook of local paper on Vegetable Cat.
entered sweet potatoe recipe. got a
50.00 gift certificate, picked out a Braun
mini blender. through it all weve had
a good year, bought a new Ford truck,
kept the old one but it needs lots of work.
were managing a small apt project
just for free rent, all we do is keep
the outside grounds in order. I'll
keep in touch and hope for
some breakthroughs on research

Bill & Jan
4621 El Camino #1
Sacramento Ca 95821

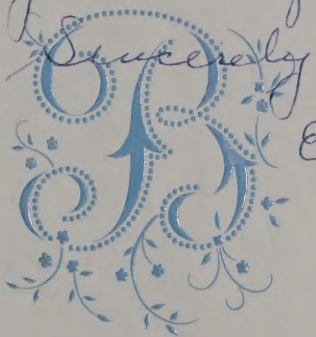
England.

Thanks much for the info
you sent me. I have a paper
somewhere which says that
Grandpa Arnold was born
in Chillicothe. Imagine you
are right though. Mother
always said he fought in
the Civil War. She was so
young when he died that
I don't know where this
came from.

Just took a rhubarb pie
and two pumpkin out of the
oven.

Am curious about this
eighth cousin in Calif.

Hoping to see you this
summer



Essel.

Ans
3/16/75

Tues March 11

Dear Helen,

I'll be glad to get our family tree ready for you. It might take some time because I'll need to write to each one as I'm not at all sure of dates.

Where do you get the blanks you use? I've called several places here and so far nothing. Could you get some for me? I'll pay you for them.

I want to start the Buckingham tree this summer when we're N. Ralph's grandfather was a Dr. who practiced in Carey and Bloomville. Who knows maybe I can get back to that Crazy Duke of Buckingham who was sent into exile and then to get back into the good graces of the King gave him the palace. I was told this by a teacher who came from



St. Petersburg
Florida

Jan. 30, 1978

Dear Helen & Family,

The news from Toledo certainly has not been good. Bev called last Thurs and gave us a blow by blow description of the "Blizzard of 78". Are we glad we are here? Then the next door neighbor of ours in Toledo called yesterday to tell us that a friends mother had passed away. They have so many bodies ahead of her; they can't set a funeral date.

Tropical Florida

Here's having cold weather but all we need to do is think of up North & be thankful. It gets about 40° or 45° at nite then into the high fifties in the daytime. However, if you get in the sun out of the wind it's hot.

Our daughter Pat was here a week end ago to celebrate her birthday which is to-morrow. She'll be 46. She has gone back to college to get her degree. She was in El Ed. at B. S. but she's transferred to a degree in business

She plans to try to become a C.P.A.
She should be able to do it because she is
a good student and was always an A
student. She's taking a college algebra
course and finds it very hard after
28 yrs.

Our Bev. who is an R.N. in emergency
at Toledo Hosp. also plans to work toward
her degree.

Then Bill against his will is being
sent to forecasters school by the Air Force.
He teaches weather now at Chanute A. B.
in Rantoul, Ill. He will stay right there to
go to school.

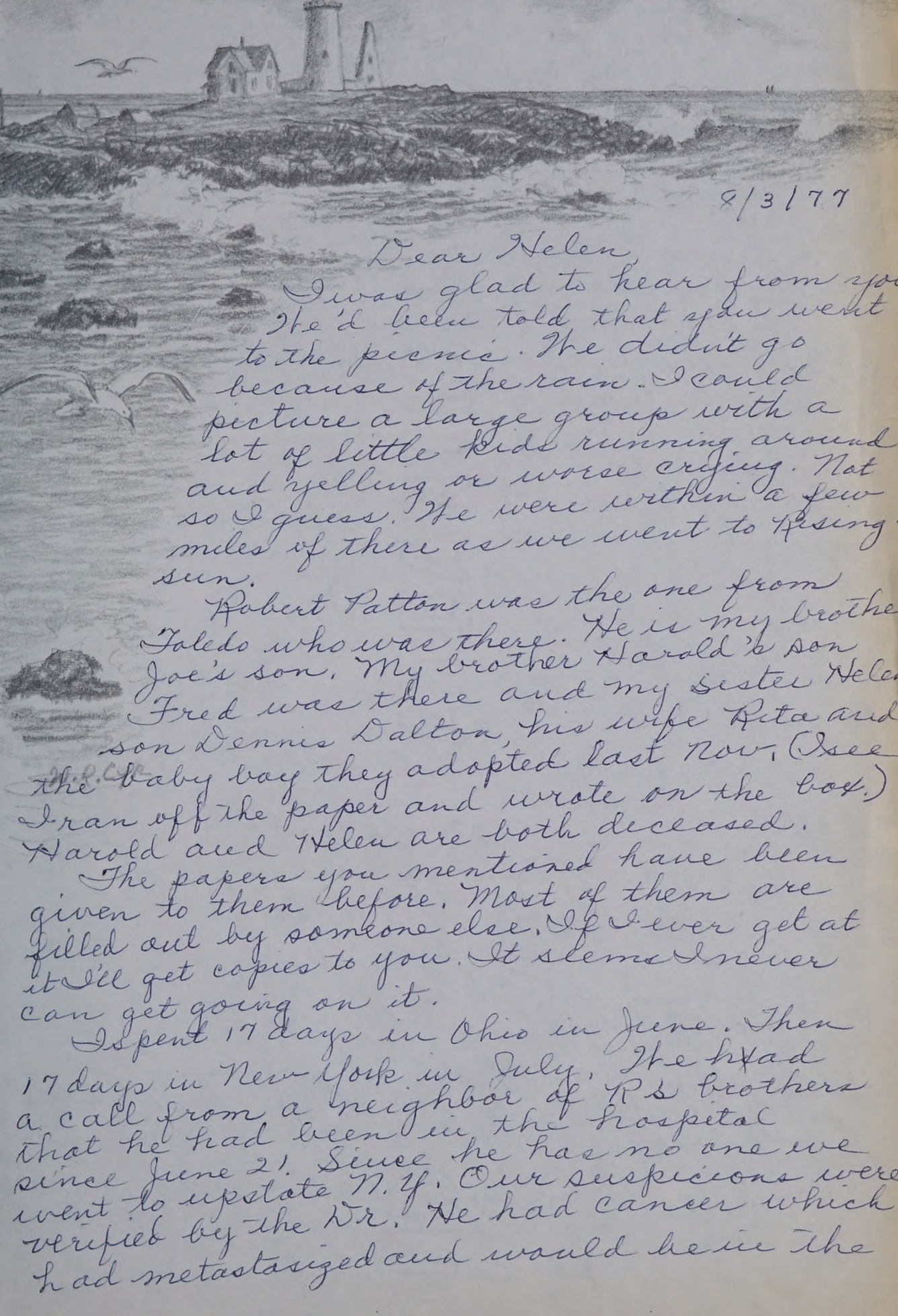
I've misplaced my notebook with all
the family info in it. I thought I'd get busy
and send you our family record, but where
did I put that notebook?

Have you folks had the flu? I had
it during Xmas & New years. Ralph
was lucky he didn't catch it. Hope he
doesn't.

My family up north are not good. My
sister's husband gets weaker every day.
Then my brother's wife seems to get divorced
each week. My bro & sis seem to be about
the same, but I think these Pattons are long

Livere,

Love,
Essel



8/3/77

Dear Helen,

I was glad to hear from you. He'd been told that you went to the picnic. He didn't go because of the rain. I could picture a large group with a lot of little kids running around and yelling or worse crying. Not so I guess. He were within a few miles of there as we went to rising sun.

Robert Patton was the one from Toledo who was there. He is my brother Joe's son. My brother Harold's son Fred was there and my sister Helen's son Dennis Dalton, his wife Rita and the baby boy they adopted last Nov. (I see I ran off the paper and wrote on the box.) Harold and Helen are both deceased.

The papers you mentioned have been given to them before. Most of them are filled out by someone else. If I ever get at it I'll get copies to you. It seems I never can get going on it.

I spent 17 days in Ohio in June. Then 17 days in New York in July. He had a call from a neighbor of R's brothers that he had been in the hospital since June 21. Since he has no one we went to upstate N. Y. Our suspicions were verified by the Dr. He had cancer which had metastasized and would be in the

hospital for the interim. So we made funeral arrangements and he passed away on July 21st. This was a very tiring trip and with the trips to the hospital 50 miles away was tough on us. He stayed at Ava with Ralph's niece in her lovely country home.

There's getting a little rain now so it's cooling off a little.

I mentioned you to my sister Velma in West Millgrove and she will be happy to see you and talk to you.

The tape the kids mention about Mother is not too plain in places. I spent \$25- try to have it amplified but it didn't help much. As I recall there is nothing much about the Arnold family just her own family. To us it's very interesting but I don't know if you would care so much about it.

If you ever in Fremont look Betty up she'd be glad to meet and talk to you. She's really the only one who has shown any interest in family background. Her name & address are:

Mrs. Robert St Clair
Bark Lane

Fremont, Ohio

She is closer to us than other neeces and nephews because Ralph used to live with them and she always said (when she was little) when she was 17 she was going to marry her "Uncle Ralphie."

I'll try to get at those copies. Cooler weather comes it will be clean house & get ready for winter visitors. I'm getting older and slower with each passing day.

As Ever,
Essel

Dear Helen

April 15, 1988

It's time I answer your letter. we've been off of our job since Feb. spent a week in Salt Lake City, mostly working on Jans family in Tennessee, found they come from North Carolina, any way we made a start. I found a cousin my grandfather and her grandmother were brother and sister. I had been looking for years, so we connect through our G. Grandmother thru the Grippen and Crippen line to Edward and Samuel Fuller of the Mayflower. we had a good visit, she lives at Provo near BYU .. I joined the local genealogical org. they have published a listing of persons of ancestors being searched and the persons searching. so i found another cousin searching on the Grippen line.

I searched a lot of film, some quaker. I found the marriage vows of Richard Arnold and Sarah Chamberlin, the writing was so bad it was hard to read. I'll copy it next time also the marriage is in the Burlington court records.

another note Richard was on the West Jersey assembly 1685 and it was noted he was one of the first quakers in his area and had wrote a letter back to London.

I call this my second time around, I'm able to devote more time and money to searching. I've committed myself to print what is known on the Arnold research, even if it's only group sheets with added data.

Glad Dave has a job, commuting is not much fun
We have a new Grandson, Mathew David born 28 Feb, he has a good set of lungs and appetite.

I'm going to write Mrs Garner, don't know if she is still with us, have never heard from the family that made the group sheet on Richard and Sarah.

The mormon church says once you are a mormon you will allways be. It's a beautiful church, but i was re-baptised as a baptist in the River back in Tennessee. Everywhere we went back in Tenn.

I could see Jans mother and she is still missed
hope your research is coming along.

we will be back at work the first of May, same address

3255 Geneva
Daly City, Ca 94014

*I have a feeling that Hannah Arnold
could have been Richards wife in Hopewell
N.J. she joined baptist church and died
before 1749, note Richard in same place
and he remarried 1749*

2-9-89

Dear Helen + Family

Glad to hear from you. I'm getting along pretty good, the hardest thing is to try and stay on diet. seems like all the good things are a no no, I have a couple of new researchers, I sent for a book by Howard Arnold, I don't see any connection except maybe back in England. I believe I wrote of Richard Arnold sending a letter back to London 1680-85. Maybe it was a letter of Removal from England, it bears looking into. on the Crippen line many of the Crippens changed there name to Grippen as many were in upstate New York my Isaac was in Saratoga County, and probably born in Columbia County. his father Jacob was Rev War Soldier on Connecticut rolls. Isaac married Lydia Poole (or Vanderpool) I'm still working on Pool, Poole + Vanderpool all three were in Columbia + Albany Counties. anyway my Grippens connect to Edward Fuller the 21st signer Mayflower compact, most Crippens + Grippens also connect. Have a lead on Grippen bible and there is a Grippen Crippen family chart on file at US Gov't Library of Congress. I'm still running round like a

Feb. 27, 1979.

Dear Kug,

I'm so far behind in letter writing I hardly know where to begin.

We've been sorta swamped with guests, but we've enjoyed every min. of their visits. More to come. First week in Apr. Ralph's brother, wife & 2 grandchildren are coming to Fla. They won't be here for long. Then Bob & Bev from Toledo will come 4/8 and spend 2 wks here. Possibly a niece & nephew of R's will come the same time.

I need to do some house cleaning before they arrive.

To my surprise I had a little builder supper to-day. I gained T.O. P.S. on Jan 8? and go each Tuesday at 9:30. For the month of Feb. I was the top loser and had my dues paid for 4 wks also got to bring the trophy home for the month of March. Then my name was drawn from the Ha! Ha! box and for that I received \$2.40. I'm down about 1 dress or pants size so far. In the seven wks I've been in I've lost $11\frac{1}{2}$ lbs.

We had some beautiful weather last week. It was in the 80° range

Gained Sun. and cold moved in. Sun's out to-day but wind is sorta raw.

I'm working on a slack suit and I wanted to get the button holes finished to-day but took a nap instead.

My sister Velma from St. Millgrove was in the hospital for a few days. Is home now but I really don't know what is or was wrong. I don't hear from her anymore since her husband died. Joe's wife called and told me she was there. Guess her husband's death has gotten her down. She's lucky she has her daughter Jennine home to take care of her.

Jennine is about 42 I think & has never married. She had cancer of the brain when she was 11 or 12. and needed several operations. Finally they removed part of the cerebellum so she has some trouble with balance. She does very well with the housework. She's very active in church work and teaches a Bible Class.

Fishing has been fair. This year R has caught between 20-25 trout and 6 snakes. The snakes are especially good eating. The last one he caught last week was a $30\frac{1}{2}$ inch one.

Well, your old Kug. reached

71 years a week ago yesterday. Our
Pat & husband stopped in to bring
my gift and so went out to dinner
with us. He went to the Aero
Squadron which is a replica of
an Inn in France during World
War II. Very authentic & very
good food. Heard from 2 sisters
in-law & the girls. Then Bill
also ran and as usual was a
week late. My gift from my husband
(which I bought myself) was a new
3 piece slack suit in a peach
color and two blouses to match.
Then I also bought some summer
slacks & a top.

R. is getting supper going.
We're having scalloped potatoes
and ham. He made some good
bean soup which we'll have too
plus a tossed salad and fruit.

Calories shouldn't be too high I guess.
Our daughter Pat is back in
college. She transferred her credits in
education to business. She plans to
be a C.P.A. They bought a beautiful
big home, with 4 bedrooms 3 baths and
everything else and an office with a
door to outside where she can sit
up shop when she finishes. She's
doing great making straight A's but
they expect that as she has
always done that.
Nanah said I saw Elizabeth
yacht never seen. *Gwen Foster* Essel.



chicken with his head off, grasping at any straws finally have the death date of my grandfather Jan 5, 1903 ~~madawbo~~, okla. he died by poison don't know yet any details, but still searching this year is 100th year since Indian lands were opened for homesteading or the "Run" as it was called, so I'm a "Cherokee strip pioneer descendant". Its ironic since Jan's ancestors have Cherokee blood lines and then there was the trail of tears, land in okla and it was taken away and settled by my grandfather and countless others. I believe I wrote, on my last birthday Aug 7, I got the urge to splurge and bought a new truck, the one I traded was a short bed 4x2, 150 Ford, (I never really liked it) no trouble with it, so we went all out! got a XL 150 Ford, bought with auto matic cruise control, air condition, and a 5.8 Engine, we still hope to get a travel trailer, got a used camper shell. we get poor mileage but enjoy the extras and I spoiled myself with the automatic, the first auto matic truck we've owned. I gave the toyota to our son Joe so now just have the truck, decided we didn't need 2 vehicles

(3)

Since Jan doesn't drive, we came back from Texas and our boss called, wanted us to come back to work, so here we are with the notice don't know how long we will be here. Still dreaming about trip across country, don't really know if we will drive, so many places to go. possibly within the next year. Visited my Brother, First time in Eight years, he ~~also~~ is diabetic but won't take Medicine or Insulin. I don't mind the Insulin as much as I thought I would, getting to be a regular junkie. a priest near here won the last lottery, 6.8 Million, he went in seclusion to pray what to do. don't believe I'd have to pray as what to do. your letter you mentioned you had a mild winter, but imagine you had this last storm from Alaska, I believe we wrote about the Pike to and "arnolds", anyway there is an Arnold Church + cemetery, Jan and I recorded the Names on the Markers, thinking maybe they were Arnold Relatives. It looks like that is the case. Josiah Arnold, Rev war soldier is buried there and he came from Hampshire co. his father was also Josiah and a ~~son~~ son of

Richard, I'll sort out what I have and send it, still have my records on truck, anyway three sons of Josiah { Josiah, Serimiah, Joseph } went to western Penn. the land of "ten mile creek" all served in Rev War, came to Kentucky and Indiana, also a Jonathon (don't know where he fits in. the irony of it all, our children all have the given name starting with a J. our son John has a son Jonathon Richard, now about 7 months, our 14th Grandchild, sure glad to get past 13th, getting Tile cabinet back together and plan another trip to Salt lake, I'll fly roundtrip, and plan to visit a cousin, most of my cousins are departed, since I'm the youngest son, of the youngest son of my Grandfather who was also youngest son, so most cousins are from 10 years upwards older. I bought the book "Library" all about holdings at Salt lake city, I would really like to live in Salt lake for research, maybe I'll afford myself a longer period, keep me posted on news and let's hope I can find something new to us

Keep searching
Bill & Jan

12-12-90

Dear Helen

Its that time of year again. have to start Making X mas goodies. one of our cousins took these pictures in Hampshire Co. I'll try and get more info on the John Arnold Ford. did I send you copies of the land Grants of Richard and John Arnold. and the Quaker Marriage Vows of Thomas Arnold. I'll start work on the Census Index, by States of the First census. havnt heard from a Mr Garricks that had a lot of Arnold info. I'll try and get notes together, a lot of Material & Books is missing at Salt Lake City, now you have your baggage checked at library. I'm going to send Surname Group sheets to the library at Romney, possibly someone will be searching. I didn't order the "Booker" Family history but hope to find out if Levi and Mary Elizabeth "Booker" Arnold are mentioned. another cousin has a Query in Chester to Now & then on Richard Arnold. hope all is well with you and yours

Keep Searchin

Bill + Jan

5920 Stanley ave, apt 13
Carmichael, Ca 95608
14 April, 1972

Dear Mrs. Read

In answer to your letter dated 10 april, 1972. I have know doubt that were of the same Arnold line. I have visited in Hampshire county but at that time i didn't have the information that i have since researched all i knew was my Great Grandfathers brother Archibald was born in Hampshire county in 1814, my Grandfather was John Arnold, apparently the last born 17 June, 1816 its reported he was born at Westmoreland West Va, this is right next to Huntington West Va, I can't find any record of our Arnolds being there.

I have some articles that were found in Vinton county, Ohio, where Archibald Arnold was a pioneer and was a blacksmith, as was my G. Grand-Father John Arnold.

In a biographical sketch of Archibald he states he was the 8th of 9 children born to Levi Arnold and Mary Elizabeth Booker in the probate records Levi's widow was named just Elizabeth. but in the 1850 Vinton county census list my John Arnold, wife Sarah ann their two daughters and Mary Elizabeth Arnold, age 74 born in Maryland she died about 1858 at McArthur, Ohio age 82. i also searched in Vinton county but didn't find her Marker. Archibald is buried there as well as a son James, and other Arnolds. there are no Arnolds presently in Vinton County that i could find, James had eight children so there may be descendants under different names.

My John Arnold married Sarah ann Grippen at New Plymouth, Ohio 10 May 1841. they lived at Wilkesville, Ohio move to Pike county, Indiana John went to California with a Wagon train about 1854 to the gold fields returned by ship about 1857. in early 1880's they moved to Walton Harvey County, Kansas. John died Feb 24, 1897. as yet i haven't found a record of his wife's death or burial. a story was told me when i visited there that many years ago a group of children were playing in the old cemetery and pulled up some head stones and piled them up needless to say the proper places couldn't be determined, the cemetery was later moved (so i'm stuck on the facts of Sarah ann Arnold)

John and Sarah had three children

Mary Elizabeth, married a Robert Chappell DuBois county, Indiana

Both mother and daughter died during childbirth

Ellen Arnold, born about 1845 in Ohio married Raliegth Horton, lived in Kansas and Oklahoma where both died(I'm just starting research on this family.

Isaac Gilbert Arnold only son of John and Sarah born about 1852 in Ohio married twice, 1st Levinna Abbott, 2nd Martha Ann Sullivan 30 Dec, 1876 (I still haven't found burial place or date of death, the obituary of widow, Martha ann states 1902, the family lived near Enid, Oklahoma.

incidentally I'm a charter member of the Arnold Fam Assoc. # 8 also i subscribe to the Genealogical Helper of Logan, Utah and am a member of the church of Jesus Christ of latter day saints (Mormon) i research a lot at our branch library and hope to get to Salt lake city some time this summer.

On the 1st of June, 1912, I was informed by the
Secretary of the Board of Education, that the
Board had decided to hold a conference on the
subject of the reorganization of the Board of
Education, on the 15th of June, 1912, at the
Hotel New York, New York.

I was very glad to hear of this, and
immediately wrote to the Secretary, asking
for a copy of the agenda for the conference.

I received a copy of the agenda, and
found that the conference was to be held
on the 15th of June, 1912, at the Hotel
New York, New York, at 10 o'clock in the
forenoon. The agenda was as follows:
1. Opening prayer by the Rev. Mr. [Name]
2. Report of the Secretary
3. Report of the Chairman
4. Report of the Committee on the
Reorganization of the Board of Education
5. Discussion of the report of the
Committee on the Reorganization of the
Board of Education
6. Adoption of the report of the
Committee on the Reorganization of the
Board of Education
7. Adjourn

I was very glad to hear of this, and
immediately wrote to the Secretary, asking
for a copy of the agenda for the conference.
I received a copy of the agenda, and
found that the conference was to be held
on the 15th of June, 1912, at the Hotel
New York, New York, at 10 o'clock in the
forenoon. The agenda was as follows:
1. Opening prayer by the Rev. Mr. [Name]
2. Report of the Secretary
3. Report of the Chairman
4. Report of the Committee on the
Reorganization of the Board of Education
5. Discussion of the report of the
Committee on the Reorganization of the
Board of Education
6. Adoption of the report of the
Committee on the Reorganization of the
Board of Education
7. Adjourn

I was very glad to hear of this, and
immediately wrote to the Secretary, asking
for a copy of the agenda for the conference.
I received a copy of the agenda, and
found that the conference was to be held
on the 15th of June, 1912, at the Hotel
New York, New York, at 10 o'clock in the
forenoon. The agenda was as follows:
1. Opening prayer by the Rev. Mr. [Name]
2. Report of the Secretary
3. Report of the Chairman
4. Report of the Committee on the
Reorganization of the Board of Education
5. Discussion of the report of the
Committee on the Reorganization of the
Board of Education
6. Adoption of the report of the
Committee on the Reorganization of the
Board of Education
7. Adjourn

I was very glad to hear of this, and
immediately wrote to the Secretary, asking
for a copy of the agenda for the conference.
I received a copy of the agenda, and
found that the conference was to be held
on the 15th of June, 1912, at the Hotel
New York, New York, at 10 o'clock in the
forenoon. The agenda was as follows:
1. Opening prayer by the Rev. Mr. [Name]
2. Report of the Secretary
3. Report of the Chairman
4. Report of the Committee on the
Reorganization of the Board of Education
5. Discussion of the report of the
Committee on the Reorganization of the
Board of Education
6. Adoption of the report of the
Committee on the Reorganization of the
Board of Education
7. Adjourn

with your letter today i also recieved more than i ever hoped for from a Mrs Garner of Spokane Washington. I'll send a copy of the letter to you, I'll most certainley send her \$15.00

now I'll go back to my earliest known ancestor RICHARD ARNOLD his will was probated 1758 in Hampshire county, no wife named children Elizabeth married George Nixon, eldest son Adrew then John youngest son Nimrod. (sister in law Sarah Davis mentioned) Elizabeth and george had several children then died before 1785

George then married a Rachel Parke

Andrew (no trace yet)

Nimrod(no trace, its possible his line could be the one mentioned in Association quarterly as living in South Carolina.

John Arnold born 6 Sept 1735 married Hannah Parke daughter of Roger Parke and Hannah_____, John was a patriot in the Rev War his # 445031 i have a copy of a D A R application used by a descendant.

Johns will is recorded at the court house at Romney West Va he died after 1819, Hannah survived.

their childen were

Sarah, Phebe, Amelia , Andrew, John Monroe, Richard, Hannah, Levi Grandchildren (children of Hannah and David Pugh, both were deceased) Catherine Pugh, Sarah Trowbridge, Jessee pugh, Michael Pugh Phoebe Pugh, Mary Pugh, Hannah Pugh

Levi Arnold died 1829 or 1830, he had court transactions 1828 his estate was probated starting 1830 and ended 1837 when my John Arnold sold his share of land.

perhaps i missed some of the records but i only have James and wife Sarah, Elijah and wife Ann, Nancy and husband William Eaton Jonathan and wife Margaret ann, Archibald and wife Emily Fry and John Arnold.

Elijah stayed in Hampshire county had a large family, died 1885 at age 83, i've traced some of his descendants, some still in area

Hampshire county is difficult to search, a lot of records destroyed during the civil war, an example the only marriage records 1824-1828 till after civil war. Hampshire is the oldest county in West va formed 1753, so you have to search both in West Va and Virginia.

I'm sending you my pedigree chart, as i mentioned i have no doubt were of the same line, going back from Levi Arnold.

I've checked our Arnolds through our 3&4th generations sheets that are on film for our church. (nothing found)

one of the desc. of Archibald has an old bible that was his sons, James Arnold. she lives in Indiana, says there is a lot written, too much for her to copy, so you see how some of this research goes.

I'll be more than glad to share what i have which really isn't much and to help in any way possible.

sincerely

William H Arnold
5920 Stanley ave, apt 13
Carmichael, Ca 95608

With your letter today I also received more than I ever hoped for
from a Mrs. Garner of Spokane Washington. I'll send a copy of the letter
to you. I'll most certainly send her \$15.00

now I'll go back to my earliest known ancestor RICHARD ARNOLD
his will was probated 1798 in Hampshire county, no wife named
Elizabeth married George Nixon, eldest son of John
your great grandfather. (listed in law book Davis mentioned)
Elizabeth and George had several children then died before 1799
George then married a Rachel Parks

Andrew (no trace yet)
Elizabeth no trace, the possible his line would be the one mentioned
in Association quarterly as living in South Carolina.

John Arnold born 8 Sept 1795 married Hannah Parks daughter of
John Parks and Hannah. John was a general in the Rev War
his will 1801 I have a copy of a U S application made by a
descendant.

John will is recorded at the court house at Romney West Va
he died after 1819, Hannah survived.

their children were
Sarah, Phoebe, Amelia, Andrew, John Monroe, Richard, David,
Grandchildren (children of Hannah and David Park, both were deceased)
Catherine Park, Sarah Townsend, Jesse Park, Michael Park
Phoebe Park, Mary Park, Hannah Park

Levi Arnold died 1827 or 1830, he had some transatlantic 1828 his estate
was probated starting 1830 and ended 1837 when my John Arnold sold his
share of land.

perhaps I missed some of the records but I only have James and wife
Sarah, Eliza and wife Ann, Nancy and husband William Eaton
Jonathan and wife Margaret Ann, Archibald and wife Emily Fry
and John Arnold.

Elizabeth stayed in Hampshire county had a large family, died 1835
at age 83, I've traced some of his descendants, some still in area

Hampshire county is difficult to search, a lot of records destroyed
during the civil war, an example the only marriage records 1824-1825
lost after civil war. Hampshire is the oldest county in West Va formed
1798, so you have to search both in West Va and Virginia.

I've checked our Arnold through our 14th generation and that are
of the same line, going back from Levi Arnold.
I've checked our Arnold through our 14th generation and that are
on file for our church. (nothing found)
one of the desc. of Archibald has an old bible that was his mother's
Arnold. she lives in Indiana, says there is a lot written, too much for
her to copy, so you see how some of this research goes.

I'll be more than glad to share what I have which really isn't much
and to help in any way possible.

Sincerely
William H Arnold
3023 Stanley Ave, Apt 17
Germantown, Pa 19340

77-7 Seek descendants of Joseph **PENNINGTON**, living in Clear Creek Township, Monroe, Ind. 1840. Family of Thomas **LUCAS**, b 1795 Va. living in Monroe Co. Ind., 1820-1860, wife Nancy; sons Thomas L. b 1819; Joseph, Civil War Veteran. Gladly exchange information. Mrs. W. H. Collins, 4027 Haverford Ave., Riverside, Calif. 92507.

(51-17)

77-8 Want anc. & vital statistics of Waitman **TRIPPET**, w. Mary **WADE**, (b. 1782 Fayette Co., Pa.; d. 1845, Gibson Co., Ind.) Was his mo. a **WAITMAN**? Trippets went to Vincennes, Ind. ca 1811, where he made bricks by hand. Jennie C. Stovall, Dallas Hwy., Waxahachie, TX. 75165. (51-17)

77-9 Seek info. Thomas **TILLBERY** (d. 1849 Shelby County, Ohio) and w. Levina **SEARS**. Children Andrew (b. 1834), Malinda, Matthew, Elizabeth. Family moved to Indianapolis. Cecile Tillbery, Sedalia, Mo. 65301 (51-28)

77-10 Would like to hear from persons named **BRAY** from Surry Co, N.C. Also persons named **KEACH** from Ky. Also persons named **PRICE** of Ky, Va. Harry J. Baker. 1412 W. Main, Crawfordsville, Ind. 47933. (51-17)

77-11 Researching the following families, their desc., places they lived: **ARNOLD**, Hampshire Co., Va; Vinton Co., Oh; Pike Co., Ind. **SULLIVAN**, N.C.; Pike and Greene Co., Ind. **SCHULTZ**, Girard, Ill. (came from Germany). **HORTON**, Va; SC; Dubois Co., Ind. Enclose Self Addressed Envelope, Will exch. info. William H. Arnold, 5920 Stanley Ave., Apt. 13, Carmichael, Ca. 95608 (51-17)

James Greenwell 54:15:9: 22
 Shadrach Beale 31:5:2: Age
 Female Slave . . .
 Numan Edmonstone 41:13:11: 4
 Male Slave . . .
 George Willson 73:17:15: 1
 Male Slave 12: Female
 Isaac Short 36:24:13:6: 6: 1
 Thomas Galen 37:8: 1
 Samuel Hardesty 35:1 11
 Robert Owen 34:16:5:2: 1. 6
 Daniel Gloyd 40:15:13:8: 1. .
 Joanna 37:8:5 .
 Sarah Shaw 70:10:2. . .
 Male Slave 60
 Archibald Lantham 25: 1
 Jane 27:1
 Richard Bulger 48:7:
 Margaret 38:13
 James Colling 20:23:
 Sarah 65:20

Maryland Census

One of the earliest census records in existence is the Maryland

*Wm. H. Stanley Ave
5920
Apt. 13
Carmichael, Ca 95608*

5711 Vail Avenue
Toledo, O. 43623
April 10, 1972

Dear Mr. Arnold,

I read your query in the Tri-State Trader. My Arnold's came from Hampshire Co., Va., although the other places I have located them are Crawford Co., O. and Wood Co., O. I do not have much information on them, but would certainly like to correspond and exchange what I have.

I do not have anything in my file pertaining to Arnold's in Pike Co., O., but certainly will check at the Toledo Public Library the next time I get down there.

Are you familiar with the Arnold Family Assoc. of the South? The Aug. 1972 issue of their quarterly will be about Virginia and West Virginia families.

My information sources are as follows:

Wood Co. Probate Court - Bowling Green, O.
Wood Co. County Recorder
Wood Co. Atlas - 1875
Wood Co. Census - 1860-1870-1880
Crawford Co., Census - 1840-1850
Pension Papers - Civil War - Sylvanus Arnold
Seldon Arnold
Mrs. Essel Buckingham - g.day. of James J. Arnold
Leo Dilley - g.son of Alcinda Arnold
Graham Cemetary - Wood Co., O.

I have looked in many County Histories and Biographies, but have found nothing of much importance concerning my family.

James Joseph Arnold was the son of Levi and Mary E. Arnold. Their children were: Timothy, Elijah, John, Nancy, "James", Jonathan, Mary, Archibald & John Timothy. The elder John, Jonathan & Mary were deceased by 1875.

James J. Arnold was born in Hampshire Co., Va. 23 Sept. 1807. I find Levi in the Census at that time. James m. 1st. Sarah McKeever (dau. of Paul McKeever and Margaret Swisher). They had Levi, Alcinda b. 16 Apr. 1831, Margaret b. 1834, Seldon b. 8 Jan. 1836, Rhoda Ann, Phoebe, William, Sylvanus b. 1849, and Smith b. 1852.

James Arnold m. 2nd. Lucy Tyrrell Ferster and had dau. Daisy Love b. 11 Dec. 1874.

I first find the family in Ohio in the 1840 Census of Crawford Co., but since Seldon was b. in 1836 they must have been there sooner. I cannot locate the family anywhere in 1850. In 1860-1870-1880 I find the family in the Wood Co., Census.

James Arnold owned 80 acres of land in Wood Co. on which he lived. ~~After~~his death, he deeded it all to Daisy under the guardinship of Lucy. Daisy's descendants still own the property.

I hope some of this information is of interest to you. I would like to know the names of the Arnolds you are working on.

Sincerely,

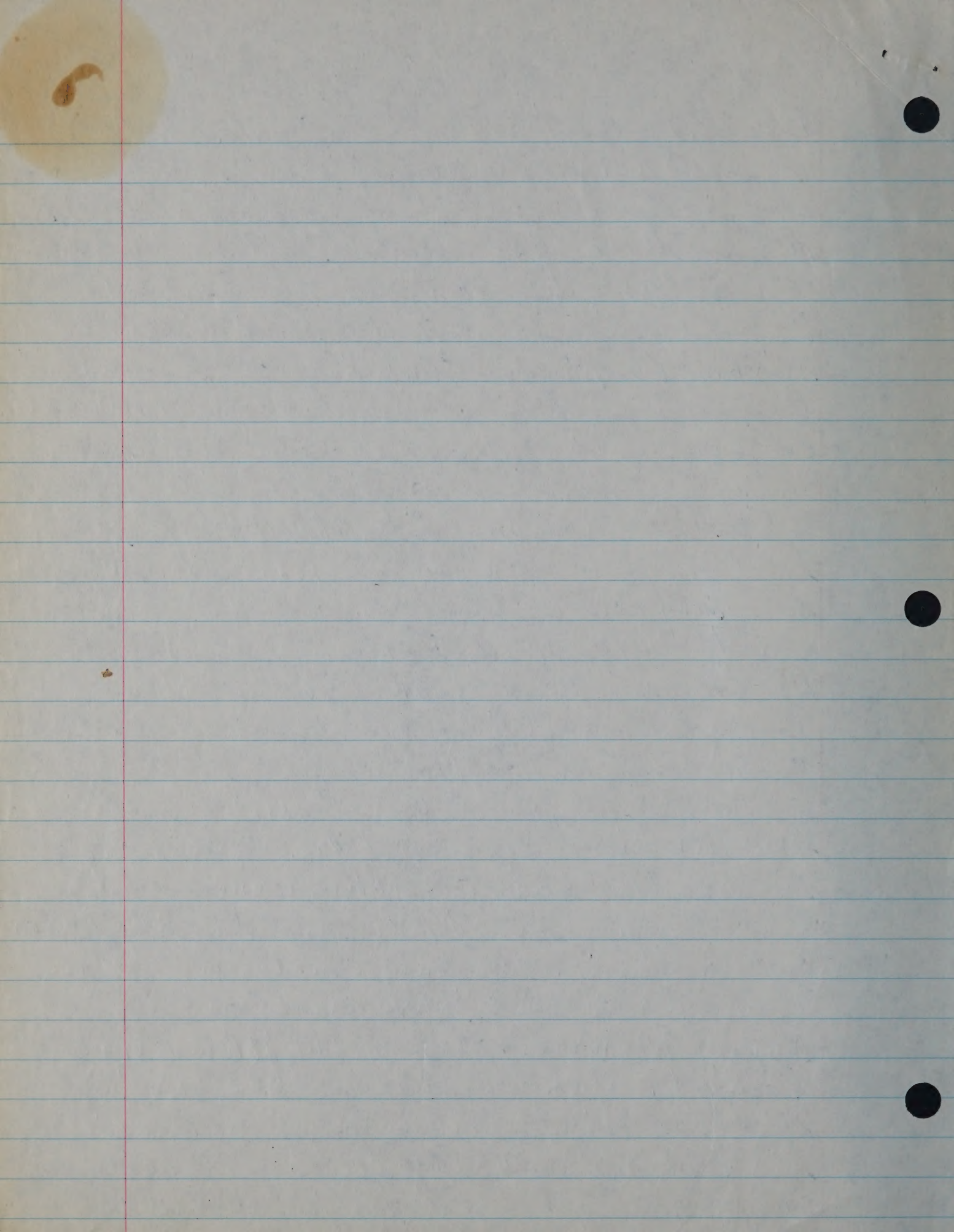
Mrs. David J. Read

5920 Stanley Ave #13
Carmichael Ca 95608

Dear Mrs Read

3 May 1972

Just recieved your letter, took
my material and had copies made.
Sorry there not clearer, but neither are mine
I was skeptical on our line, about
Richard being Johns Father, but with the
Nixon Vs Nixon Complaint its a sure
thing, at least im satisfied it is. now
on some of the Material I've sent. I
believe I mentioned I started with only
a letter from my late Uncle Ray, he
told me of his grandfather John Arnold
marrying in Vinton Co. and that he was
born 1816 or 1817 Kentucky or Virginia
So one winter day in 1969 I went
to Indianapolis (lived near Muncie and at the time)
I searched all day for anything pertaining to
Arnolds, I found this "Some Arnolds of Ohio"
from American Genealogy 1912. I still can't
figure this out. a John Arnold couldn't
have been born 1770 and be the father
of our Levi. the only conclusion I can
come to is that John Arnold is the
John Monroe, son of the John Arnold
Patriot. also I've searched in vain
for this bible that belonged to Archibald
his son James H was father of 8 children
one of James H sons, William Henry is



mentioned in the Hanging Rock Iron region, the other children of Archibald's remained in Indiana, where Archibald lived 1863-1879 when he returned to McArthur the children Lewis Washington, Charles William Sarah Ann, ~~Lewis and Charles~~ all married Pike County Indiana, Sarah Ann married Albert Pridle who was in the Civil War. She died 1939 leaving over 80 direct descendants. The Granddaughter of Lewis Washington says she has a bible ~~of~~ that James H gave his sister Sarah Ann, all that she would give me ~~are~~ the names of Lewis W's children says there is too much for her to copy I offered to pay for copies, more excuses I don't mind telling you I was disgusted, I'll try another angle, she has a nephew in same town, a lawyer (Washington Ind) perhaps ~~she'll~~ get some results.

I try and verify articles, I underlined about James H, he was born Washington Co Ohio, Archibald wasn't married in Virginia.

now about the names you sent me. we never found the name Timothy ~~on~~ connected with my John, I looked at the 1840 Ohio Census Index. I found Jonathan Arnold and Nancy Eaton

In Clinton county, Green, township
 I believe this is our line for the
 times of the probate, and Estate records
 and births of children, some Virginia & Ohio
 this is 1850 census (please check me
 if you can, I may have misspelling
 Dist 223 Green township, Clinton Co Ohio
 16th oct 1850

		age	Born
#204	F Nancy Eaton	42	VA
	M John	18	VA
	M Levi	13	Ohio
	F Margaret	10	Ohio
	M James H	8	Ohio
	F Lucy Ann	5	Ohio

22 oct 1850

323	M Johnathan Arnold	40	VA
	F Margaret a	33	VA
	M Simeon M	14	VA
	F Mary ?	13	VA
	M Francis f	12	Ohio
	F Sarah E	9	Ohio
	M Samuel f	7	Ohio

Nancy's husband was William Eaton, he
 might have died between 1845 + 1850

Hope I'm not confusing you in
sending all this material.

I've written the lady on the
D.C.R. application no answer, I'll
do so again when Mrs. Garner
sends her material. So much
for my Rambling. I've ordered more
film to research. I'm trying to
justify to my wife a trip to Salt Lake
City.

Answers soon

Sincerely

William H. Arnold

Let's dispense ^{the} stamped
Envelopes

Copy

5711 Vail Ave.
Toledo, O. 43623
April 27, 1972

Dear Mr. Arnold,

I was absolutely excited when I received your letter! I have been researching our families for over 10 years and I had never found anyone working on a line that I was.

I really appreciate all of the information that you sent to me. And if you can copy the material from Mrs. Garner, I'll be more than happy to pay you for it.

Also, if you have any of the court transactions concerning Levi Arnold, I'd pay you for copies of those.

What record did you use to determine that Richard was Levi's father? I have a copy of the will excerpt from the Hampshire Co., Book.

I have spent 2 days at our library since I first wrote to you. I have searched through everything that I can get my hands on but I did not come up with anything new. I did find the reference to the Nixon vs Nixon case with John Arnold mentioned.

Since Levi Arnold died in Hampshire Co. I imagine that his children came separately to Ohio, etc. Do you agree? I find there are many Hampshire Co., people in Crawford Co. in the 1830's and 40's. Some are related to James Arnold's in-laws.

Do you know if Archibald Arnold's son James served in the Civil War? There were 4 James Arnold's who served the youngest being 26 and the oldest 45. Mrs. Buckingham was quite sure that my James had served in the Civil war, but I have been unable to find any proof.

We have been in McArthur several times. We camp at Hocking Hills. My husband teases me about going through all the Cemeteries, and that is one place that I have never got out and looked them over!!

Did you find the Cemetery Trustees and see if they had any written records of burials? Is the cemetery that Archibald and his family in right in town?

I am #155 of the Arnold Family Assoc. and will start my second year as secretary of the Northwestern Ohio Genealogical Society in the fall.

Back to Levi Arnold. There are so many Levi Arnolds in the 1830 Census in Ohio Co.'s. Is there any way to probe that he did not come out here with his family and then go back to Va. Several of the Levi's have children that could be his children's ages and his age would be about right. I wish that it wasn't quite so common of a name.

It just seems to me that Archibald was a little young to be coming out here alone. You did not state when you thought your John first came here.

I also found a book "Capon Valley" by Maud Pugh, but could find no reference to Hannah Arnold and David Pugh lineage.

I have a great Aunt who will be 94 on May 6 and she has helped me as much as she can, but she did not remember any of the Arnolds. She ~~know~~ the name was in the family but did not know where it fit. So evidently because of the estate squabble, the family really got out of touch with the ~~hubs&affatives~~.

I'll be looking forward to hearing from you again.

Enclosed is \$1.00 to cover the photocopies you have sent and the beginning on any other items. Let me know what the exact cost of the "Mrs. Garner" papers will be and I'll send it right on.

Sincerely,

5711 Vail Avenue
Toledo, O. 43623
May 21, 1972

Dear Mr. Arnold,

First off, I am enclosing a couple of more dollars to help cover postage and copies. The things I am enclosing require no payment. Any large amount would be much different, and I would appreciate if if you would tell me what I owe you for copies and things. I'd like to be fair and even, but it is just a guess what I should send and I may be way off.

Question: Do you suppose Richard Arnold's sister-in-law may not have been married and this is why he provided so well for her? I did look for some Davis families of this era, but did not find any that connected with Arnolds.

Have you started any research on Mary E. Booker in Md. yet? I looked in all the books I could find about Md. at the Toledo Lib., but again did not find anything that I could tie in.

Also, you state that you have found no trace of Andrew Arnold. Would it be possible that the Andrew and Archibald on the enclosed copies would be his son and grandson? David Pugh shows up there, and also Jacob McKeever, who is probably a relative of James Arnolds Wife Sarah.

There is an Andrew in the 1784 Va. Tax list for Hampshire Co., and in the 1810 Hampshire Co. Census. There are an Andrew and Archibald in the 1830 Hampshire Co. Census. The 1840 Census has both in it, but it is probably the son of Archibald.

All the dates in the Hanging Rock Iron Region are slightly different than the article from Genealogy (1912). They are both suppose to be from the same source. I would think that it is either a poor coping job or else they are mixing different lines into the same family.

I did come across something I hadn't thought about: another spelling for Booker was listed as Boucher.

According to the Will Abstract for Roger Parke, Hannah Arnold was his only child. Had you come across any others that did not survive long enough to make the will?

I received a letter from Mrs. Grace Garner. She is related to my McKeever-Swisher line. She offered me the same material on the Arnolds as she did you, except she quoted me the price of \$20.00/.

I didn't have time the last time I was at the library to check those Census records but will do so as soon as I can.

This winter has passed too quickly. My boys will be out of school in a couple of weeks and I haven't done half of my winter projects.

Enclosed is the copy from the 1875 Wood Co. atlas that I got the name John Timothy from. They didn't have a photo copier there so I had to do it by hand.

I might add too, that James Arnold was quite prosperous. I have ~~expensive~~ pictures of his tombstone which is the largest in the section. Also from what Mrs. Buckingham told me, they did well. Most of that branch of the family were educated too. Which is really a little unusual in those times.

I'll close now. and I'll be waiting for another letter soon.

In the meantime, if I get a chance I'll go down to the library and see if I overlooked anything on the last 3 trips.

Sincerely,

Copy

5711 Vail Avenue
Toledo, OH. 43623
April 22, 1989

Dear Bill and Jan,

Not much to report this time.

Dave was laid off for three weeks but goes back to work this Monday. He always has his ears open for a better job but most openings are for less than what he is getting now. At one place they offered so little that he makes as much on unemployment! That's sick!

I did go to Fort Wayne but really didn't find anything. I have found that the Dilley's are originally from New Jersey and also the Garrison's. William Lloyd Dilley's stepfather was a Garrison. I checked the indexes for Arnold's and Parke's while I was at it. Either it was something we already have or the names weren't there. But I will list what I looked at just for reference sake.

GENEALOGY OF EARLY SETTLERS IN TRENTON AND EWING NJ.; Eli F. Cooley; 1883; rep.

GENEALOGIES AND PERSONAL MEMORIAL OF MERCER CO. NJ.; Francis Bazley Lee; 2 vol; 1907
noth

PENNINGTON-PRICE GENEALOGY; no author-no index - a confusing mess!

OUR HOME, A Monthly Magazine; A.V.D. Honeyman; NJ. 1873
couldn't make any sense out of this either but I leafed through and didn't see anything

SOME RECORDS OF OLD HUNTERDON CO. NJ.; 1701-1838; Phyllis B. D'Autrechy; 1979
noth

RECORDS OF KINGWOOD MONTHLY MEETING, Hunterdon, NJ.; James W. Moore; 1900
noth

CAPE MAY CO. NJ. MARRIAGE RECORDS; H. Stanley Craig; NJ; 1931
noth

THE HISTORY OF CAPE MAY CO. (NJ.); Louis T. Stevens; 1897;
index in D'Autrechy's book

MAYFLOWER PILGRIM DESCENDANTS IN CAPE MAY NJ.; 1620-1920

noth

BIOGRAPHICAL, GENEALOGICAL AND DESCRIPTIVE HISTORY OF THE
FIRST CONGRESSIONAL DISTRICT OF NJ.; 2 vol; Lewis; 1900

I did find a few references to Garrison's in the above books but nothing that I could use.

I am quite sure now that William L. Dilley's mother is Rachel Rimer. Originally the Dutch name Rhymer. I had a lead that her brother came to Ohio and I did find a Rimer in Putnam Co. that came from Luzerne Co. PA. That was very good but nothing was written that really tied them together besides the county. I haven't really studied the material so maybe I missed a clue in my quick reading.

The separate page with your name at the top is some information I found at our local library last week.

Hope things are well on the west coast.

Sincerely,

6/10/89

Dear Helen

We're taking a trip, I don't think we're moving just yet, but decided to take this vacation and didn't want to drive, visiting my sister in MO, relatives in Indiana and Tennessee. we will rent a car in Indianapolis for that leg of our trip. arrive Indianapolis 26 June and depart 1 July, we'd like to visit you between 27 June and 1 July. hope you will be available for at least a days visit, will try to work a day at Ft Wayne. Jan only has one aunt left on her Fathers side. and two on her mothers side, we made reservations and were definitely coming not set up yet for an extended trip. bought a used travel trailer that needs some refurbishing and get to have the truck ready for towing, so we put this on the back burner till next spring, My Query is in the "Arnold ancestry" - "Frederick Findings" and an ad in the Gen Helper. we will be here at this address till 22 June. Could you send your Phone #.

Keep searching.

Bill & Jan

7-18-89

Dear Helen

back at work and over the jet lag, I enjoyed our visit though short better than not coming and it was refreshing thru the country side of Ohio + Indiana. we drove on state routes stayed at Paulding then stopped at Ft Wayne library. "I could spend a lot of time there, but don't like the area, too many blacks, not that I'm prejudiced. were still dreaming of an extended trip. have to refurbish the trailer we bought. it rained everyday in Tenn. finally getting started on Jan's family, Found this tree chart in Pike Co Ind history book and West Va sources at the library in Knoxville. the library is in the Historical society bldg about 1 block from main library. downtown parking is terrible cost me \$4.00. I like their system on surnames, you make a request slip and they bring out the folder on a particular surname. most of Jan's lines came out of North Carolina and at least my Sullivan line, so you know where I got to go. I always wanted to see the outer banks. come to think of it there's just a bunch of places I'd like to see, I'm off on a tangent. Searching on an Uncle's line, I did get this Query which I've answered, anxious to see what he will send me. also I dug

this article of Richard arrell who married
Christinia Davis, his father was Wilhain who
also had 2 marriages at christ church, Phil.
I beleive we have to continue looking for
Richards marriage, Maybe look at Davis wills
on chester & Phil counties. I'm going to run
the ad one more time. we had some good
Carolina Peaches while in tenn, rented a
Ford taurus and got to see most of the
relatives, stayed with one then another for
our short stay.

Keep searchin

Bill

Dear Helen

Have to get this in mail. sent
our new cousin a lot of material and in
turn I'm sending you what she sent.
also had a call from Barbara Arnold Stikel,
she's desc of Jeremiah Arnold son of Josiah (1763)
of Hampshire Co. she is making a trip to
Virginia also has some things for me and
I'll pass them along. not much new
here, except we might leave our job
(one more time,) ain't we a mess. I feel
like our Genealogy is going to really take
off. keep me informed of your views and
research. I'll get another ad in the helper.

Keep searchin
Bill

1-9-90

Dear Helen

nothing much new here except were back at work. just kinda habit with us hope you had a good Christmas we made cookies and goodies for everyone, bought myself a Kitchen aid mixer, sure ~~is~~ easier. right after Christmas went to meet my brother below Las Vegas on the River had a nice trip but didn't win. then we came back to work, were still planning on our move. probably June or early July. Someone broke into our trailer, didn't damage anything, it was bare & received these papers on John Arnold from our cousin in Mich. Barbara Arnold Stohel, she plans another trip to Va area in the spring. do we have anything on a Jonathon Arnold he was in western Penn about 1770 earlier had a land Grant 1760, Married a — Scot. & feel he is part of our "arnolds", Can't seem to fit it in the two newest persons are desc from Andrew son of John and Hannah Parke Arnold. do you want additional group sheets as I gather them. I can't find "archibald" "Some arnolds of ohio" the page that mentions + my G. Grandfather John and marriage to Sarah ann Gripper, I'd like a copy, haven't got my ad in antique trader yet. Keep Searchin

Thank
you for
Leonard
grants

Bill Arnold

4-4-90

Dear Helen

Thank you for the "some Arnolds of Ohio"
as you know that was one of the keystones of
my start on the Family Tree an Arnold bible
was at Washington, Ind. maybe I can find
it. some bad news, we lost little Jennifer.
she was sick so much, finally Pneumonia finished
her. John + Sandy taking it real hard. they moved
so maybe new surroundings will help. It looks
like I'll have Calif roots. Its time to think of
retiring again and we want to take a trip
Back East. this time driving. we bought a
travel trailer at a coroners auction, but got
an offer I couldn't refuse so will just have the
truck + camper shell. thinking about a tent, since
we'll be in the summer and can't afford motels
all the time. probably be in Indiana + Ohio the
last of July. I'm thinking of a book of Family
group sheets with pages of Family data in between
along with pedigree charts. who knows? I subscribed
to Ky O W Va of Huntington W Va and the West
Va advocate of Capon W Va. sent in a Query
and will send pedigree + group sheets to Huntington. I'm
working on 1850 Indiana census. I'm listing by
county of all Arnolds and will put in the Index
that in census index. just received a letter
from a desc. of George + Elzy (Arnold) Nixon
they live on Olympia Wash and are retired.

she was born in Ohio, I don't know if
you have these New Jersey notes, sending
again anyway and do you have the will
of Richard Arnold 1720 Chester, if not I'll
send a copy. Still working on Richard Arnold
and Christina Davis Marriage in 1749. A Richard
Arnold and Christina were married 1749. Really was
a Richard Arnold who had a Land Grant 1770
London to Va. Keep a lookout for "Brock
Papers, Virginia Colonial Abstracts Vol 30"
the index is at Richmond, Va. It seems the
papers were purchased by a private library and
you have to be an approved researcher to
look at files at the Huntington Library San Marino
Ca. maybe copies are at other location, I'll
check Salt Lake City. I'll close for now

Keep searching

Bill Arnold

Dear Helen

are you dug out of the snow. We made the mistake of praying for Rain, we needed it so badly. Now it's rained since Christmas, creating lots of trouble, mud slides ect. we moved to the foothills, we manage 80 unit senior citizens housing. It's really quiet and peaceful. pine trees all around, were at 2500 ft. altitude. I'm sending along this letter from Phillip Arnold. you are right its time to work on the Arnolds. I'm sending for a copy of Clinton Co, Ohio obituaries 1837-1867. All see what Phillip Arnold and others have to say about starting on "Arnolds" with the idea that some research is maybe and "it fits" but no definite proof. We should stress that what is printed is solely meant as a guide unless proof is shown. Sound okay so far. I have a feeling this area is where my great grandfather spent 3 years during the gold rush days. We want to leave a record of what we've done and a little glimpse of the times we've lived. do you have a copy I might have sent you of the DAR application of a Mrs Canady from Ill. she uses John Arnold, son of Richard 1758

My Niece is interested in D a R.

hope you've not suffered unduly during these storms.

I'm trying this diet of only broiled Meat and Fish with cottage Cheese. you can't stay on it but a week at a time.

The first week I lost 10 pounds. It seems I'm used to good looking "including my own" that I have gotten fat & sassy. I have 30 more to lose.

I was turned down by the state for overweight. I know it's best for my health to be slim. I'm going to another physical and if I don't make the job by spring or early summer we may all migrate back to Tenn. enough for me. I am feeling pretty good, this is a rest for us both since these apts are four years old there's not much for us to do. lots of Paperwork.

all of you take care, in shoveling and getting about in the snow.

Keep searchin

Bill

6/14/90

Dear Helen

We're still working, but really? we're going to quit. I'm not in the best of shape so its time. I've been corresponding with a Dr. Wilmer Kerns, he writes Genealogical articles for the West Va advocate, was in hospital so park article is delayed. I've ordered a index to Hampshire census 1782-1850, also a printed copy of Frederick to Maryland 1850 was in the archives. My Youngs were there in 1850. On the latest Gen Helper a book is being offered on Bücher, Booker Frederick to Va. I believe I'll order it, for an Sheely (Carnold + Nixon desc) working in Salt Lake City. I'm waiting for a new address before I place another ad. Had a letter from Hampshire to library, they do maintain a Surname File, but no one to work on it, so I presume much checking & filing needs to be done. also wrote the historical society, perhaps they can branch out. I'm still fishing that I might advertise to run a Surname project. not much going on with us. Jim was turned down on his parole next time about 2 years, did you see the article on LDS Indexing. I've been working a little on my step dad's family. I knew they were in

Kansas early, surname "Crust" but have never
found the name on Census Indexes. finally
searched the County 1870 census the Name
Bilton S Crust, was born 1813 in England and
was a Physician. my Step dad was named Bilton S.
probably his grandson. no real reason for me to
search but its all interesting to me.
you'll probably get some returns on your
Lucas to census announcement. & put your
return address.

Keep searching
Bill

7-2-90

Dear Helen

Not much new with us. I've been corresponding with Dr Wilmer Kerns, he writes for the West Va advocate, was in the hospital so the Parks article was delayed. he has authored several books. I've received Frederick Co Marriages and Hampshire Co Census Index 1782-1850. I'm working on the Surname File sales. I understand they have a census file but no one to check or maintain it. I will bear the expense of sending out flyers any ideas you have will be appreciated. Our Nixon cousins should be home from Salt Lake. our cousin in Petersburg Ind was in the terrible tornado luckily she and her property were spared any damage, the area was devastated. as of now our plans are to leave here the 1st of August, will take at least a month off and put a rain check on our trip east. a Family Book is being published on Booker

Keep Searchin

Bill Arnold

7166 Fair Oaks Blvd #3
Carmichael Ca 95608

Dear Cousin

I can see how you're busy, what with a camping trailer and your vacation coming up. We moved our vacation up and start the 26th. Jan's not too excited over genealogy but she will help me in Salt Lake City, were going to search as much material as possible, will probably stay 3 or 4 days. I haven't tried to figure the degree of cousins but 7 sounds like a good number. Jan and I will stop in Reno, (invest a few bucks) we cancelled our grand canyon trip, instead will take John 17 and Jeff 16 to the coast for a few days camping, fishing, drywood hunting and then just Jan and I will go to Salt Lake, our daughter will take care of the boys and our baby "Simon the Siamese". I'll send you all the titles and authors that I search. nothing new lately. I send these recipes, maybe you can use some.

Have a good Vacation sincerely
Bill + Jan

8 Oct 1972

Dear Helen

I'll answer your letter
I'm the early riser around here,
just never could sleep late in the
morning. We're all well and trust
you and family are the same.

Both Jan and I are overweight
were trying this grapefruit diet,
no starches, sugar or desserts.

Your picture of old family stems
is very interesting, we don't have
many old family stems, my
grandmother "Pricies" picture album
nearly a hundred years old, but
no names so I don't know the
pictures and I have her apple
peeler. and wedding picture also
the wedding picture of grandfather
Isaac Gilbert Arnold. nothing of
interest on all the Arnold Inquiries
I sent out. I'm glad word was
received about Arnold ~~to~~ Quarterly
just received the Helper.

when we came out here it was on a temporary basis, frankly were kinda homesick ~~for~~ the smoky Mtns and East Tenn. I believe we'll go back after the first of the year. ^(maybe the East someplace) I need to work on Sullivan line N. car. and Ky. and also want to get to New J. and Penn. I still haven't gotten onto the search of where Richard Arnold came from before he was in New Jersey. some theories and comments from others she contacted.

a Miss Amick, Winchester Va says she doesn't believe the Arnolds were Quakers. another person in Gore Va has checked a lot of cemeterys. no Arnolds, Except John's dad Hannah that married Malin Pugh.

Mrs Macdonald, St Petersburg Fla, doesn't connect our Arnolds and Harrison Co. (I haven't heard anything from Mrs Hall. (my feet are itching to get to Salt Lake city

I'll try and get copies made
for you of these land Grants
and Rodger Parkes will.

I have another theory on
Mary Elizabeth Booker, the only
booker I found on Hampshire
Co was Phil and he left there
early. some Bookers Frederick Co.
on Sages book Hampshire Co.

I see the Will of John Monroe
a daughter Elizabeth Arnold
witness Levi Arnold.

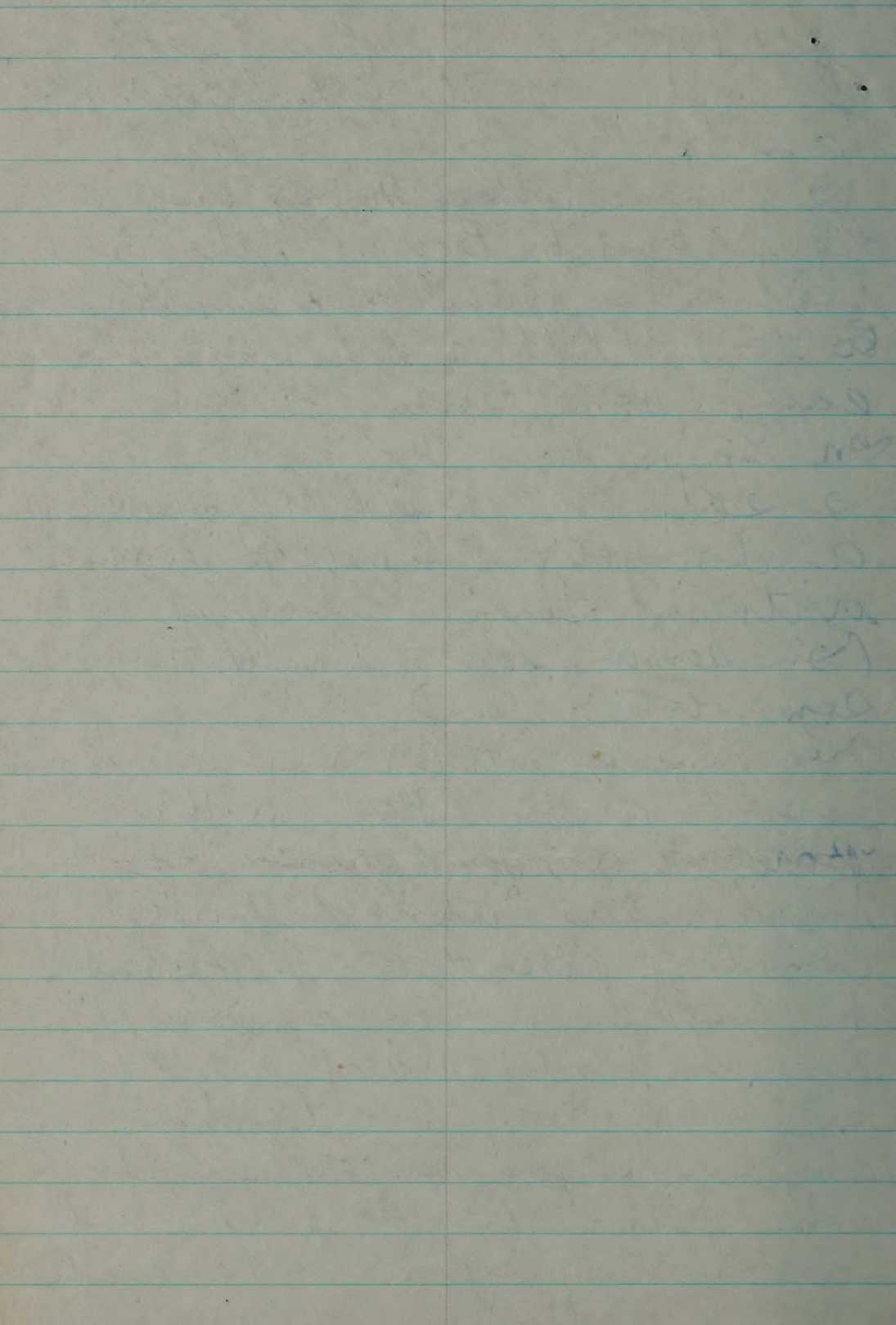
(in sending for this will, maybe
some connection)

I've done a little research on
Josiah Arnold Prot R.W.

Born Va, land grant Ky,
buried 1838 "Arnold church"

Cemetery Pike Co Ind. possibly
he could have been a son of
Richards brother Josiah, I'll

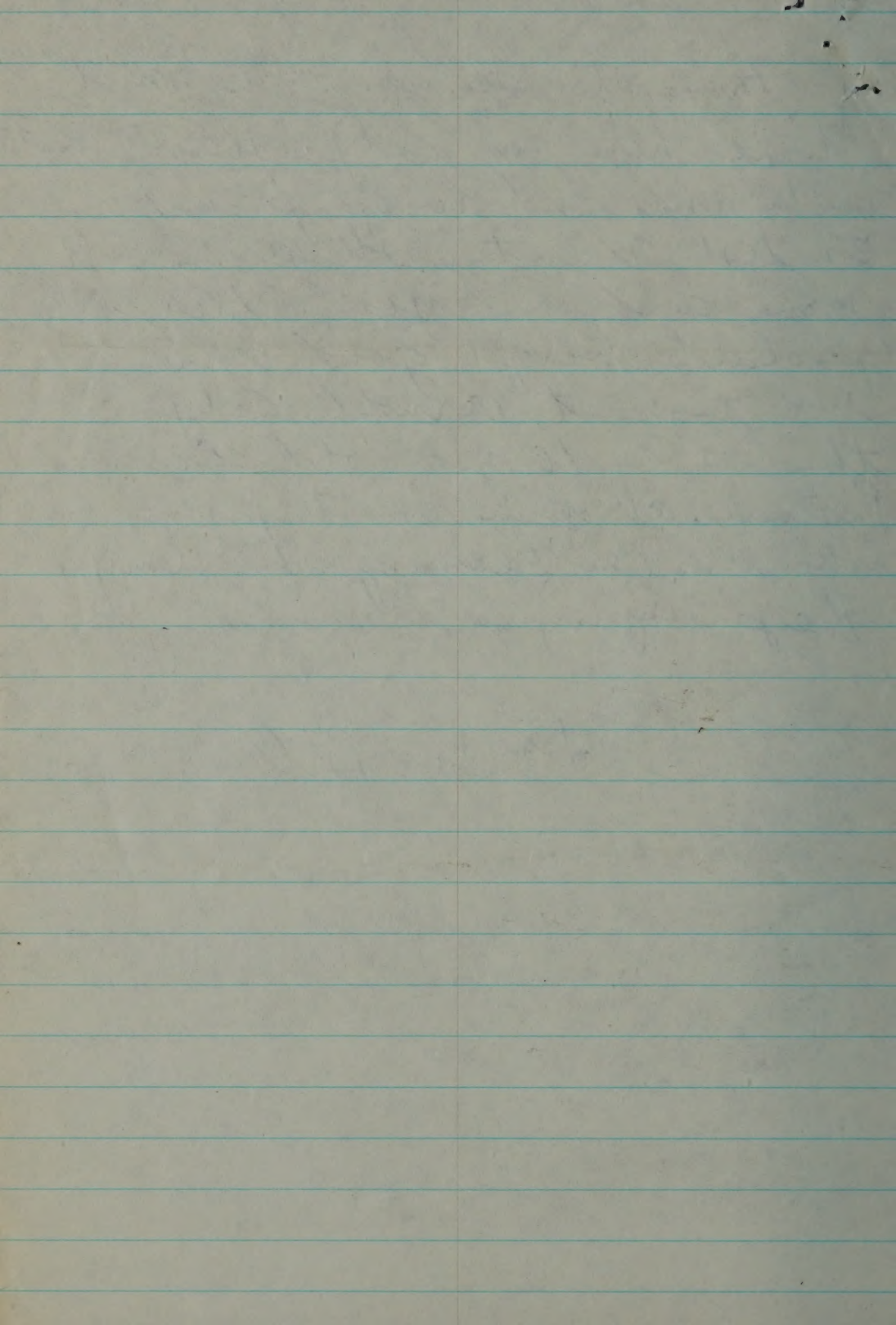
see if Arnold Quarterly has
anything on Josiah. I'll send for
some films this ~~to~~ week, and
send you my reference list I made



of things to search. Its "nut"
time here in Calif. John went
with me and we've picked
English Walnuts, I'll pick out
some and send you. Our
pictures weren't good that
we took at "Arnold Calif"
this is a 10 year old Christmas
Picture, all of us except James
who was in Germany in army.
Keep Hoping and searching

Sincerely Bill

Couldn't get a good copy
of Land Grants, I'll type
them when time permits



7166 Fair oaks blvd # 3
Carmichael, ca 95608

Dear Helen

19 Nov, 1972

I'm pretty sneaky huh?. I should have marked the box walnuts I entered a lot of recipes in the Sacramento Union cookbook contest, my refrigerator rolls were in the semi-finalist, i baked some and took them to the judging, no prize but they were printed in the cook book, some very good recipes and everything was beautiful, I felt kinda out of place with all the ladies. I'm enclosing some more recipes, I've tried all the cookie recipes and everyone really likes the seven layer cookies, its better omitting the butterscotch and adding rice krispies. my fruit cakes have about finished aging(were taking all our tribe out for thanksgiving dinner) so much for the food news. would you like a small piece of fruit cake?

nothing new in my mail, enclosed the information on how to order the land grants if you so desire .

I too was dissappointed in the quarterly, and about all this work they want the church to do, the way it sounded to me the church was quoting a price but didn't say they would do the work.

first you have to understand our church and the way all this work is being taken care of, first no one in the church gets paid and the church takes care of its own welfare program, everyone pitches in with extra time in all the projects, I'm sending you these forms, you can fill out possibly you might get something on the other lines in your family(there is no charge) I'm not exactly a free loader but i dig things that are free.

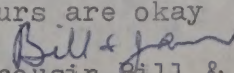
now about John Arnold's daughter, Hannah she was married to Malin(Mahlon) Pugh, Mrs Macdonald of St. Petersberg, Fla is descended through this line i mentioned once of doing a book of sorts on the Arnolds, i believe we should include all the Arnold descendants possible, of course some we probaly won't find, such a no trace yet of Nimrod Arnold, possibly he never came to Hampshire county.

the will of John Monroe, about 1826 mentions ~~was~~ Elizabeth Arnold doesn't say who husband was, levi arnold was an executor, she was left one slave(as far as i know none of our Arnolds owned slaves, 1830 Hampshire census might shed some light.

I'd like to check more census records in Ohio for other Arnolds, especially the ones not named in Levi's probate records, i read in the tri state trader where the Ohio society are making a record of all cemetaryies, Indiana has passed a law where cemetarys will recieve monies for there up keep where no funds were available, i guess this refers to abandoned cemetarys, also its a state law that any citizen can research the public records, except the more private and personal ones. I have almost given up in Kentucky, i was refered to a detective agency.

the bread strike is still on, a lot of men say they don't care if it never ends, they like homade biscuits and such. I leave my job 15 th Dec. i hope i can get Jan to go to Salt lake with me, the both of us could go through a lot of matieral. anything or one i can research for you?

I hope to visit mrs Hall, that has some records about our John Arnold i have thought about changing my name, sometimes it gets mixed up lke Harold William Arnold, or the reverse such as was on a car i bought, when i sold it i had an Awful time. they couldn't do anthing to Arnold Arnold. Arnold. i saw in the news a guy changed his name to Bear, just the one name. I'll close this for now, were all fine i recieved a dog bite the other day, just a St.bernard, about 200 lbs luckily he only chewed a finger, hope you and yours are okay
DON'T EAT TOO MUCH TURKEY

sincerely  cousin Bill & Jan

if you wish to have copies of the land grants, you may write to the Virginia state library, Archives division, Richmond, Virginia 23219 and request an order form for the following grants. do not quote prices as that will be given. they are beautifully written and signed by Fairfax

Northern Neck Grants H 1751-1756

reel 293. p 164 Richard Arnold, Sr., 400 acres
in Frederick county 10 April 1752

Northern neck Grants M, 1762-1765

reel 295. page 162. John Arnold 306 acres
in Frederick co., 12 May 1763

Northern Neck Grants K, 1757*1763

reel 294, p 122. Roger Parke, 351 acres
in Hampshire co., 5 May 1760

(Note; don't quote prices, these copies are \$.50 each, if you want to order, send in the information about the grants. they are truly beautiful, i couldn't make copies.

I also have the copy of Josiah Arnolds grant, no neighbors boundary lines are mentioned. 400 acres on the N. River of Great Cacapon
14 April, 1752

Roger Parkes Grant a certain tract of land situated on Cacaphon in Hampshire co. containing 351 acres neighbors were, William Naylor McKeever

John Arnold recieved a certain tract of land on the drain of opephon in said county of frederick, bounded as by survey made by William Bayliss begining at the line of Richard Fowler to Thomas Golding then to William Holbrooks old survey, then to Patrick Quigley, then to Richard Merchant and said Quigley, then to said Arnold and Merchant, then to Joseph Edwards and Richard Fowler. 306 acres

Richard Arnold the elder, a certain tract of land in Frederick co on Great Cacapon and bounded as by a survey thereof made by Mr. George Washington. (no neighbors boundary lines mentioned, but the grant of a Robert Pugh of North Carolina, mentions his line to land of Richard Arnold.

I'll try and look for some of these names.

Dear Helen

glad to hear from you and hope
your worst week is over. Jan's feeling
better, really not over this Flu thing yet.
She's taking medicine for her blood count
and other things. I feel the doctor hasn't told
us everything, maybe his diagnosis is not
complete and I have no doubt we have to
help keep up his payroll. were hoping and
praying Jan will be back to normal. I had
two days off with the Flu. Spring is finally
here. the dogwoods are in full bloom, just
a little early. Quite chilly lately. I feel bad
you can't make the trip to Ky. Remodelling
is going on full blast at the prison. most
of the equipment for the Kitchen has
arrived, everything new and the Kitchen is
all electric. I'm fighting for some steam.
we need it for clearing and looking at
electric fails. Had a little scare last
week, a guard was taken hostage
for about 8 hours, then he was rescued
only injury was to an inmate. I feel
pretty strong about prison reform. In
my way of thinking any person requires
dignity and the best services available

and that's what I'm trying to do, were feeding the best menu possible with plenty of nutrition, food costs are too high and we got to bring them down, they will drop some when we have more to feed, right now were spending 2.50 a day and should only spend 2.25, we can't save left overs and this hurts us, & only have 1 walk on ice box about 6'x12', we only have one ~~stop~~ stove top and 2 ovens so I'm running around the clock to get meals out, its been a real difficult time for me, aside from long hours and nothing to work with. I'd been away from food since I retired in '66" and we been working from memory, finally got some Quantity Recipes, guess we rattled on enough about me. Were back in Oak Ridge. I felt I should be closer to the doctor and hospital, note our new address 101 Principia Ln #202, Oak Ridge, TN 37830 our basketball team made it to the sub-finals then got beat, we havent gotten out camping yet, but we aired the tent out and serviced the trailer, & finally have some help (2)

(3)
3 supervisor were hired, they will run the shifts and I'll be the boss so of course I'll take Sat & Sunday off, going to Nashville for a food conference this week, the only fly in the ointment, I haven't been able to secure one of the prison houses and I feel I should be close, especially since we feed meals around the clock. Jan and I have agreed if I can't get a house that I will terminate my employment. Sometimes like "Custer" you have to take a stand whether it's right or wrong. I think I understand your new hobby. "you clip these coupons that offer money for so many proofs of purchase". glad to hear of your chess players success. I have a big set of plastic chess and I'm wanting to make a large set, possibly from wood. Right now our big thing (it always was) is going to yard sales, mostly looking for Velvet and house plants. bought 3 of these pole planters there the real trick for keeping plants up where you can get the sun. I'm going to get back into genealogy. the helper is expensive, but if I just get one little

Heard it will be worth it. my cousin on
"Sullivan" line lives near Columbus and she's
been in Ky searching the Sullivans. I did
find the parents of my "Josiah" Sullivan who
was born 1798 in N.C. there name was spelled
Sullivant. I'll send this along on the Arnolds
its all I got from Chester County. I'll check
Delaware County. we'll keep in touch
if we can arrange a visit lets talk
about it.

Bill and Jim

Widder H Arnold
3255 Geneva ave
daly city ca 94014
8/26/87

Dear Helen

late on writing as usual, Jan and I have had quite a year. I was in the hospital three times (urinary procedures) and Jan went in in January had the works bladder tack and hysterectomy. just glad its over and all seems to be okay I'm taking Glucontrol to help diabetes, just hope I don't have to start insulin shots, have to stay on strict diet, but for me thats nearly impossible. we've been back at work since April but plan on leaving soon. we had a tragic event in our family, our oldest Jim always had trouble with his wife, as you know Hannah was German and that speaks for its self. at any rate she was accidentally killed, supposedly they were arguing and a gun was discharged. I'll never know the truth, Jim is now serving 1st degree Murder, with appeals ahead. you can imagine this effect on us. we have done all we can, write to him regular, sent a T.V. and send a package every three months, thankfully his three boys are all in the service. they've pulled away from Grandma and Grandpa, but I can understand that. I'm still planning the trip to Salt Lake city, Jan will go along and we will get a room. I'm leaving it open as to how long I'll stay. our plans have changed due partly to our tragedy. and probably will stay

In California. I just turned 62 (don't seem like it) and put in for social security, first check the 1st of October, and with air force retirement we can survive. Bought a new truck the last of last August. already of 12,000 miles.

I subscribed to Genealogical helper, a lot of work now going on with computers. maybe I can research at the Everton publishers or maybe their work is at salt lake. lots of Maybes. I read an obituary in New Mexico paper about a richard arnold, born in New Jersey. I'd like to research extensively in New Jersey, penn + delaware records.

possibly Grace Garner is still active. and somehow the arnold bible in Indiana can divulge its contents, I knew where it was but couldn't get co operation. the person lived in Washington, D.C.

my cousin lives in pike county, but don't want her to research this all my cousins are 10 to 20 years old than me.

starting way back John Arnold (1817-97) was youngest son, Grandfather was youngest son, my father youngest son and myself youngest so that make a lot of age difference. Any research that I do, I'll do my best to document as to the source of material and at least there will be a record to pass on. I went to

a seminar about research in Va, Maryland and other research. really enjoyed it, opened my eyes a little.

I Guess we mentioned my Great Grandmother Sarah Gripper (Cripper) line goes back to Edward Fuller, 21st signer of Mayflower Compact and the Cripper line pioneered in Connecticut and into New York. They lived in the area where the tablets were supposedly found by Joseph Smith and the Mormon Church was founded. Joseph Smith also of Edward Fuller line.

I have the original letter from my Uncle and the names are mentioned so its just a matter of more research. I subscribe to Yankee Magazine and a Genealogical Query I run every month. Its free and it could help on the Arnolds or other lines. If interested I'll send you a copy of what its do. Ringling Circus is coming to town I bought tickets for the Grand kids.

Most of research and papers are in storage so I'll have to dig them out. I feel this must be done, you never know how long I'll be around and its the least I

can pass on, thats why I went ahead and took early social security. Soon Regans Regime will end and we will see better days. our grandchildren and Great grandchildren have him to thank for our national debt.

so much for our ramblin. dont wait to write like I did.

Bill Arnold

William H Arnold
5920 Stanley ave # 13
Carmichael, Ca 95608
3 June 1972

Mrs David Read
5711 Vail Ave
Toledo, Ohio 43623

Dear Helen

Thank you for the \$ 2.00. I sent you the matieral for your use to help in this family tracing, also i want you to have my research items in the event something unforeseen happens to me or my matieral.

I'm in kinda spot, i said I'd send you copies of what Mrs Garner sent, she mentioned to please not forward matieral(she intends to compile this book) so in all fairness i will abide by her wishes, but i will tell you in what direction the research is.

all this time i've been turning Virginia inside out, to no avail. it seems our Richard Arnold's 2nd marriage was to a Christian Davis 16 July 1749 at the Christ Church, Philadelphia, Penn. am now searching for his first marriage, probaly in New Jersey.

Remember i commented about read and re-read, in re-reading Richards will it mentions his new frame house for sister in law Sarah Davis and that Andrew and John are to furnish her with a sum of money. "if she will make her abode there". (possibly she didn't come to Hampshire county, and mabye Nimrod was just a child and she was carring for him) these are just thoughts but I'll check and see what i can find. I recieved a letter from Mrs Garner, enclosed was a letter from a Mr. Harrison in Illinois, he is descended through Andrew Arnold, son of John and Hannah Arnold.

I believe our Levi was born ca 1782. I'll have to check again but i believe there are 2 Levi's in either the 1810 or 1820 census. hope we get a line on the other children of Levi and Mary Elizabeth.

I recieved an answer on an inquiry into the Booker family, a mrs Shaw of Salt Lake City. she says her G. Grandfather Jacob Bucher changed his surname to Booker when he came west, he was born in Maryland 1824. so the name could be a number of ways, Boogher, Boucher, Bucher I begin to wonder if her name was Mary Elizabeth Booker as states in the articles i sent. in the " Some Arnolds of Ohio " it states John Arnold married Sarah ann Pool, She was Sarah ann Grippen and her mother was a "Pool"

some of the dates check out but i've never been able to trace the Bible of Archibald Arnold, a Mrs Davis in Washington, Indiana has a bible that belonged to Archibalds son James H. she has Archibalds birth as Feb 28, 1814.

I wonder about the Roger Parke will, since the only person refered to is his daughter Hannah. Hannahs first cousin Rachael Parke was the 2nd wife of George Nixon.

Were thinking about moving back East, since i retired from the service its hard to stay in one place, we don't have any roots, all our parents are gone and we planned to be back east for the Bi-centenial in 1976, so why not just move. I'll research in Oklahoma, Kansas, Indiana, Clinton and Vinton co Ohio and into Hampshire county. we may live around the hub of Washington D.C Baltimore, Philadelphia area. nothing is firm yet but i think we'll go.

I'll keep youm informed as i progress in this research, i have two more classes in "American research" genealogy classes.

Sincerely William H Arnold

a Phillips Booker was in
Hampshire co 1784 tax list

OVER

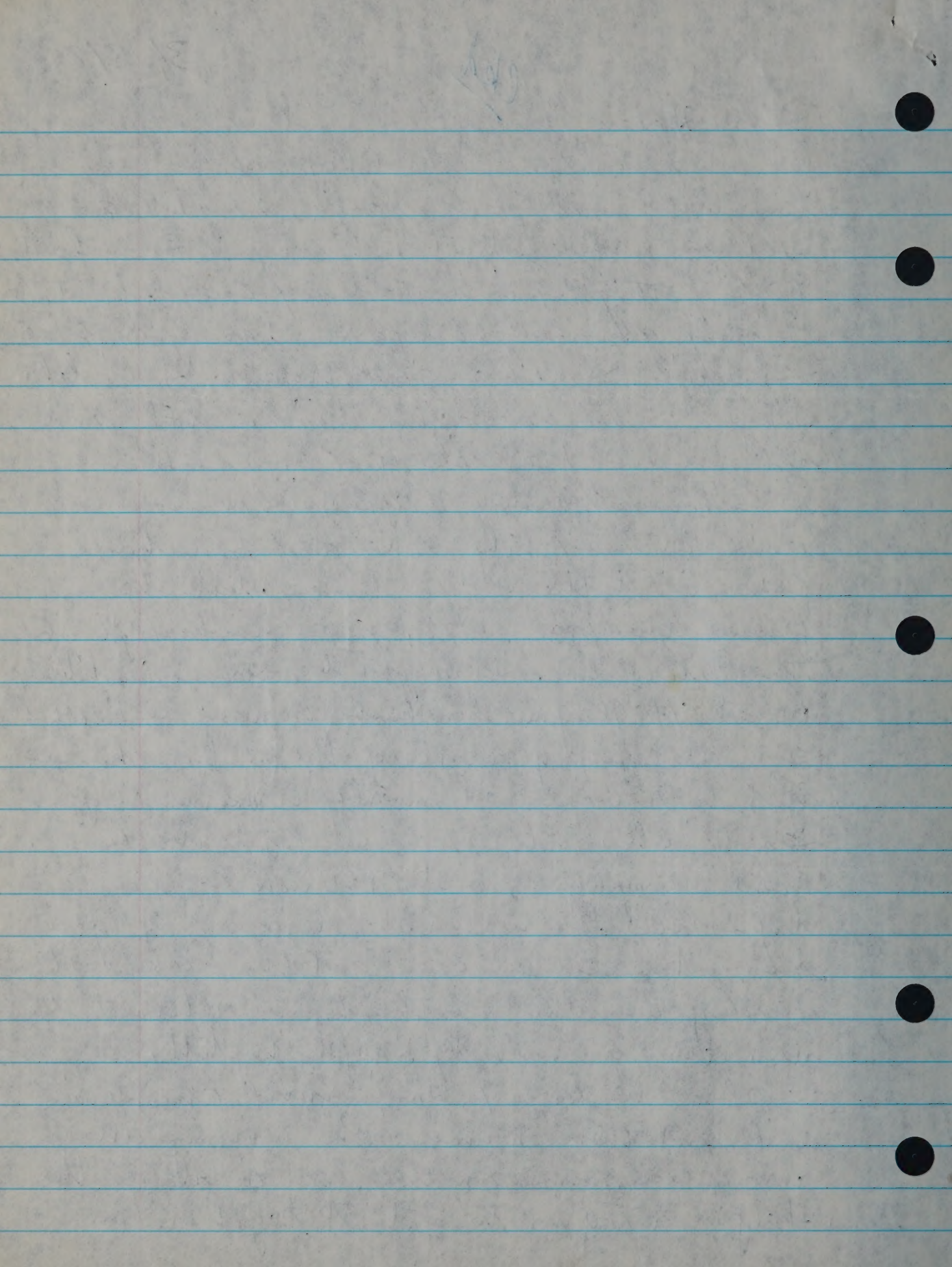
My G. Grandmother Sarah Ann Grippen
married John Arnold at New Plymouth, Ohio
her father, Mother, step mother and a brother
are all buried there. I just read in the
compendium of American Genealogies, where
Grippen (Crippen) goes back to an
Edward Fuller, 21st signer of the Mayflower
compact. also a Dr Roger Parke
came to New Jersey on 1678, (have
to check this)

3/28/89

ckd

Dear Helen

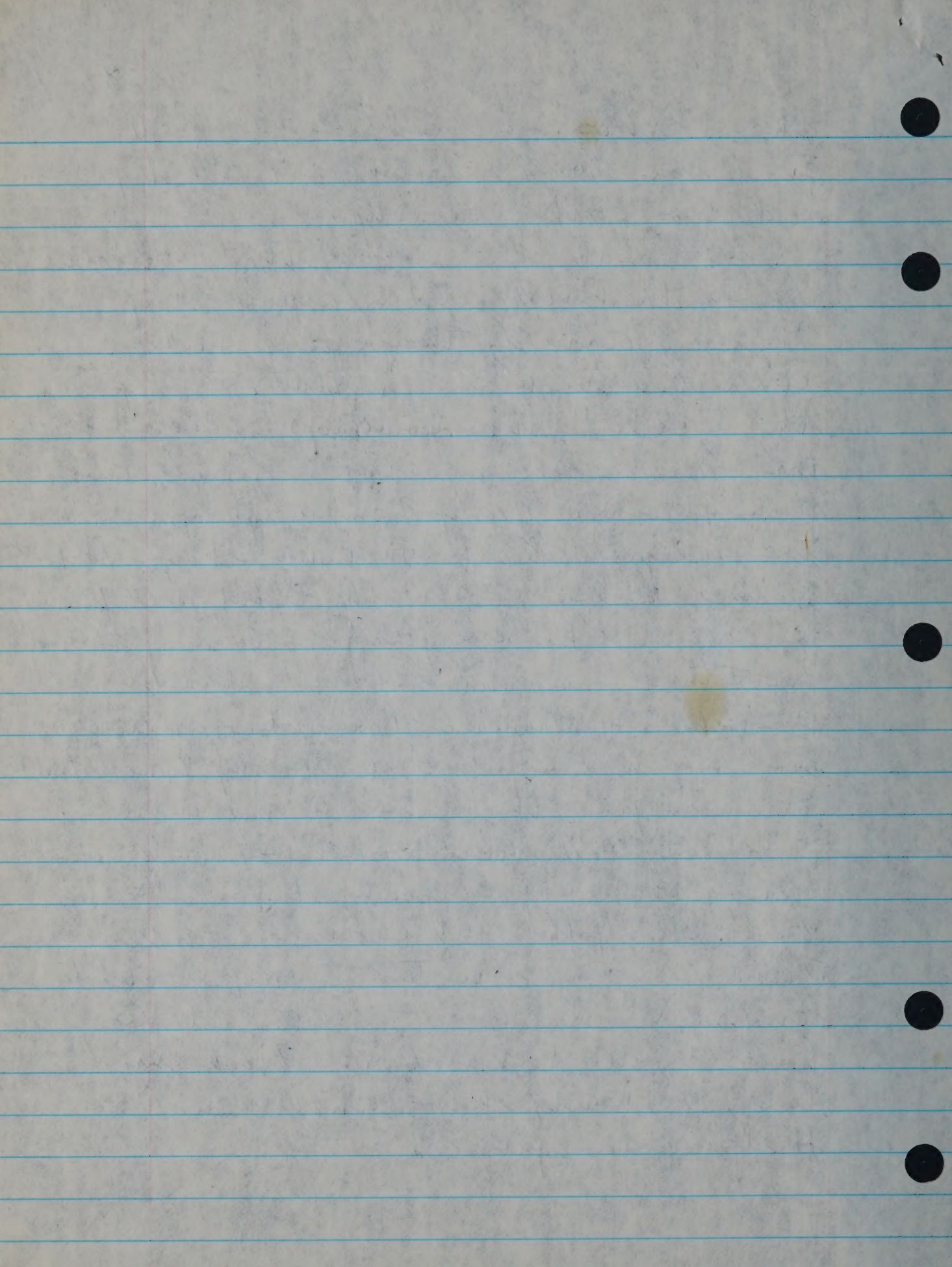
It's time I drop you a line. we're back at work, might as well for awhile, but not long. I'm about 80% getting by with out my cane, but finally got caught up on having to take insulin. I had a good trip to Salt Lake stayed a week didn't find a lot but did review 1 1/2 reels of Crippen - Warner a Catherine Warner Crippen was working on Crippen family, she and Jan had cancer at the same time, but she passed away in 1973. her husband finished the microfilm. It might be in your library or at Ft Wayne. her husbands name is Russel I made copy of some of the film have yet to review it mostly concerns Crippen in Mich. also reviewed the book East Hampshire, west Frederick Co Va by Grace Garner (she's deceased) If you haven't seen or can't get the book I'll send you what I think is relevant to us. also a book by Ralph Triplett. I placed a query in "arnold ancestors" and sent them names I'm working on also place names in the Root cellar of the Gen. Helper. trying to get it together on

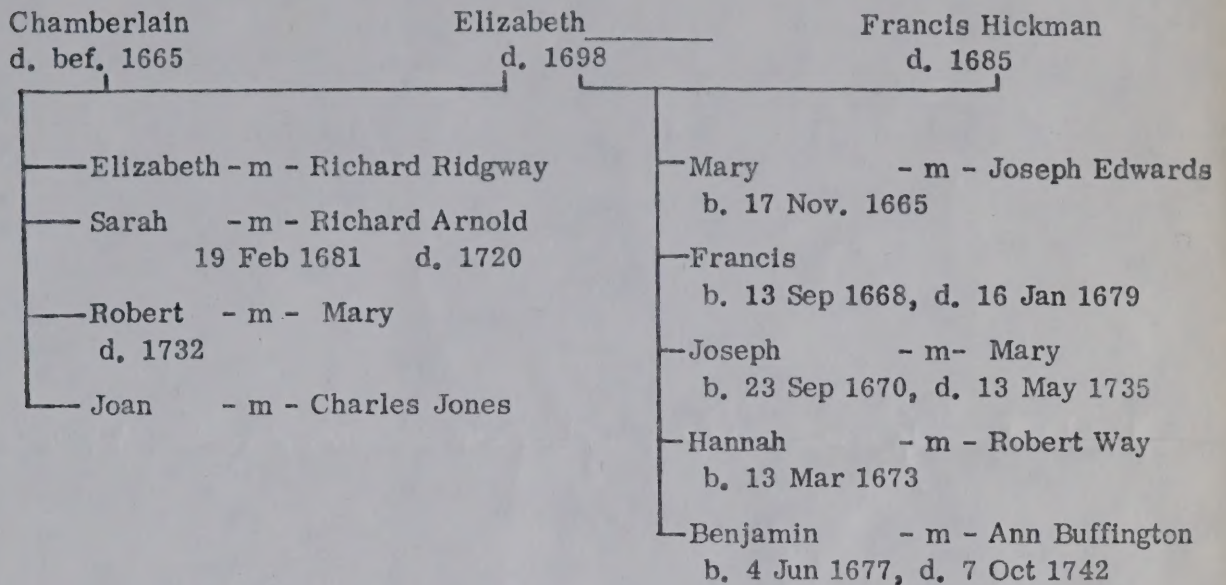


3/28/89

the Parbes. a lady says she'll send me some research and I'll try and join Parbe society.

I don't see anything that concerns us on the Book and Arnold by Howard Arnold, though a possible connection back on England. I copied the Book "John Louthrop" connects thru Fuller into my Crippen line and probably yours. Many famous people on the pedigree chart including George Herbert Walker Bush. "I really didn't need this". It seems like everything is coming around for other lines but not my direct line. I checked the Funeral Home at Santa Cruz not much useful info on my Uncle Frank but did find the father of my aunt. I believe I mentioned about my being the youngest son of a youngest son back to G. Grandfather John Arnold, all my first cousins are ten to 20 years older and most are gone, so I feel I have to do research on Frank Arnold line. I should have another ad in Helper in June.





Elizabeth and Francis Hickman lived in Lambourn Woodlands, Berkshire, England, between 1668 and 1679 and were Quakers. Records of them are in the Berks and Oxon Quarterly meeting. Information on Chamberlain might also be in those records.

The above information is taken from "Descendants of Francis Hickman", a manuscript in the collections of the Chester County, Pennsylvania, Historical Society.

3/28/89

we have decided to leave work
"again" and try and pull some things
together. In Salt Lake everyone has
a book of Remembrance "Family Group sheets"
so? I want to get mine together, mostly
concerns your line, but possible other charts
I'll include Pedigree sheets so anyone can
follow thru on research.

do you have anything on Joseph Edwards
they were into Frederick & Hampshire Co Early
and believe he is the one that married
a daughter of Elizather (Chamberlain) Dickman.
also working on Jonathon Arnold he had
land Grant 1760

have yet to find the Marriage of
Isaac Shippen and Lydia Vanderpool.
about 1815 in upstate New York, he was
born in Columbia Co and they resided Saratoga
Co, before coming to Union Co Ohio. not
a lot new here, our newest grandson
"Jonathon Richard." now number 14.

don't know just when we will leave here
but mail will be forwarded

William H Arnold
3255 Geneva Ave
Daly City Ca 94014

Don't know just who we will have here
but mail will be forwarded

Walter H. Cross
3232 Glenview Ave
Oak Park, Ill

"Jonathan Richard" was number 14.
a last name here, our nearest neighbor
to, before coming to London to this part
from Columbia to and the people thought
about 1812 or up to the 19th century, he was
some English and other people.
have got to find the marriage of
last about 1910.

also mentioning for Jonathan Cross, he had
a daughter of Eliza (Columbia) Hudson
and believe he is the one that married
they were into families. The picture is very
do you have anything or people Edwards
follow them or research.
all similar picture. about a couple years
can you give him, but possible other charts
As I want to get mine together, mostly
to look of Remembrance. I think that about
the other. we talk about everyone has
again" and the and find some things
we have decided to leave now.

3/2/87

Richard Arnold
d 30 Dec 1720
Chester Co. Pa.

*1970 are
in
Chester Co. Pa.*

m 19 Feb 1681

Burlington, N. J.

*Concord, N.H. (Fisher)
Burlington, N.H., 1707, 1710.*

Elizabeth Chamberlain Hickman
d 16 Sep 1698, Chester Co. Pa.

Sarah Chamberlain

Josiah
d aft 1745

*Had sons Joseph & Jeremiah
died. (+ 18)*

William—m—Elizabeth Norwood
25 Mar 1749

Sarah

John
d 17 Jan 1717

Anthony *(will)* m—Sarah Evenson
d 1746, 30 Sep 1737 Buffington
Hannah b 1696

Thomas m1, 1714—Hannah Evenson
d 1764 m2, 1729 Ann Rattew
d 1764

Sarah
d aft 1764

Mary
d aft 1746, bef 1764

Grace—m 1710—Ralph Evenson

Elizabeth—m 1716—Richard Pritchard

Richard m 1

m 2, 16 Jul 1749 — Christian Davis
d 14 Sep 1758 *(will)*
Hampshire Co. Va.

*Had sister
Sarah*

Nimrod
d aft 1763, bef Mar 1773

Richard

Sarah

Andrew—m—Priscilla
b bef 1744, d aft 1771

Elizabeth—m—Geo Nixon, Sr.
d 10 Apr 1793 (?)

Jonathan—m—Sarah *(Jefferson Co., Pa.)*

Josiah

b bef 1730

d 1763, Hampshire Co. Va.

Joseph—m—Hannah (McKim?)

b bef 1753

d 1814, Warrick Co. Ind.

Josiah—m—Judith Daugherty

b 1754, Virginia

d aft 1837, Pike Co. Ind.

Jeremiah—m—Elizabeth Rizley

d aft 1787, bef 1791

Jefferson Co. Ky.

John—m—Hannah Parke
b 6 Sep 1735
d 14 Jun 1819

John Monroe—m—Mary
d 22 Jun 1844

Richard—m—Rebecca Hawkins
9 Sep 1790
b 15 Mar 1765, d aft 1819

Andrew—m—Mary
d aft 1838, bef 1844

Levi

Sarah—m—Hart

Phoebe—m—Groves

Hannah—m—Mahlon Pugh
d bef 1819

Amelia—m—Wall

Sept. 1878

From Philip Arnold

Carmichael Ca

3 Sept 1972

Dear Helen

I'll answer your letter while my thoughts are together. glad to hear you had a nice Vacation. Jans ^{step} father ~~on~~ Passed away so our vacation budget was used, he was sent back to Tennessee, had only been sick a short while, but at 89 years to a day to day living. we didn't go, but didn't feel much on a vacation mood. Spent a night on the ocean, too cool and foggy for us after living here in the Valley with 100+ temperatures. we went to Arnold, Calif, Camped out in the Pines at 6,500 feet. got pretty cool at night but a very enjoyable trip, had a big campfire and the grand kids along. stopped at the giant Redwoods on way home. one stump is 24 feet across. did I send you a copy of other persons working on Arnolds, well we sent a letter to them all asking for their lineage. I'm following up on this Harrison to angle, but I don't believe this part was settled in the very early 1700's. I didn't get to Salt Lake as planned, but am very determined to do so soon. not much else I can report at this time. the Quarterly should be here soon, and I have an ad in the "Genealogical Helper". do you have access to it, perhaps you'll get some help on your other lines, I'll help anyway possible.

Sincerely

Excuse my scribbling
thanks for Picture. (COVER) Wilbur H Arnold

I'm send for copies of land grants,
if possible I'll make you a copy
do you want copy of the Wills of
George Nixon and Rodger Parke.

William H Arnold
3255 Geneva ave
daly city ca 94014

12/13/87

Dear Helen + Family

Finally I got off work
and am here at Salt Lake City
haven't found anything spectacular
yet. I contacted the person
on the Family group sheet
alice Maxfield Johnson, she is deceased
but talked to her daughter, she
will send me anything if she
has any stem not on group sheet.

I've been looking at Quaker records
can't find anything except just
the date of Richard's Marriage
to Sarah Chamberlain. they
had meetings at Richards house
at pine point (which is now
trenton). there was this land
dispute of what was called the
Vacancy (30,000 acres) past
was surveyed by thomas Renell
the parkes had some tracts.
a dr Cox was sued (he won)
and all the persons either paid
for land again or moved.
this court case is on File
New Jersey archives. Maybe

Richards name is listed.

Sometimes his name is listed
arnall + arnal. (arnal)

a Hannah arnold is listed
as being baptised in the Baptist
church at Hopewell 1740
article says deceased before
1749. It might fit.

Book was the town records of
Hopewell New Jersey
Same book notes

Richard Found a horse
Nov 20, 1732

and was elected overseer of
River road; John Fidler named
with him March 13, 1732

Several articles on the Parkes
in Hopewell Valley heritage
by Alice Blackwell Lewis.

Pioneers of old Hopewell
was reprinted 1963 by Hopewell
Museum. Maybe I can get
a copy.

Several years ago I sent
a family group sheet for the
Emigrant Register (persons that
left New Jersey)

I'm reading these are on file
at Rutgers University
Maybe can be checked.

I've committed myself to a
intensified research. keep
our fingers crossed that
a lot of good information
will come forth.

I'll get copies of all the
abolished wills in Chester County
also thornbury township
was mostly taken by Delaware
County, don't know the date
but only a few person were
left in the Chester County portion.
Most if not all Richards children
are found on other township
such as East + West Bradford.

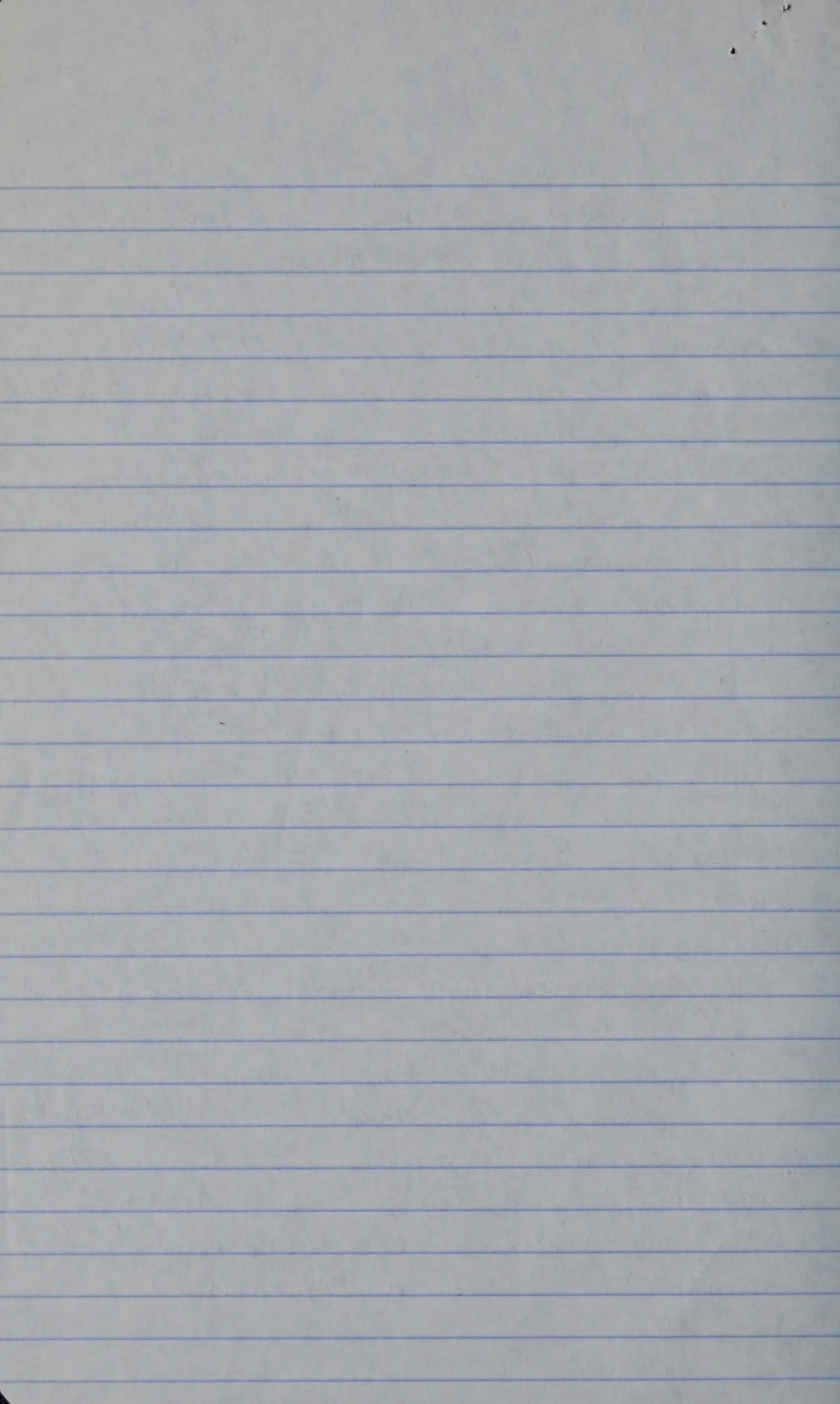
lots of Larises listed in
Chester County and about 2 Nixons
the library has changed (another
building) & didn't find the Family
group sheets on record. good thing
I had the two copies one mentioned
and the other by a Mrs Still
which placed Richard in
Harrison County (& don't believe

our Arnolds were there, but then again George Nixon or his Widow were.

The only trace of the name Nimrod was 1850 census in Georgia (never can tell).

I'll go back to Sacramento next week so my grandchildren can pull my hair and smear their peanut butter and jelly on my face and step on my toes (did I leave out anything)

I rented a Pitcherette so I can fix my own snacks. I drove up from Reno on Hi way 50 which is dubbed the loneliest Road in America, I'd meet only 10 or 12 cars on a 100 mile stretch. Its so lonely that at Austin Nevada which used to be county seat, not enough people so county seat was moved 90 miles north still in the same county. a beautiful trip but don't think I'll move there besides I've already lived in Nevada 59 to 61.



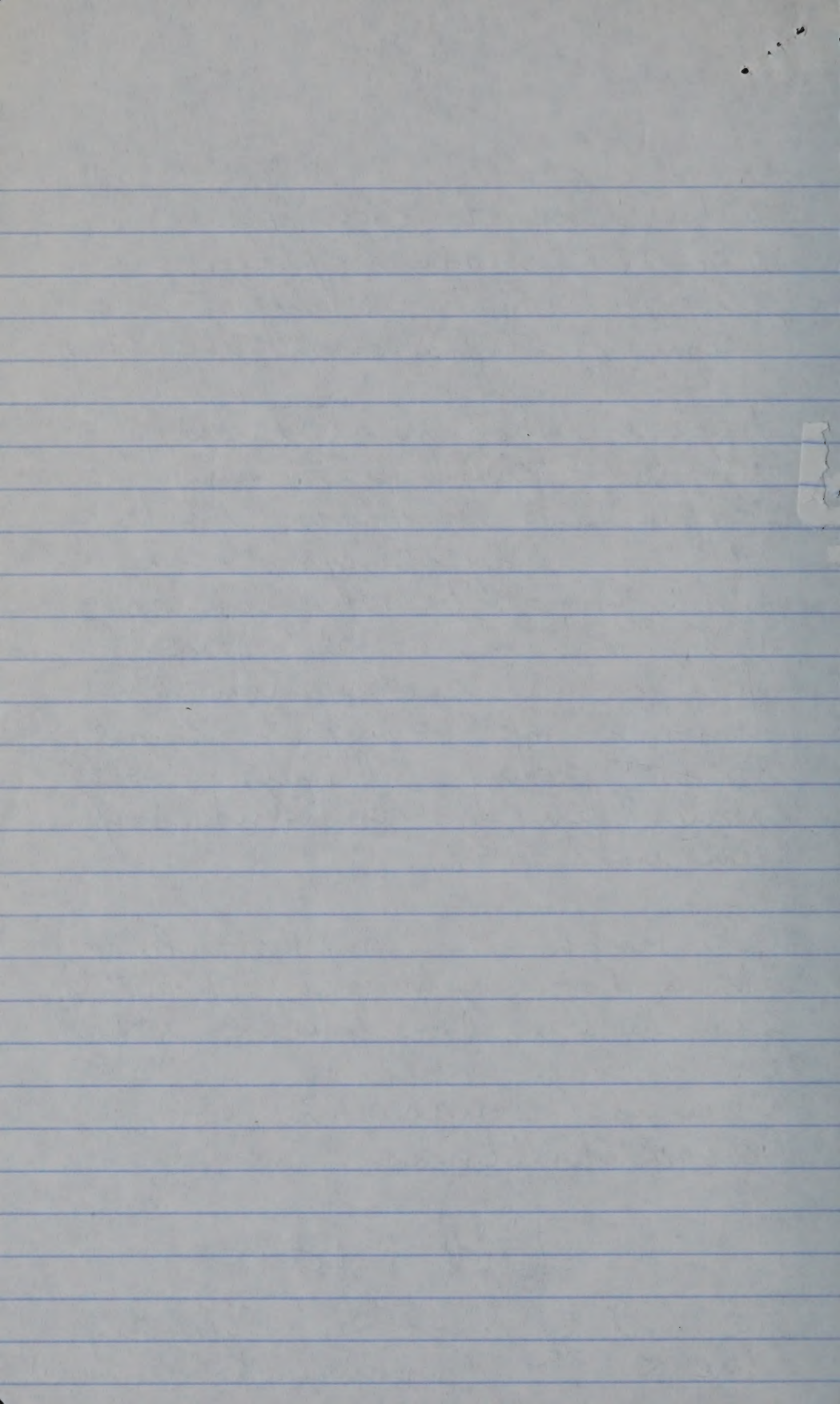
whatever I can find
I'll send you copies
and if some are repeated
items just throw on trash.

Besides what were trying
to do I think its very
important to make note
of the way things were
in your life. Such as
when I was a kid we
hauled our water from the
"town pump" Everyone came
to the pump, always good
water and never went dry
and was free.

So much for my Rambling
I'm not going to make Christmas
goodies, well maybe a little
you and yours have a
good Christmas

Bill & Jan

we will be back on daly city
the 28th (excuse the paper)



6046 #4 Northwest Circle
Carmichael Ca 95608

Dear Helen

I'll scribble a few lines in
answer to your letter, my trip was kinda
~~disap~~ disappointing, & reviewed, rather quickly
many books and rolls of Microfilm as
you well know so much as barely readable
do you have the "Genealogical helper" in
your magazine. there was a format
in sending for information from Germany.
I did add three generations of "Price's"
Jacob Price came from Germany about 1720
settled Germantown Penn, later my Prices
were in Franklin to Penn, and low and
behold there my name was in the book,
it was published 1925 (& just made it) it was
the first time I saw the book over 800 Pages.
yes we do have many distant cousins, when
you see a Family Genealogy in front of you
then you realize just how many, I'll check
our library as to advice for your German
search.

For now

Bill

(over)

I guess you think we're real
nuts (your only part Right) were
staying put awhile, I might attend
college as these youngsters say that's
"Far out".

Just by pure luck I saw on the
Sept 71 paper a request to register
all persons that lived in New Jersey with
the New Jersey Genealogical Society. I'll
send off right away

William H Arnold
6046 Northcrest Circle # 4
Carmichael, Ca 95608

13 Jan, 1973

Finally i made the trip to Salt Lake City, We've had bad weather out this way lately and i just made it between storms. Salt lake was beautiful, lots of snow. the new church office building dwarfs the area. a parking space is in the bottom of building, the first four floors containing the library.

I searched many, many books on the open book shelves and also looked at a great many rolls of Microfilm.

the roll of film i looked at on the Friends of Burlington New Jersey listed certificates of Membership and of Removals (Filmed at Swarthmore college, Penn) A certificate of Member ship for Roger Parke was listed in the index, but i didn't locate it.

there was a certificate for George Nicholson (probably George Nixon)

Many of the names we have in our files of the persons living in Burlington co are found in the certificates of removals. I just didn't have time to make the proper search, i believe a thorough search of the Friends records is called for. I believe that our "Richard Arnold" did come directly from England.

Perhaps we can find him in the passenger lists from England

I looked at the book on the "Chamberlain Family Association" nothing definite that we can connect with, perhaps Elizabeth Chamberlain and children came from England, and then again she may have been a widow of an early _____? Chamberlain in New Jersey

I visited with Mrs Hall in Salt Lake city, furnished her with what i have and our thoughts about our "Arnolds"
MY THOUGHTS ARE.

Our Arnolds were in New Jersey, Richard came from England, married Sarah Chamberlain, daughter of Elizabeth Chamberlain. later he and family moved to Thornbury, Chester county, Penn. Will dated 1720 (i checked his will, nothing but names which we have. I believe the Richard Arnold that married Christian Davis, lived in Burlington and Hunterdon co's New Jersey and is the same Richard that recieved land grant, Frederick co, Va.

The suit of Nixon vs Nixon, a deposition by John Arnold states he had known George Nixon since a boy
i don't believe our Arnolds were in the area of Harrison co West Va before they went to Hampshire co, its possible its just reversed
What happened to Josiah Arnold. was he the brother of Richard
I believe the Jonathan Arnold was of the Rhode Island Arnolds
(I reviewed, quickly the books on Arnolds nothing encouraging)

perhaps something new will come up in our searching, I'll order some Film on the Friends, and take more time in reading.

KEEP SEARCHING

Dear Helen

March 17, 1973

I'll answer your letter and material you sent, I've not recieved the quarterly yet and was as surprised as you on the seriously ill bit. you mentioned the name Jean and my Wife is Janice.

We did have a scare about a year ago, Jan wasn't feeling too well, she was overdue for her twice yearly check-up, but fortunately so far all tests have been negative. Jan a Mastectomy, one breast removed in 1969 in Indiana, along with a series of cobalt treatments. we hope and pray tests will continue negative.

Had a good letter from our cousin Kate in St. Petersburg, her line is from John and Hannah Arnolds daughter Hannah that married Jesse Pugh (i had this constructed wrong) i sent her a copy of the pages you sent me from old Hopewell by Ege.

My guess is that many of these early settlers first went to Penn when they lost the rights to their land (suit of Dr. Coxe page 200) I believe many of the Parke family went to Bucks county, later when the land grants were opened in Virginia many migrated their.

Ege says Dr. Parke was 91 when he died 1755 so he would have been born about 1664.

(page 203) William Son of Dr. Parke was the only one of the name who made a permanent settlement at hopewell, he died 1764 at 52 his birth then would be 1712.

in the Parish register of St Marys we see the list of baptisms	
1702/03. John and ann ye children of Roger Parke	HISTORICAL AND
Roger the son of Roger Parke 1704	GEANALOGICAL MISCELLANY
George of John Parke 1712	VOL#2 <u>STILLWELL</u>

so by this later date we see John Parke Married and his son George baptised note other names on lists, possibly more can be garnered from the St. Marys parish records.

On page (91) quote it is not known that Annie Parke ever married or that she ever occupied this tract (concerning survey of tract april 1697)

on page 202 Anna, daughter of Dr. Parke probaly married William Merrill Jr, who was by trade a cooper, and they settled on the tract purchased for her by her father

perhaps a more complete list exists of the good ship "Shield" I don't believe Roger Parke came on it with the Schooleys, but if he did then there would seem to be "2" Roger Parkes, and somehow it dosen't seem to fit.

I've written Mrs Garner maybe she will help. had a reply from the Emigrant register in New Jersey, I'll send in a sheet on Richard Arnold (1758) and i guess one on the children, since i believe they were born in New Jersey.

page 201. explains why the Parke and Smith family didn't attend Quaker meetings. most likely the Arnolds and many other familys.

I will have to send in my ad for the helper by April.

" ARNOLD CLEARING HOUSE, Especially Pre-Revolution, New Jersey, Pennsylvania, Virginia, will file data, Earliest till present ancestors. enclose SASE FOR POSSIBLE REPLY.

i will use 3x5 cards and number them, with names, places ect and corresponding number in a loose leaf note book, with an every name index. does that sound okay?

Notice were back at the old address #2 instead of three, its handier for the boys and not much further to college. i made a 94 on an English test just lucky i guess.

to honor our irish we made a vanilla buternut cake with green icing. spring is about ready to break loose, its been a nasty winter out here so much rain, but luckily we've escaped the flu bug. you take care of your cold, sometimes these spring colds are the worst.

I've never heard from Salt lake, I'd sure like to review the Chamberlain film, maybe they will research the film # for me

One thing for certain our Granddaughter Dulcie Michelle has broken from some of the traditional names

checking back over your letter, could it be possible that the Rev John Arnold, could have been the son of John and Hannah Arnold (John Monroe) and i can help but feel Elizabeth Arnold(dau.of John Monroe) fits in our line.

lets hope that this will be a banner year on all our research, I'm getting absolutely nowhere on my Sullivan line from Johnston county, North carolina, i had an offer from a researcher, which i dislike to pay for searching but i may have to resort to this. Mrs Garner is the only time i paid someone.

my subscription to the tri state trader is expiring, I'll not renew, but instead take the Echoes of West virginia.

so much for now, when you have time I'd like the recipe for candy you sent. any recipe you might like just ask, i have quite a few and a pile of cook books

KEEP SEARCHIN

SINCERLY

As to the ancestors, I agree with you on your construction of both families. Puffy, where I needed the will of Richard Arnold said he was the only Arnold in Pa. at that time. 1735. Mrs. Garner gives William Jackson 200 A in Lancaster Co. in 1736. Also John and George Arnold there. 1735-1736 Richard Arnold debtor to John Severn of Trenton. 1736 debtor to John Ferguson of Trenton. Now our John Arnold was born 1735 and Richard married Christian Davis in 1736 in Christ Church, Phila. so he would not have gone with Roger Parke in 1735.

I went to a genealogical meeting last week. The lady spoke on trails of the settlers. She said who would have walked and she had a map that showed the same trails but no towns and they would have walked between them. The trail started at Lancaster. She said sometime they stopped on the way and raised a trap, so you see how hard it would be to find them. My daughter and I went to Chester Library this week. I found a book by Charles Browning on Colonial Names and their pedigree. In the back of the book were corrections. Browning said it had not been proved that George Arnold of Mass. was half brother of William Arnold. Said he wrote that in a Baltimore paper in 1904. Mary had joined under the name of William Arnold.

I am just swamped with letters to answer and notes I have collected. I am sure that I am not doing anything to help, but when I collect my wife and I will be done, I will hire a secretary. Meanwhile, if you know of anything I want to know do not hesitate to let us know. Happy Hunting!

George Kates

March 6, 1973

Dear William:

You are a good searcher and find so many sources of information. You asked me to construct the Parke and Arnold families as I see them. I am not good at putting two and two together like you and Mrs. Garner. I have read and reread those papers you sent on Parke from Pioneers of Old Hopewell. If Dr. Roger Parke hadn't come into the picture, we would have had it made. The writer seems to think they are the same man and says there might have been two marriages, but I don't think so for this reason.

He says so far as is known Dr. Parke was the first white man in that region. On page 201 it says he came in the Shield in 1678 with Robert Schooly. He had a dau. Anne who married and settled on the old home place.

The other Roger Parke bought his land 1682 while he was still in England and in 1686 sold it and he was at Crosswick Creek. page 188. He had dau. Ann for whom he purchased land and it is not known whether she ever married. Also she had brother John who married Sarah Smith. This I think is our family and since Roger, Jr. disappeared as early as 1735, page 202, it would seem that he was the one who went to Hampshire. Browning who wrote The Welsh Tract, said there was a large migration to Virginia about that time, but since we know that Richard Arnold was in the vicinity of Trenton as late as 1749, Roger Parke might not have gone far. The census of 1790 gives a Roger Parke in Prince Georges County and they might have stopped there. If Roger Parke were my ancestor - one Roger served as judge of the court of common Pleas - that would put me in Colonial Dames, along with my Pugh ancestor who was preacher and writer in the late 1600's. Why did there have to be two Roger Parkes, and how are we going to connect the one in New Jersey with the one in Hampshire. You will note in the George Washington survey that a John Park's line ran past Roger Parke's cabin. Do you think they might have been brothers?

As to the ancestors, I agree with you on your construction of both families. Futhy, where I copied the will of Richard Arnold said he was the only Arnold in Pa. at that time. 1720. Mrs. Garner gives William Nickson 200 A in Lancaster Co. in 1736. Also John and George Arnold there. 1732-1734 Richard Arnold debtor to John Severn of Trenton. 1734 debtor to John Ferguson of Trenton. Now our John Arnold was born 1735 and Richard married Christian Davis in 1749 in Christ Church, Phila. so he would not have gone with Roger Parke in 1735.

I went to a genealogical meeting last week. The lady spoke on trails of the settlers. She said mine would have walked and she had a map that showed the mountains but no towns and they would have walked between them. The trail started at Lancaster. She said sometimes they stopped on the way and raised a crop, so you see how hard it would be to trail them. My daughter and I went to Clearwater Library this week. I found a book by Charles Browning on Colonial Dames and their pedigrees. In the back of the book were corrections. Browning said it had not been proved that Thomas Arnold of Mass. was half brother of William Arnold. Said he wrote that in a Baltimore paper in 1904. Many had joined under the name of Thomas Arnold.

I am just swamped with letters to answer and notes I have collected. I am sorry that I am not doing anything to help, but when I collect my wits and know what should be done, I will hire a searcher. Meanwhile, if you know of anything I could do please do not hesitate to let me know. Happy Hunting!

Cousin Kate

ANCESTOR TABLE

NAME	BORN	DIED	Last RESIDENCE & BIRTHPLA
1. William Harold Arnold	7 Aug 1925		Carmichael, Ca. B.K.C.MO.
2. John Harold Arnold	27 Aug 1892	4 Sept 1929	Kansas city, Mo. B. Okla
3. Mary Eliz. Young	6 Sept 1889	30 Nov 1970	Warrensburg, Mo. B. Nebr.
4. Isaac Gilbert Arnold	1852	1902	Okla Teritory . B. Ohio
5. Martha Ann Sullivan	26 Feb 1853	21 Jan 1929	Otwell, Ind***** B. Same
6. John Ezra Young	28 Dec 1855	6 Oct 1948	Beatrice, Nebr . B. Ohio
7. Sadie Samantha Price	1 Jan 1860	15 Mar 1916	Beatrice, Nebr . B. Illinois
8. John Timothy Arnold	17 June 1816	24 Feb 1897	Walton, Kansas . B. Virginia
9. Sarah Ann Grippen	1818		Walton, Kansas . B. N.Y. State
10. John Sullivan	1826	ca 1859	Pike co, Ind . B. N.C.
11. Mary Jane Craig	1826		Pike co, Ind . B. Ky.
12. Abraham Young	27 May 1805	16 Jan 1892	Tiffin, Ohio . B. Germany
13. Louisa Sauerman	21 Aug 1818	5 June 1896	Tiffin, Ohio . B. Germany
14. David E. Price	7 Sept 1832	9 Aug 1923	Mt. Morris, Ill . B. Penn
15. Helen E. Rowland	11 Jan 1832	26 Feb 1893	Mt. Morris, Ill . B. Penn
16. Levi Arnold	ca 1782	ca 1829	Hampshire co, Va. B. Same
17. Mary Eliz Booker	ca 1776	1858	Vinton Co, Ohio . B. Maryland
18. Isaac Grippen	27 June 1792	27 July 1887	Vinton Co, Ohio . B. N.Y. State
19. Lydia Pool	1779	22 Nov 1844	Vinton Co, Ohio. B. N.Y. State
20. Josiah Sullivan	1798	1881	Pike co, Ind . B. N.C.
21. Patience Keen	1805		Pike co, Ind . B. N.C.
22.			
23.			
24. Peter Young(Jung)		1850	Frederick Co, Md. B. Germany
25.			
26.			
27.			
28. Jacob Price	11 April 1804	16 July 1876	Franklin co, Penn B. Same
29. Susan Emmert	9 Nov 1805		Franklin co, Penn B. Same
30. Benjamin Emmert Henry			
31. Anna Maria _____			
32. John Arnold	6 Sept 1735	ca 1819	Hampshire co, Va. B. N.J. ?
33. Hannah Parke	ca 1738		Hampshire co, Va. B. ?
34.			
35.			
36. Jabez Grippen(Crippen)	14 May 1741	4 Aug 1805	Columbia co, N.Y . B. Conn.
37. Abigail Gilbert	14 Aug 1748	4 Feb 1809	Columbia co, N.Y . B. Conn.
38.			
39.			

ANCESTOR TABLE

NAME	BORN	DIED	LAST RESIDENCE&BIRTHPLACE	
42. Sasser Keen	_____	CA 1817	Johnston co, N.C	?
56. Jacob price	1765	1839	Franklin co, Penn	same
57. Susanne Baker	1768	1842	Franklin co, Penn	same
58. Benjamin Emmert				
59. Anna Maria _____				
64. Richard Arnold	ca 1694	1758	Hampshire co, Va	N.J.
65. (2nd) Christian Davis				
66. Roger Parke	_____	13 July 1773	Hampshire co, Va	N.J.
67. Hannah _____				
72. Jabez Crippen	1680	1785	Manchister, Vt	Mass.
73. Thankful Fuller	1689	_____		
112. John Price	ca 1722	Jan 1803	Franklin co, Penn	Penn
114. Benjamin Baker				
115. Ann Maria				
128. Richard Arnold	_____	Dec 1720	Chester co, Penn	England
129. Sarah ann Chamberlain	_____	_____	Chester co, Penn	England
132. John Parke	ca 1680		New Jersey	
133. Sarah Smith				
144. Thomas Crippen	_____	1708	Colchester, Conn	England
145. Frances _____				
146. John Fuller	1656	1726	Barnstable, Mass	Mass.
147. Mehitabel Rowley	1660			
224. John Price	1702	1724	Germantown, Penn	Germany
258. Robert Chamberlain	_____	_____	Landbourne, Berkshire, England	
260. Elizabeth (2nd M. Francis Hickman) _____		169__	Chester co, Penn	England
264. Dr. Roger Parke	1664	1755	Burlington co, N.J.	England
265.				
266 Andrew Smith	_____	Will 1703	New Jersey	England
292. Samuel Fuller	1617	1683	Mass	?
293. Jane Lathrop	1614		Mass	?
448. John Jacob (Johanes) Price (Preis) _____		_____	Germantown, Penn	Germany
584. Edward Fuller	_____	1620-21		
585. Ann _____	_____	1620-21		

Edward Fuller, 21st signer of Mayflower compact, both he and wife ann died the first year pilgrims were in America.

Dear Helen and family

Glad to hear about you becoming grandparents, one word of caution, when you hold a grandchild too long you become attached. we brought Billy Joe home with us in May 78 his mother had to stay in hospital a few days, she didn't waste no time in coming to get him. the big trouble is each child is special and you don't have enough time for all, our youngest is Jonathan Richard Arnold born July 8, 1988. so we don't have any babies.

thank you for the group sheets, I have some I'm getting ready and a researcher is sending some group sheets. did i tell you of this person, Harold Larrick, his father was a postmaster at Gore, Va and had lots of info on families in the area, he said he had info on John Arnold of Chester co. i get no response from him.

when i went to Philadelphia i visited the Historical society i looked at the marriage record of Christ Church, the Marriage of Benedict Arnold is listed and the marriage of Richard and Christina Davis ARRELL, also a William ARRELL. Richard Arrell is on the records of Gloucester co, N.J. I don't believe the name ARRELL was misspelled and should have been ARNOLD why wasn't Benedict misspelled I keep working on this

when i get this other info I'll send it along, Its possible we'll move early summer, i don't want the grass to grow under our feet. 50 thousand miles on our new truck, so its not so new now, paint is flaking off, just put on a new set of tires and had to pay for disposal of old tires, times sure change.

do you go close to Tiffin ohio when you go to Kent. I'm curious because my YOUNGS lived there and the old bible is there, someplace. maybe you can check for the address of the paper and i can run an add. i saw the bible when i was a kid and it was sent back to Ohio before WW 2..

I ran an ad in the Helper magazine, will be out in April, no response's from the antique week, also an ad in the West Va Advocate.

not much news here its real quiet here on the northcoast outside of the fog its really nice weather and we don't miss city traffic

KEEP SEARCHIN

William H. Arnold
531 S. Fortuna Blvd
Fortuna Ca 95540

Dear Helen and Family

another year almost gone.
we took a trip back east last July
spent most of our time in Tennessee
trying to work on Jans family. had
a brief stop in Hampshire County nothing
much new. a few names in Surname
Card File, I didn't get back for return
visit so I'll send to library for a
list. I met a desc of Andrew
Arnold and visited the Handley library
at Winchester. we rented a car so
we could get around. doing some
work on my mothers family. Youngs
tiffin Ohio and Price family Mt Morris
Ill. I only have one Arnold first
cousin left. working with more
Arnold researchers I'll try and get some
info to you soon.

Keep Searchin

Bill + Jan Arnold
3255 Geneva ave
Daly City Ca 94014

12-5-91

Dear Helen + Family

not a lot of news with us, we moved here on the north coast, couldn't resist a job offer, a small motel with very little to do. I read on the antique weeks about putting family group sheets together, so this is what I'm about, and would like to have your group sheets. I'm using the title Richard Arnold workbook I'm using a folder with aceo fasteners and placing group sheets in Surname and Chronological order. I only have one first cousin left on my fathers side of the family. I'll send you a copy as soon as I get more together. the word processor has come in handy and for awhile I had access to a copier. due to my medical problems we feel we have to move back to the Sacramento area where I can get medical help from an air force base, were about 300 miles northwest of Sacramento we really enjoyed the weather here on the coast never over mid seventies in the summer, lots of blackberries even if I'm not supposed to eat pie the blackberry pie was delicious. we had a turkey war here with turkey selling for 18¢ a lb. needless to say my freezer is full. we will go to Sacramento for Xmas and between the middle of Jan or March we will move back. our best to all of you

Keep searchin

Bill & Jan Arnold

531 S. Fortuna Blvd

Fortuna Ca 95540

5 30-86

Dear Helen

just a little slow as always. thank you
for the papers you sent. did I send or do
you have copies of land Grant in Hampshire
co for Richard & John Arnold. I have them
for you if you don't. I feel that our search
for Arnolds could be involved with the State
of Delaware. In the court proceedings of George
Nixon, John Arnold mentions that they knew each
other as boys. I'm going to start taking the
Gen. Helper again. I registered with New Jersey
Emigrants org. (that's for persons that left New Jersey).
I've been work on John Arnolds wife (Sarah Grippen)
line to Edward Fuller of Mayflower^{Pilgrims}. Everything
fits except I haven't found area of New York
where she was born or where father was
married. I have her Grandmothers name, on
a letter from my uncle, who had stayed with
Sarah, and also her Mothers Maiden name. So
far we found 2 different books on Mayflower Fullers
(don't know which is right about their origin in
England. I'll have to contact Mayflower Society.
The Founder of Mormon Church (Joseph Smith, is of
same line. I dropped out of Mormon Church

I'm sure our John Arnold (father of Levi) was a religious person. possibly partial to Quaker Religion (they didn't own slaves) anyway the Mormons practice on a ritual of baptizing the dead, which was performed for John Arnold & really believe that he was a church or religious sect member, also a group sheet was done for him that place the Arnolds in Harrison Co. W. Va & take this with a grain of salt, since wills and land Grants are in Hampshire Co and our Gr. Grandfathers sold their land before going to Ohio.

I had a dream that I helped organize a workshop in Hampshire Co to have everyone possible bring or send records to library at Rommney. (wouldn't be a bad idea). Hampshire Co is one of the most beautiful areas I've ever visited, were looking for a place to retire don't think we'll go back to Tenn or stay in Calif. thinking about Arkansas or Missouri Ozarks but you can never tell about where "the Arnolds" will go. perhaps the service was a bad influence I really don't have any roots except when I was born. ten years is the longest I've lived anywhere we missed the census in 1970 + 80 (we were moving) now its time to settle down somewhere. we plan

(2)

to be cremated, ashes scattered to the Four winds
and any body parts to be used that can be.

I had a Uncle that lived in Santa Cruz 1943-48
he was a teacher of Penmanship (Too bad
it didn't rub off on me) anyway on reading his
will & estate proceedings he had some sort
of a patent with a pen co. it would
be interesting to know about it. what makes
it hard on putting it together on the arnolds'
possibly levi was youngest son of John, then Gr
Grandfather John, My Grandfather Isaac, My Father
John and Myself. the result is my cousins
are 10 to 20 years older than me and most
have passed on. still haven't any more on
my Grandfather when he died or where buried.

did I tell you I had a dream one night about
my Grandfather goading the town Marshall and
the Marshall shot him, the family was so ashamed
that he was buried with no record. Could be?
the same night I woke up after dreaming that
Jans Uncle died in Indiana, two hours later
we had a call about his dying. finally my
sister is getting interested in family records.

She came out for a visit this spring and we got out pictures and records. Copied some for her. We been to the doctor, taken tests and X rays. Will be admitted the 17th June and operate on prostate trouble that 18th probably be in hospital forer of five days. Jim's youngest graduates the 14th so were taking two weeks off the 13th and take care of all this. I secured a Garden spot in the Community Gardens, I have some special seed I want to try. I joined the Seed Savers exchange, saving seeds of heirloom plants and such. we've planted a lot of Geraniums here at the Motel, since we have no freeze flowers and plants are just beautiful year round. this is a most productive area for artichokes, Brussel sprouts, Broccol, Cabbage Cauliflower, we still have the old truck 78 Ford P.V. I found a little tent trailer so summer time camping is right around the corner. I don't know if you have the D a R application of Violet Canady she is descendant of John through son Richard. I had it but misplaced or lost it. I'll check D.a.R.

I'll close for now, hope to get
back to searchin soon

Bill Amell

8-28-90

Dear Helen

Nothing much new here except, we quit work for awhile, we had a lot of doctor visits, various tests, I'm doing pretty good, but can't follow my diet. we bought a used Mustang to run around on errands its 44 miles to the AF Base hospital, we will use the service hospital as long as possible, Medicare is so expensive, we pay every month but so far haven't used it, getting about 26 miles to gallon on Mustang, compared to 10-12 on truck. I ordered Hampshire history but won't receive it unless over 500 order it, I didn't order the Booker book yet. Maybe it will be at Salt Lake, I go for 6 days 14th Sept. Everyone doing pretty good here, a lot hotter than bay area, which was really pleasant.

I bought a word processor (Smith Corona) I'll have a lot of learning to do to operate and make use of it, still have the 510 typewriter and can use the print wheels.

Found an office supply that handles data disks and Ribbon at a real savings, bought a case of bond paper, so I'm getting ready for something or nothing. on the Frederick Findings

Abstract of Frederick County Orders Books 1 1742-1745
Friday, 8th of June 1744.

Richard Arnold was summoned for Constable
(continued) so it proves Richard Arnold
was on Frederick Co 1743/44 or before
also have to search Orange/Augusta
and Berkeley Counties. nothing else new
on the W Va Advocate, there was a
big flap over the mailing of July issue.
mail was mishandled, finally found and
I received mine yesterday.

Keep searching

William H Arnold
5900 Riza ave #104
Sacramento Ca 95823

Dear Helen

a raining Saturday Morning
here on Oak Ridge. we have
a garden spot about $\frac{1}{2}$ planted.
and another spot out at the prison
a house ~~is~~ being remodelled for
me, should be ready the first of
june. how time flies soon the
first year of our return will be
over. jans holding her own
still taking chemo therapy. our house
plants are growing like you wouldn't
believe. were contemplating buying
a good dehydrator. "counting our
vegetables before there picked".
grandma + grandpa will probably
move down here "jans dad". not
too much new here. some of the
workers are on strike so our



Prison opening date may be late.
still feeding 150 on "2 restaurant
type stoves and 1 deep fryer.

I intend to use a lot of prepared
meat items such as hamburger Patties
Breaded fish portions, cube steak
or other words something like a
fast food service. now about
our ancestors. I feel certain
that John Arnold who married
Hannah Parke was the Son of
Richard, ^{will} 1758. and that were
in turn from Levi the son
of John and Hannah. the
confusing part to me is in the
article "Some Arnolds of Ohio"
Quote John Arnold was born 1770
his sons are named the same
as Levi's. I have two thoughts

$$\begin{array}{r}
 9661 \\
 \hline
 68 \\
 8981 \\
 2 \\
 \hline
 0981
 \end{array}$$

$$\begin{array}{r}
 9661 \\
 \hline
 68 \\
 8981 \\
 2 \\
 \hline
 0981
 \end{array}$$

III

this John born 1770 wouldn't
fit in as the father of our Levi.
possibly this John could be
Levi's brother, so far I see
no trace of John Arnold son
of John and Hannah.

On the article on Archibald
Arnold he states his father Levi
died at 49. Since Levi transacted
property deals in 1828, his probate
records date from 1829-30 thru 1837
we can place his death 1828-29
and of age to correct Levi's birth
would be CA 1780. Mary Elizabeth
Booker is shown in 1850 census
living with her son "my great grandfather
John Arnold at Wilbeville, Vinton Co
Ohio, her age in 1850 - 74 - she
died 1858 at 82 - all this info
comes from these articles, some of
this info is supposed to be from
Archibald's bible. I believe



IV

this bible is in possession of
a family member in Indiana
I've wrote with the offer to
pay for a taxi to take her to
the library, and make copies
of anything written. She at
least answered, but said the
bible was too heavy. That was
five years ago, she has a nephew
who is an attorney in the same
town, Washington, Indiana and a
daughter in Indianapolis. I feel
something can be gained from
these written pages. I believe
you have copies of some Arnold's
of Ohio and history of "Hocking Valley"
I've never found my notes made on
my brief trip before we moved back
here. I'm going to write Mrs Garner
and lay this all out. (over

I hope you can make sense
out of my rambling.

"Keep Searchin"

Bill

I hope you had a happy
Mothers Day

FireSide INN



12-21-85

311 SECOND STREET • SANTA CRUZ, CALIFORNIA 95060 • AREA CODE 408 • 426-7123

just a few lines to let you know we're
still around. have been here on the coast
for over a year and spent two years near
San Francisco, just too hot in the desert. we
now have 11 grandchildren, the last two born
last March, two minutes apart at different hospitals.
all four parents doing well. I just dropped out of
Family Search for awhile. I need to spend some
time in Oklahoma. Both Jan and I are nearing
our real retirement Jan 15 months and myself in 20
were thinking of the Ozarks in North Central
Arkansas or possibly back to Tenn. you probably
won't receive this till after Xmas. at least
we're thinking of you and hope you all
are okay. let me know what's going on. Can
the DAR be joined on our John Arnold's (Hannah
parke
husband)
service. our best to you
Bill + Jan Arnold

Dear Helen

27 April 1989

Thanks for sending all the group sheets. I've placed an ad in the helper for the next two issues. perhaps some info will come our way. I'm beginning to have doubts of the Richard Arnold - Christina Davis marriage(was this the Richard that went to Hampshire co.) THERE WAS A Richard ARRELL that received a land grant in Loudon co Va. about 1771 and there are records of the ARRELL family. I need to get into this matter. this Richard Arrell came from N.J. its very possible this was another Richard Arnold. also possible that Richard Arnold was in Hampshire area before the marriage of Richard and Christina.

I'm writing to a Marie Quisenberry, her line is Joseph EDWARDS who married a daughter of elizabeth and Hickman. Elizabeth was the mother of Sarah chamberlin who married Richard Arnold. Marie places these persons who had land grants in the area long before the land grants of 1752 there are several books on the northern neck warrants, surveys and grants, some by a joyner. I beleive i told you i subscribed to "Freerick Findings" lots of sources published

To be considered is the fact that other counties were formed from Frederick, namely Hampshire, Berkley and morgan all now West Va.

I too have vehicle trouble, i had a 21 point safety check. the truck was found to have faulty brakes and metal shavings were on the transmission oil stick. also earlier i had a shock absorber replaced, at the time we had less than 12,000 miles so erverything was covered. makes me wonder though, our 4x2 we kept two years and nothing done with 25,000 miles. I'm hoping the bugs are out of the truck.. we're planning a trip around the country, were to leave in may but have postponed till later, maybe august. we have so many places to go, so will follow the wind(thats nothing new) I've thought about living different places, but Jans really not into research I do plan to spend a longer period of time at Salt Lake.

Its a long story about our Jim, his trial was predjuduced by the newspaper, he has a release date of june 1991. In light of all this any further action on a appeal might backfire. a investigation on the cases by this county are under fire, the District attorney committed suicide. no reason or note was found, maybe his mind was troubled.. My Arnolds are in bad times, my family is cught up in the drug scene and i really don't know how to cope with it, why can't we roll back the time about twenty years.

*John arnold was in French & Indian War Militia
and had First wife Mary*

I've done my share on the alcahol route, but had enough sense to quit and now only an occasional glass of wine. Our youngest , Jeff and brother John and sister Jan have all smoked a little grass. Jeff and his wife have done about everything. I won't tell you of the money i have spent in the past year. they are now seperated and jeff is staying with his sister and the kids are pulled one way and then the other. persons on drugs have no perception of time or anything else, God forgive me, sometimes i wish all the drugies would overdose, including my own. its really the kids that suffer, and all I can or will do is to see that the children are fed and that they know they have a grandma and grandpa. I'm going to turn this matter over to the proper agencies for help.

so much for that, I'm sure i told you of the search for the death date of my grandfather Isaac Gilbert. finally the date was found in my Uncle Frank Arnolds bible. (kinda wished i hadn't found it) i wrote to the Oklahoma city Library newspaper room and received the headlines of where my Grandfather had committed suicide by taking morphine and rat poison. my Aunt Blanch was called but he died before she got there. its ironic that my Aunt blanch's husband also committed suicide in Pike county Indiana. (thats enough of depressing things)

I' feeling pretty good but need to stay out of the refrigerator still on the same medication. Jans still on her pills, both of us need a doctor visit. we're going to take a couple of weeks off and see if we can get the ball rolling on family matters

I went to the library yesterday and got the book on a William Arnold outline Rhode Island Arnolds including Benedict. Mainly i wanted to check similar names such as Richard, Jonathon, Jerimiah and Josiah. these names come around and need to be put in the right group.

I' working with a lady in Sacramento her husbands ancestor Jonathon Arnold, believed to have come from hampshire co and was found in western Penn along with a Joseph, Jerimiah and josiah. they were in the revolution. Josiah was the son of Josiah of 1752 land grant. and is buried in the Arnold cemetary Pike county Indiana..

Is the Read line in Virginia, I noticed a mary Reade married into the Throckmorton family (this family belongs to my UNCLE Frank wife. her father Alonzo Throckmorton was born 1845 Jackson county, Ohio, I'm working on this because there is only one child left of my uncle franks children and she is 85 and not able to do anything.

do you have a book of the sources of the Ft wayne library, at your library by Watermill publications of Ft Wayne

we will be in sacramento the 4th through the 17 May at 3353 Horseshoe drive- Sacramento, Ca 95821 then back to our daly city address, I'll get the mail at either place

Its been 20 years now since jan had her first cancer operation and we moved to Tennessee.

Keep searchin

Bill

*I'll make a better copy of
Frederick County Militia*

Officers and men of Frederick's Militia on the plan 1757
of these 2 Ward, San Diego Chapter, D.A.C

George Shugue, Randall Denny, John Bryan, Thomas Lossly, Lawrence Hough, John Shmearer, Martin Proston, John Peters, Joseph Horner, Thomas McClon, Henry Messersmith, Philip Buch, Paulcer Faw, Abraham Bayly, William Gilham, Samuel Young, William Shaine, Thomas Doran, Peter Porry, Philip Henfenstone, Philip Babb, Jun.; William Phillips, Robert Jackson, George Soll, Francis Collins, James Williams, Henry Shoemaker, Tobias Otto, Meoly Vagan, James Hagan. Captain Joseph McDowell's Company. Zabulon Tharp, Captain John Allen's Company. Ordered that Isaac Parkins be continued Treasurer, to receive and dispose of the several sums by him received of the Sheriff as he shall be ordered by this Court from time to time.

Ordered that the clerk deliver the several orders of this Court Martial to the Sheriff.

Ordered that the Sheriff shall receive and collect the several fines inflicted by this Court Martial, and pay the same to the Treasurer according to law.

Ordered that the Treasurer account for the several sums arising from the several fines, which he shall receive of the Sheriff at the next Court Martial or when he shall be thereunto required.

Ordered that the Treasurer pay the Clerk ten Pounds out of the fines inflicted by this Court Martial as his salary.

Company. Thomas Bright, Captain Van Swearingen's Fairfax.

At a Court Martial held for Frederick County on Fryday, the 31st of October, 1760.

Present:

John Hite, Colonel.
Lewis Stephens, Major.
Lewis Moore, Thomas Swearingen, John Allen, Joseph McDowell, John Denton, Henry Spear, Van Swearingen, Cornelius Ruddle, Marquis Callemese, John Greenfield, Thomas Speake, John Bowman, Isaac Parkins, Captains.

Captain Lewis Moore returned his Muster Role- John Simpson, John Crumbley, Aaron Hackney, John Handshaw, Patrick Fowland, Jacob Barrett, Peter Ruble, Richard Ridgeway, Thomas Berry, James Ballenger, Isaac Folles, John Arnold, Thomas Martin, James Dunbar, Abraham Low, Thomas Fletcher, Thomas Brumfield, Samuel Ruble, Josiah Ridgeway, William Reece, Josiah Ballenger, Thomas Dorster, James Dorster, Jacob Moon, William Dorster, Patrick Dooly, John Barrett, Duke (?) Dillon, Benjamin Barrett, William Joliff, Jun.; Edmund Jolliff, Alexander Ross, John Davis. Daniel, Richard Harwood, Daniel Stever, Joshua Job, John Baker, Daniel James Clark of Captain Isaac Parkins Company, Alexander Boyd, Robert Hodgson, Henry Mercer Smith, Henry Stephens, John Evand, Captain Thomas Swearingen's Company. Edward Carder, Captain Marquis Callemese's Company. Russell Campbell, Captain Thomas Swearingen's Company.

John Arnold →

Officers and Men of Frederick County Militia in the year 1757

by

Flora L. Ward, San Diego Chapter, D,A,C,

George Shade, Handell Denny, John Bryan, Thomas Lossly, Lawrence Hough, John Shmearer, Martin Proston, John Peters, Joseph Horner, Thomas McClon, Henry Messersmith, Philip Buch, Paulcer Faw, Abraham Bayly, William Gilham, Samuel Young, William Shaine, Thomas Doran, Peter Porry, Philip Henfenstone, Philip Babb, Jun.; William Phillips, Robert Jackson, George Soll, Francis Collins, James Williams, Henry Shoemaker, Tobias Otto, Meoly Vagan, James Hagan.

Ordered that Isaac Parkins be continued Treasurer, to receive and dispose of the several sums by him received of the Sheriff as he shall be ordered by this Court from time to time.

Ordered that the clerk deliver the several orders of this Court Martial to the Sheriff.

Ordered that the Sheriff shall receive and collect the several fines inflicted by this Court Martial, and pay the same to the Treasurer according to law.

Ordered that the Treasurer account for the several sums arising from the several fines, which he shall receive of the Sheriff at the next Court Martial or when he shall be thereunto required.

Ordered that the Treasurer pay the Clerk ten Pounds out of the fines inflicted by this Court Martial as his sallery.

Fairfax.

At a Court Martial held for Frederick County on Fryday, the 31st of October, 1760.

Present:

John Hite, Colonel.
Lewis Stephens, Major.
Lewis Moore, Thomas Swearingen, John Allen, Joseph McDowell, John Denton, Henry Spear, Van Swearingen, Cornelius Ruddle, Marquis Callemese, John Greenfield, Thomas Speake, John Bowman, Isaac Parkins, Captains.

Captain Lewis Moore returned his Muster Role- John Simpson, John Crumbley, Aaron Hackney, John Handshaw, Patrick Fowland, Jacob Barrett, Peter Ruble, Richard Ridgeway, Thomas Berry, James Ballenger, Isaac Folles, Joh Arnold, Thomas Martin, James Dunbar, Abraham Low, Thomas Fletcher, Thomas Brumfield, Samuel Ruble, Josiah Ridgeway, William Reece, Josiah Ballenger, Thomas Dorster, James Dorster, Jacob Moon, William Dorster, Patrick Dooly, John Barrett, Duke (?) Dillon, Benjamin Barrett, William Joliff, Jun.; Edmund Jolliff, Alexander Ross, John Davis.

James Clark of Captain Isaac Parkins Company, Alexander Boyd, Robert Hodgson, Henry Mercer Smith, Henry Stephens, John Evand, Captain Thomas Swearingen's Company. Edward Carder, Captain Marquis Callemese's Company. Duggall Campbell, Captain Thomas Swearingen's Company. George Anman, Captain John Funk's C. John Beckett, Capt. John Allen's Company. Daniel Sutherland, Captain Allen's Company. William Russel, Captain Joseph McDowell's Company. Jacob Cockleu, Captain John Allen's

William H Arnold
3255 Geneva Ave.
Daly City, Ca 94014

Oct 24, 1989
118 Oakridge Dr.
Butler, Pa 16001

Dear Sir,

I received your note concerning the Richard Arnold Family. I have a chart made by Philip M. Arnold which is enclosed. It will be a good place to start for your research.

My wife is a descendant of John and Hanna Parke Arnold of which there is a lot of information available. I don't know which branch you may be interest in, after 300 years there are a lot of Arnolds. I don't have much information on the Josiah branch.

The American Marriage Records before 1699 by Clemens list: Richard Arnold and Sarah Chamberlain married on Feb. 19, 1681 in Burlington, N.J.

Richard Arnold Sr. came to America in the 1600's and settled in Burlington N.J. probably in 1675. He is mentioned several times in "The History of Pennsylvania in America" by Robert Proud, Philadelphia 1797. He was a Quaker.

Richard Arnold Jr. settled on the Cacapon River (Cacapon) a couple of miles north of Yellow Springs W.Va.

"Early Records Hampshire Co. Va. (Synopsis of Wills):

Richard Arnold died 9-24-1758, probated 12-12-1758 lists 4 children Elizabeth (hus. George Nixon) Andrew, Nimrod, & John. This does not agree with Philip's chart but I have a copy of this will which also lists a sister-in-law as Sarah Dan.

There is a lot of information on the (1) George Nixon Family which goes all the way back to (1) William Nykson, Freeman in York Eng. 1416.

In 1749 George Washington made a survey for Jonathan Arnold on North River of Cacapon but I don't have any data on him.

There is a ford on the Cacapon River known as the John Arnold Ford which was at the original settlement.

My wife's line is as follows

1. Richard Arnold Sr. d 1720 m. Sarah Chamberlain
2. Richard Arnold Jr. d 1758 m Christian Davis
3. John Arnold b. 1735 d. 1817 m Hanna Sarke
4. Andrew Arnold (1769-1835) m Mary —
5. Archibald Arnold (1796-1854) m Mary Grove
6. Lemuel Arnold (1842-1920) m Nancy Anderson (1842-1925)
7. David (Harris) Arnold (1867-1911) m. Minnie C Gill (1870-1926)
8. Edna Mary Arnold (1900-1929) m. Jesse R. Whitacre (1890-1971)
9. Opal Mae Whitacre 1925 m Harold S. Larrick 1924

If you could supply me with the names of your ancestors I may be able to supply more information.

I was born in Gore, Va., my father Brimble Larrick was postmaster there and he made a lot of notes of people and their relatives. The rural routes covered much of the area between Gore and Capon Bridge where the Andersons, Arnolds, Nixon, Pugh, Spaid and Whitacres lived.

I am now retired and do some genealogy as a hobby.

Please let me hear from you again as I'd like to fill your name and relatives into the data I have.

I see I have a couple William Arnolds in my notes so it may be a family name passed on down. William Arnold b 1805 m. Mahala Spaid. There is a published genealogy on the Spaid Family.

Sincerely

Harold S Larrick

Dear Helen & Family

12-6-79

Hope this finds all of you well, no excuses
For me, guess we've been kinda burned out. I went
back to work for the state, it just got too depressing
Jan has been working with the Rehabilitation division
due to her disability. She was sent to Motel Managers
training, I went too. I quit the state and we are
up here on the north coast about 150 M North of
San Francisco. our daughter came back to Calif and
is on the Los Angeles area the rest of the kids are
in Sacramento. were trying to get back there after
we finish training. Its quiet here on the coast
no freeways, pollution or smog, beautiful mild days
and not too cold nights in 60's during the day and
40's at night. The ocean is at our back door, the
pounding waves & surf lull us to sleep. we been fishing
once, caught a good bunch. we had a re-marriage
last march with gr. grandparents, Jan & I, our kids &
the grandchildren (now 20 of us) Jan's dad & stepmother,
Jan & I, Jim & Hanna, Joe & Becky, Jan & David
3 boys 16, 13, 11 1 boy Billy Joe 1 1/2' Dulcie & Rebecca
Mike, Billy, Tommy 7 4
Jeff & Debby and John is still just John. Quite a group
andrea Elaine and a good time for all plenty to eat
4 Mo. and a little Calif Wine.
In the future if at all possible I hope to re-
start on family tree. (In our plans I a stay in
Salt Lake City, where it would be so handy to
Research, we done very little, kinda got stuck

on the lack of info on my Grandfather, but
I can't wait forever to gather what I can.
Jan's feeling pretty good, it's time for more
tests. She's been off of Chem o-therapy the past
year. Not much else news from here were
kinda cut off from everyone, kinda like an
island with mountains on one side and ocean on
the other. Our best wishes for a Very
Special X mas & holiday season for the Reads

Jan + Bill Arnold

as I mentioned earlier the
Civic and Cultural programs
are excellent. "but we still miss
the kids", I presume I've told you
of the children, the oldest

~~7~~ JIM W/ Hannah and Mike, Billy, Tommy
JAN and DAVE, Dulcie and Rebecca Ellen
Joe and Jeff with us
John is still learning construction
Carpentry in Washington.

I know Steve will enjoy bowling
I had never bowled till I took
the course at college. I started with
an 86 first game. at the finish of
the course I got an A and had
140 average (not too good) but I enjoyed it.
we left our sewing machine with
Jan so are going to buy another
one. Jan's collecting Velvet at yard
sales for a crazy comforter. we
have several Quilt tops. we know
a lady who will put the top, lining and
sew the whole thing for \$6.00. we
just haven't had the time so may
have to hire them done. were
getting ready to go pick black
Walnuts.

10/11/89

Dear Helen

glad for the info on tri state trader
I chose the bundle deal since I'm a long way
off. If we get back to Tenn or vicinity I'll get
the regular mail. thanks for the letter about the
Marriage that will be a real neat remembrance

had to cancel my trip. my foot and leg was
swollen, went to emergency clinic and had a check
of leg, X ray and ultra sound. I suspect my
diet is at fault, just can't stay on prescribed
foods. our cousin "Barbara Arnold Stobel" in
Birmingham Mich made this trip to Virginia
her findings will be delayed due to illness
of her father who is 86. I don't know of this
is our John Arnold. ^(Frederick) ^(findings). Everyone excited
over world series. candlestick park only 2 miles
from here and the airport about 5 miles. were off
the beaten path and really don't get that much business
from the park or airport. our latest "Jennifer Elaine" ~~was~~
is in the hospital with pneumonia, good progress though.
do you have a group sheet on Robert Chamberlain
husband of Elizabeth and their children which includes
Sarah who married our Richard Arnold. I so I'd like a
copy, I'm sure I had a sheet but its misplaced or lost.
I'm thinking of reducing the long sheets and putting them
in a loose leaf note book. (send comments).
I'll close for now

Keep Searchin

Bill

ABSTRACTS OF FREDERICK COUNTY ORDERS: BOOK 1 1742-1745
CONTINUED FROM VOL 2 ~~2~~ 2 PAGE 98

COURT OF FRYDAY 10 FEBRUARY 1743
PAGE 32 ITEM: RICHARD ARNOLD ET AL PETITIONERS FOR ROAD
FROM NORTH BRANCH CAPE CAPON TO JAMES CODYS ROAD TO CLEAR
FAME AND BENJAMIN PHIPP AND WILLIAM WARDEN APOINTED OVERFEERS
OD FAME TO BE CLEARED ACCORDING TO LAW. PAGE 173 FREDERICK FINDINGS

- ① FREDERICK COUNTY VIRGINIA EARLY TROOP RECORD 1751-1761
AT A COURT MARTIAL HELD FOR FREDERICK COUNTY ON FRYDAY 31
OCTOBER 1760.
- ① ORDERED THAT JOHN ARNOLD CORPORAL OF THE COMPANY COMMANDED
BY CAPTAIN LEWIS MOORE BE DISCHARGED FROM DOING FURTHER DUTY
AT MUSTERS(ON HIS PETITIONING)PAGE 37 FREDERICK FINDINGS
VOL 2 # 3 SUMMER 1989
- ① ORDERED THAT JOHN ARNOLD OF THE COMPANY COMMANDED BY
CAPTAIN MARQUIS CALAMESE BE FINED 10 SCHILLING FOR
ABSENTING HIMSELF FROM ONE GENERAL MUSTER
PAGE 184 FREDERICK FINDINGS VOL 2 # 3 SUMMER 1989
- ① THIS INFORMATION IS FOUND ON VIRGINIA STATE LIBRARY MICROFILM
REEL 9 FOR FREDERICK COUNTY FOLLOWING DEED BOOK 18.ALTHOUGH
GREAT CARE HAS BEEN TAKEN TO COPY THIS INFORMATION ACCURATELY.
PLEASE CHECK THE ORIGINAL

*copied by William H. Arnold
from Frederick Findings*

ENTER ALL DATA IN THIS ORDER:

NAMES: WATSON, John Henry
PLACES: Sharon, Windsor, Vinn

FAMILY
GROUP
RECORD

To indicate that a child is an ancestor of the family representative, place an "X" behind the number pertaining to that child.

12-10-87 (10)
Revised in 1994

HUSBAND

Born _____ Place _____
Chr. _____ Place _____
Mar. _____ Place _____
Died _____ Place _____
Bur. _____ Place _____

HUSBAND'S
FATHER _____
HUSBAND'S
OTHER WIVES _____

HUSBAND'S
MOTHER _____

Husband

Wife

Ward 1. _____
Examiners: 2. _____
Stake or _____
Mission _____

NAME & ADDRESS OF PERSON SUBMITTING RECORD _____

FAMILY REPRESENTATIVE _____

RELATION OF F.R. TO HUSBAND _____

RELATION OF F.R. TO WIFE _____

TEMPLE ORDINANCE DATA

BAPTIZED (DATE) _____ ENDOWED (DATE) _____ SEALED (Date & Temple)

HUSBAND _____

WIFE TO HUSBAND _____

WIFE _____

SEALED (Date & Temple)

CHILDREN TO PARENTS _____

SEE M F	CHILDREN		WHEN BORN			WHERE BORN			DATE OF FIRST MARRIAGE	WHEN DIED			WIFE	SEALED (Date & Temple)
	SURNAME (CAPITALIZED)	GIVEN NAMES	DAY	MONTH	YEAR	TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR COUNTRY		TO WHOM	DAY	MONTH	YEAR	
1														
2														
3														
4														
5														
6														
7														
8														
9														
10														
11														

SOURCES OF INFORMATION _____

OTHER MARRIAGES _____

NECESSARY EXPLANATIONS _____

PEDIGREE CHART

NAME _____

DATE OF BIRTH _____

DATE OF DEATH _____

DATE OF MARRIAGE _____

DATE OF DIVORCE _____

DATE OF REBURYAL _____

1

BORN

WHERE

WHEN MARRIED

DIED

WHERE

NAME OF HUSBAND OR WIFE

NAME OF RECORD OR BOOK WHERE THIS INFORMATION WAS OBTAINED. REFER TO NAMES ON CHART BY NUMBER

2
BORN
WHERE
WHEN MARRIED
DIED
WHERE

3
BORN
WHERE
DIED
WHERE

4
BORN
WHERE
WHEN MARRIED
DIED
WHERE

5
BORN
WHERE
DIED
WHERE

6
BORN
WHERE
WHEN MARRIED
DIED
WHERE

7
BORN
WHERE
DIED
WHERE

8
BORN
WHERE
WHEN MARRIED
DIED
WHERE

9
BORN
WHERE
DIED
WHERE

10
BORN
WHERE
WHEN MARRIED
DIED
WHERE

11
BORN
WHERE
DIED
WHERE

12
BORN
WHERE
WHEN MARRIED
DIED
WHERE

13
BORN
WHERE
DIED
WHERE

14
BORN
WHERE
WHEN MARRIED
DIED
WHERE

15
BORN
WHERE
DIED
WHERE

16 CONTINUED ON CHART
17 CONTINUED ON CHART
18 CONTINUED ON CHART
19 CONTINUED ON CHART
20 CONTINUED ON CHART
21 CONTINUED ON CHART
22 CONTINUED ON CHART
23 CONTINUED ON CHART
24 CONTINUED ON CHART
25 CONTINUED ON CHART
26 CONTINUED ON CHART
27 CONTINUED ON CHART
28 CONTINUED ON CHART
29 CONTINUED ON CHART
30 CONTINUED ON CHART
31 CONTINUED ON CHART

This county lies in the southwestern portion of the State, and borders on the Ohio River. Its area is about 388 square miles, or 248,820 acres, valued at \$2,295,270. The improvements on these acres are assessed at \$678,270. About 2,000 town lots are included within its borders, which, with their improvements, are valued at \$327,480. It is divided into nine civil townships, and contains near a dozen towns and villages.

The northern part is a good fruit growing region, and a large yield has annually repaid the efforts of the farmer in this culture. Owing to the inadequate means of transportation, this has, in a measure, found but little market, and what is not used for home consumption has been allowed to waste. This will soon be obviated by the completion of a railway from Evansville to Bellefontaine, Ohio. In the southern part, corn, wheat and hay are produced in large quantities, and are shipped to markets on the Ohio River. In the central portion, and to some extent over the entire county, tobacco is raised in immense quantities. Some years the yield has reached eight million pounds. Large warehouses are established in all the towns, where it is stored, steamed and packed for market, much of it going to Liverpool, England, and to German towns. Farmers realize from eight to fifteen cents per pound. It brings the shipper about twenty, and the manufacturer, who pays a duty of seventy-five cents per pound, realizes from \$1.20 to \$1.40, while the dealer gets from \$1.75 to \$2.

The county is rich in mineral wealth. Coal of a superior quality is abundant, and at a moderate depth from the surface. Enterprising men who can run manufacturing factories will find here cheap fuel, plenty of good timber, and water power in abundance for all purposes. The county needs such to open her mines, build railroads, and convert her forests into articles of husbandry, and to such the attention of her citizens is called.

EARLY SETTLEMENTS.

The first settlers located in Anderson Township (named from Bailey Anderson), who located in 1805 or 1807. Soon after, the families of Briggs, Shelton and Vanada came, and that of Joseph Arnold, the first Dutchman of the place for that township. Hudson Hartgrave, Joseph De Forest, John Courts and Lucius Boon settled in what afterward became Boon Township. Philip Miller settled in the limits of what became Campbell Township named after Boon. Thomas Campbell, Isham West, Joseph McDonald and the first settlers. Lane Township (in honor of Gen. Joseph Lane) was settled by the families of Capt. James Ashby, — Powers and Stephen Halsey, John Sprinkle, John V. Darby, Felix Hay, Gaines Roberts and a family by the name of Gay settled Ohio Township. Owen Township (named in honor of Robert Dale Owen) was not organized till 1848-9. The first settlers were the Phillipses and Genetys, extensive connections and descendants of whom still reside there. Pigeon Township, which takes its name from Pigeon Creek, running through it, was settled by the families of Keaton and Taylor. George Taylor settled on land now occupied by the village of Taylorville.

Mr. Daniel Bates came to the town of Burlington in 1815. After purchasing awhile, he paid \$100 for his claim, and returned to Rhode Island for his family. He brought them and all his household effects in a two-horse wagon, furniture and family, soon reached his destination.

He constructed a log cabin, moved in, and, like others, soon had quite a farm under cultivation.

No fruit but wild berries could be had, and the people had to go to a Mr. Vanadav's, some distance across the river, into Kentucky, to get their corn ground by a hand mill, and sometimes even to Panther Creek, Ky., for the same purpose.

In 1816, a horse mill was erected on this side, in the territory that now comprises Spencer County. It afforded great relief to the inhabitants, and was the cause of much rejoicing among them.

In Henderson, Ky., a flouring-mill was erected about the latter part of the same year.

By this time the farmers had begun to raise wheat, and many of them would club together and go there, in canoes, to get their wheat ground. At one time seventy-five bushels were carried in this manner.

After this, bread from wheaten flour was more plentiful, but previously it was seldom of wheat bread could be had.

On one occasion, about a year and a half previous, a trading craft came down the river, which had upon it, among other articles of traffic, some thirty or forty barrels of flour. The owner offered it for sale, but money was scarce, and, though he offered it very reasonably, it did not go off very rapidly. He would trade it for almost anything, save corn or corn meal. He finally discovered the settlers had plenty of chickens, and offered to trade a barrel of flour to any one who would bring him three dozen chickens. By this means he soon disposed of all his flour.

The people living in the settlement on the present county sent down six dozen fowls, and procured two barrels of the "staff of life," which they divided among them, some of whom considered it so precious that they did not soon disposed of all his flour.

10/27/89

Dear Helen and Family

Thank you for the Group sheets.
not much news here, were going to Sacramento
again. I've been having a swelling on my
left leg & foot. good thing it's not my right
to hinder driving also need Eye attention
something about Laser surgery to get on behind
the Eye, so were taking time off, maybe
we will come back, you never know about
us. I got ahold of some old computer paper
11x14, I'll have to use a library typewriter to
handle it, been thinking of making my ancestor
table with it, some showers here this week
and that don't help Mud and landslides. people
helping people has been wonderful in this area
hope your job works out. It was a good idea
we took the trip. the aunt in Indiana and
one in Tennessee have died. now Jan has only
one aunt left, on her mother's side. I've subscribed
to KYOWVA at Huntington W Va. I'll place Queries.
I hope to get back on my diet, but it's not easy.

our best to all of you and Keep searching
new address

3353 Horseshoe Dr
Sacramento Ca 95821

Bill & Jan

10/31/89

Dear Helen

I received this letter from Harold Larrick. his name was on File at the Library in Winchester VA hope he can send us a lot of info. not a lot of news with us, just wanted to send this letter before I misplaced it. took a load to Sacramento yesterday, had to go the long way around since the Bay bridge is closed. I don't know if I'll return, but really don't want to. the money is good, but will try to get along without it. we went by the Marina district, its a horrible sight. sent the Chamberlain Material to our Cousins. have to cut this short and get it in the mail. did I send you group sheets on Richard Arnold (Brother of our Levi).

Keep Searchin
Bill

Greetings to all

On the 17th of october we were tuned into the 3rd game of the World series. Jan, myself and a friend were in the hallway just off the living room. a violent shaking of our building occurred, I said sit down, which we did the quake lasted 15 seconds, but to us it seemed a life time. It was 5:04 in the evening the quake has now been upgraded to 7.1 .

you could say that were on the edge of an earthquake, since faults are all around us. aftershocks still surround us and probaly will for some time. our imediate area is very fortunate in that we sustained minon damage.

we're right at the city limits of San Francisco, about 2 miles from candelstick park, where they resume the world series.

The worst area of damage was at Santa Cruz, the Pacific Garden Mall in the heant of Santa Cruz was hard hit, most of the buildings still standinding will have to be destroyed

A freeway approach to the bay bridge, a Double deck approach the top deck flattened cars on the second deck. the number of dead is not known. the bay bridge will take about a month to replace the one section.

San Francisco was hardest hit in the Marina district , many buildings will have to be torn down and many buildings are damaged not yet visable.

the people of the area and around the world have been wonderful in lending a helping hand for the needs of the homeless injured and the grieving families.

The spirit of San Francisco is surviving and we thank our God for sparing us, we will help , others when and whenever possible

Bill and Jan Annold

12/11/89

Dear Helen and Family

hope this finds you and yours
okay. were back in Sacramento with
our daughter for awhile. didn't realize
everything is so expensive, so don't
know if we'll keep our trailer,
have more info coming from desc
of andrew thru our John and Hannah
& Mr Larrick whose father was postmaster
at Gore Va, kept notes about families
and he said there was a ford on the
Cacophon River that was called John Arnold
Ford. started getting the antique week
and the Kyo Wka. I'll put a
ad in antique week and I'm sending
Queries wherever I can. were still
making hard Candy from your recipe.
didn't gather Walnuts this year. Found a
5+10¢ store that has a wide variety of
flavoring oils. a little foggy but otherwise
good weather here. have a
focous time and keep searchin

Bill & Jan Arnold

8/25/89

Dear Helen

I'll not mention the work on ^{Rev.} John Lowthrop. I copied ^{the most} a book of him that has a lineage of important people which includes Pres George Bush. did I tell you of the president's dog "Millie" she's a springer spaniel and had puppies at the white house. Since I am a cousin I sent a request for a puppy to the white house. and would you believe I got a reply from the white house. puppies were all spoken for, I made a copy of the letter from the white house. My Right eye is giving me some trouble, I'll have laser surgery later, we just have to quit work, hadn't planned on working this long and well go back to Sacramento around 15th sept. And I just can't resist the low air fares starting 9th sept. so I booked a round trip to Philadelphia the 20th sept. I hope to get a car and visit several places Morgantown WV, Harrisburg Penn, New Jersey and Albany NY, possible Hampshire Co and Winchester Va. anything you can think of for me to visit, since you visited Philadelphia will help me.

My names on arnolds were published in
the Gen. Helper, but a misprint on the
numbers assigned submitters, resulting in another
person getting my mail, and I get the
wrong mail. parties involved are co-operating
and ad will be corrected but this could
go on a long time. our cousin in
Mich. just returned from Virginia and Wash
d.c. she'll send me some material then
I'll fill you in with what is happening.
we are Grandparents again for the 15th time
Jennifer Elaine entered the world 5 AM 18 August
and the Grandparents are doing well. I'll get
another ad in helper this winter. In
the Yankee Magazine there is a notice
of a Lowthrop reunion for Sept and
a name to write for details. Could you
send me the address and subscription price
for the tri state trader.

I'll close for now

our cousin: descended from Jeremiah

Barbara Arnold Stohel
1295 Lakeside

Birmingham, Mich 48009

Keep searching
of ^{Arnold}pike to end

Bill